

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 20340

CALL No. 412/Tay

D.G.A. 79





WORDS AND PLACES.





WORDS AND PLACES

OR

ETYMOLOGICAL ILLUSTRATIONS

OF

HISTORY ETHNOLOGY AND GEOGRAPHY

20340

BY

ISAAC TAYLOR, M.A., LITT.D., HON. LL.D.

Canon of York, Rector of Settrington

~~B429(a)~~

22/32

WITH MAPS

412
Tay

B429(a)

London

MACMILLAN AND CO., LTD.

NEW YORK: THE MACMILLAN CO.

1896

The Right of Translation and Reproduction is Reserved.

A.h.357

RICHARD CLAY AND SONS, LIMITED,
LONDON AND BUNGAY.

First Edition, Crown 8vo, 1863.

Reprinted 1864. New Edition, Globe 8vo, January 1873.

Reprinted August 1873; 1875, 1878, 1882, 1885, 1888, 1893, 1896.

CENTR

IGAL

110

Acc. 20340.

.....

Date 14. 4. 55.

.....

Call No. 412/Tay.

.....



P R E F A C E.

THE design of this book, and an outline of its contents, are set forth in the Introductory Chapter, and need not be further spoken of in this place.

The subject has hitherto received scant attention from competent English scholars. This book is, therefore, based mainly on the researches of German philologists, notably on the works of Förstemann, Zeuss, Diefenbach, Diez, Pott, Leo, Glück, Worsaae, and Buttmann. The works of Kemble, Guest, Hartshorne, Ferguson, Trench, Edmunds, Latham, Donaldson, and other English writers, have, however, been freely used as occasion served.

In previous Editions, all such literary obligations were acknowledged in the foot-notes. These notes it has no longer seemed needful to retain, but at the close of nearly every chapter a brief general reference to authorities has been inserted as an aid to students who may desire to work out for themselves, in greater detail, any special line of investigation. The Appendices, and other literary scaffolding, have likewise been removed, and the reader is now presented with results, apart from methods of research.

In thus recasting the work, the intention has been to fit it for the use of students and general readers, rather than, as before, to appeal to the judgment of philologists. The book has already been adopted by many teachers, and is prescribed as a text-book in the Cambridge Higher Examinations for Women; and it is hoped that the reduced size and price, and the other changes now introduced, may make it more generally useful than heretofore for Educational purposes.

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

THE SIGNIFICANCY OF LOCAL NAMES.

	PAGE
Local Names always significant, and possessed of great vitality— Some names descriptive—Their geological value—Others con- serve ethnological and historical facts, or illustrate the state of civilization or religion in past times	1

CHAPTER II.

NAMES OF RECENT ORIGIN.

Colonization of America—Greenland—Leif Ericson—Columbus— Religious feeling in the Names given by the Spaniards and by the Puritans—Salem—Providence—The Quaker Colony—The Red Indians—The Elizabethan worthies: Frobisher, Davis, Baffin, Hudson, Drake, and Gilbert—Adventures of Captain Smith—The French plantations—The Dutch in North and South America—Magalhaens—Spanish and Portuguese discoveries—The Dutch in the South Seas—New Zealand and New Holland— Recent Arctic discoveries	7
---	---

CHAPTER III.

THE ETHNOLOGICAL VALUE OF LOCAL NAMES.

Local names are the beacon-lights of primeval History—The method of research illustrated by American Names—Recent progress of Ethnology—The Celts, Anglo-Saxons, and Northmen—Retro- cession of the Slaves—Arabic Names—Ethnology of mountain districts—The Alps	27
--	----

CHAPTER IV.	PAGE
THE NAMES OF NATIONS.	
Ethnic Names usually of obscure origin—Name of Britain—Many nations bear duplicate names—Deutsche and Germans—"Barbarians"—Welsh—Gaels—Aryans—Names of conquering Tribes—Ancient Ethnic Names conserved in those of modern cities—Rome—Ethnic Names derived from rulers—from geographical position—Europe—Asia—Africa—Ethnographic Names—"Warriors"—"Mountaineers"—"Low Coastlanders"—Names of extended signification—Greece—Italy	37
CHAPTER V.	
THE PHœNICIANS.	
Physical character of Phœnician sites—Tyre—Sidon—Phenice—Phœnician colonies in Crete, Cyprus, Sardinia, Corsica, Italy, Sicily, Malta, Africa, Spain, and Britain	59
CHAPTER VI.	
THE ARABS IN EUROPE.	
The Empire of the Caliphs—Arabic Names in Southern Italy and Sicily—Tribes by which the conquest of Sicily was effected—Conquest of Spain—Tarifa and Gibraltar—The Arabic article—River-names of Spain—Arabs in Southern France—They hold the passes of the Alps—The Monte Moro pass and its Arabic Names—The Muretto pass and Pontresina	65
CHAPTER VII	
THE ANGLO-SAXONS.	
England is the land of inclosures—This denoted by the character of Anglo-Saxon Names which end in "ton," "yard," "worth," "fold," "hay," and "bury"—Ham, the home—The Patronymic "ing"—Teutonic clans—The Saxon colony near Boulogne—The Saxon settlement in England began before the departure of the	

	PAGE
Romans—Early Frisian settlement in Yorkshire—Litus Saxonicum near Caen—German village-names in France and in Italy—Patronymics in Franconia and Swabia—Seat of the “Old-Saxons”	77

CHAPTER VIII.

THE NORTHMEN.

Incursions of the Northmen—Norse test-words: “by,” “thorpe,” “toft,” “ville,” “garth,” “ford,” “wick”—Vestiges of the Danes near the Thames—In Essex, Suffolk, Norfolk, and Lincolnshire—The Danelagh—Norwegians in Sutherland, the Orkneys, Shetlands, Hebrides, and Isle of Man—Cumberland and Westmoreland—The Wirall—Colony in Pembrokeshire—Devonshire and the South Coast—Northmen in Ireland—Intensity of the Scandinavian element in different parts of England—Northmen in France—Names in Normandy—Norse Names in Spain, Sicily, and the Hellespont—Local vestiges of the Anglo-Norman conquest—Anglo-Norman nobles in Scotland	103
---	-----

CHAPTER IX.

THE CELTS.

Prevalence of Celtic Names in Europe—Antiquity of River-names—The roots Avon, Dur, Stour, Esk, Wye, Rie, and Don—Myth of the Danaides—Hybrid composition, and reduplication of synonyms—Adjectival river-names: Yare, Alne, Ban, Douglas, Leven, Tame, Aire, Cam, and Clyde—Celtic mountain-names: cefn, pen, cenn, dun—Names of Rocks—Valleys—Lakes—Dwellings—Cymric and Gadhelic test-words—Celts in Galatia—Celts in Germany, France, and Spain—Euskarian Names—Gradual retrocession of Celts in England—Amount of the Celtic element—Division of Scotland between the Picts and Gaels—Inver and Aber—Ethnology of the Isle of Man	129
---	-----

CHAPTER X.

THE HISTORIC VALUE OF LOCAL NAMES.

Contrast between Roman and Saxon civilization, as shewn by Local Names—Roman roads—“Gates”—Bridges and fords—Celtic bridges—Deficiency of inns—Cold Harbour—Saxon dykes—	5
--	---

Roman walls—Saxon forts—“Bury”—Ancient camps—Chester, caster, and caer—Stations of the Roman Legions—Frontier districts—Castile—The Mark—Pfyn—Devises—Ethnic shire-names of England—Intrusive colonization	PAGE 166
--	-------------

CHAPTER XI.

THE STREET-NAMES OF LONDON.

The walls of Old London—Gradual extension of the town—Absorption of surrounding villages—The brooks: the Holborn, the Tyburn, and the Westbourne—Wells, conduits, ferries—Monastic establishments of London—Localities of certain trades—Sports and pastimes—Sites of residences of historic families preserved in the names of streets—The Palaces of the Strand—Elizabethan London—Streets dating from the Restoration	183
--	-----

CHAPTER XII.

HISTORIC SITES.

Places of popular assembly—Runnimede—Moot-hill—Detmold—The Scandinavian “things” or parliaments—The Thingvellir of Iceland—The Thingwalls and Dingwells of Great Britain—Tynwald Hill in the Isle of Man—Battle-fields: Lichfield, Battle, Slaughter—Conflicts with the Danes—Eponymic Names—Myths of Early English History—Carisbrooke—Hengist and Horsa—Cissa—Ælle—Cerdic—Offa—Maes Garmon—British chieftains—Valletta—Alexander—Names of the Roman Emperors—Modern Names of this class	196
---	-----

CHAPTER XIII.

SACRED SITES.

Local vestiges of Saxon heathendom—Tiw, Fres, Woden, Thor, Balder—Celtic deities—Teutonic demigods—Wayland Smith—Old Scratch—Old Nick—The Nightmare—Sacred groves and temples—Vestiges of Slavonic heathendom—The Classic Pantheon—Conversion of the Northern nations—Paulinus at Goodmanham—“Llan” and “Kil”—The Hermits of the Hebrides—The local saints of Wales—Places of pilgrimage—The monastic houses	217
--	-----

CHAPTER XIV.

PHYSICAL CHANGES ATTESTED BY LOCAL NAMES.

The nature of geological changes—The valley of the Thames once a lagoon filled with islets—Thanet once an island—Reclamation of Romney Marsh—Newhaven—Somersetshire—The Traeth Mawr—The Carse of Gowrie—Loch Maree—The Fens of Cambridgeshire—The Isle of Axholme—Silting-up of the Lake of Geneva—Increase of the Delta of the Po—Volcanoes—Destruction of ancient forests—Icelandic forests—The Weald of Kent—Increase of Population—Populousness of Saxon England—The nature of Saxon husbandry—English vineyards—Extinct animals: the wolf, badger, aurochs, and beaver—Ancient salt works—Lighthouses—Changes in the relative commercial importance of towns	page 235
---	-------------

CHAPTER XV.

CHANGES AND ERRORS.

Vitality of Local Names—Recurrence to ancient Names—Changes in Names often simply phonetic—Lincoln—Sarum—Whitehall—Phonetic corruptions among savage tribes—Interchange of suffixes of analogous sound—Tendency to contraction—Laws of Phonetic change—Examples—Influence of popular etymological speculation on the form of Names—Tendency to make Names significant—Examples—Transformations of French Names—Invention of new Saints from Local Names—Transformed names often give rise to legends—Bozra—Thongcastle—The Dunn Cow—Antwerp—The Mouse Tower—The Amazons of the Baltic—Pilatus—The Picts—The Tatars—Poland—Mussulman—Negropont—Corruptions of Street-Names—America—The Gypsies	256
---	-----

CHAPTER XVI.

WORDS DERIVED FROM PLACES.

Growth of words out of names—Process of transformation—Examples: cherry, peach, chestnut, walnut, quince, damson, Guernsey lily, currant, shallot, coffee, cacao, and rhubarb—Tobacco—Names of wines and liqueurs—Gia, negus, and grog—Names of animals: turkey, ermine, sable—Breeds of horses—Fish—Names of Minerals: loadstone, magnet, agate, jet, nitre, ammonia—Textile fabrics	
---	--

	PAGE
—Manufactures of the Arabs: muslin, damask, gauze, fustian— Manufactures of the Flemings: cambric, diaper, duck, ticking, frieze—Republics of Northern Italy—Cravats—Worsted—Names of vehicles—The coach—Names of weapons—Inventions called from the name of the inventor—Pasquinade, punch, harlequin, charlatan, vaudeville—Mythical derivations—Names of coins— Moral significance attached to words derived from Ethnic Names —Examples: Gothic, bigot, cretin, frank, romance, gasconade, lumber, ogre, fiend, slave—Names of servile Races—Tariff— Cannibal—Assassin—Spruce—Words derived from the practice of pilgrimage: saunter, roam, canter, fiacre, tawdry, flash—History of the word <i>palace</i>	275

CHAPTER XVII.

ONOMATOLOGY; OR, THE PRINCIPLES OF NAME-GIVING.

Dangers which beset the Etymologist—Rules of Investigation— Names in the United States—List of some of the chief components of Local Names	311
--	-----

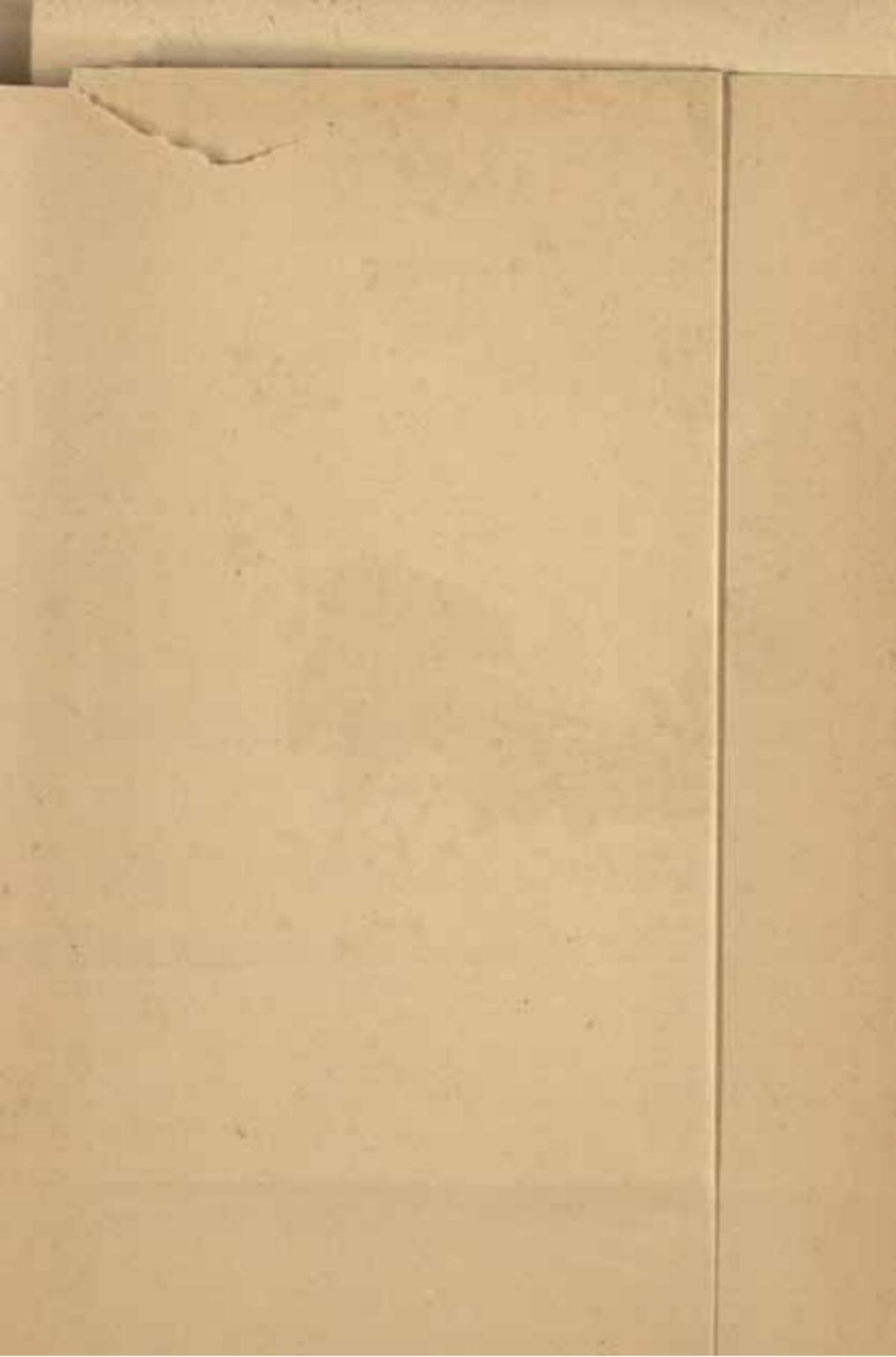
INDICES.

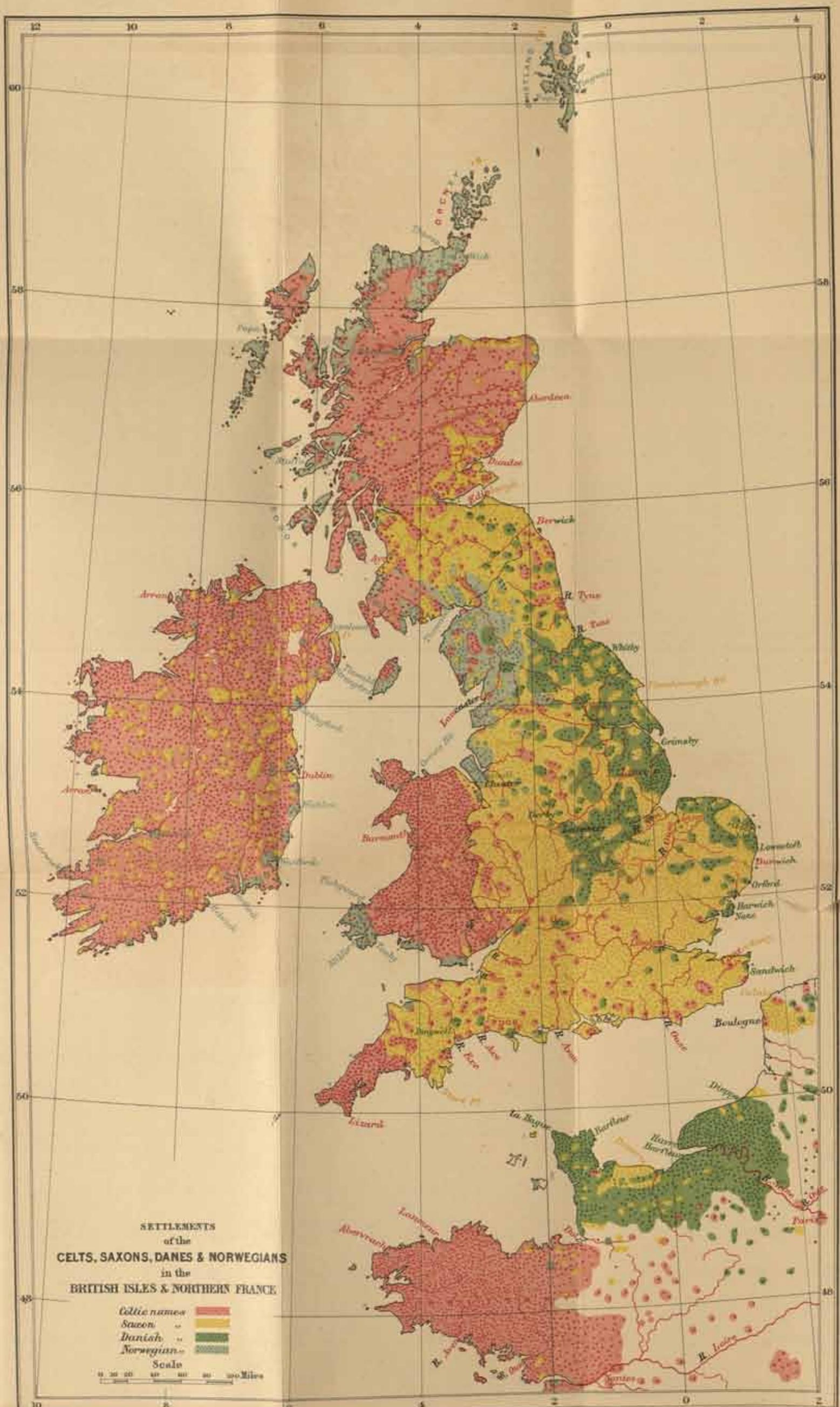
Index of Local Names	336
Index of Matters	358

MAPS.

Chromolithographic Map of the settlements of the Celts, Saxons, Danes, and Norwegians in the British Isles and Northern France	1
Sketch-Map shewing the distribution of Arabic Names in Spain and Portugal	69
Sketch-Map of the Saxon colony in Picardy and Artois	87
Sketch-Map shewing the Teutonic settlements in France	96
Sketch-Map shewing the settlements of the Northmen in Normandy.	123

* In these Maps each dot represents the position of an ethnographic local name.





WORDS AND PLACES.

CHAPTER I.

THE SIGNIFICANCY OF LOCAL NAMES.

Local Names always significant, and possessed of great vitality—Some descriptive—Geological value of such names—Others conserve ethnological and historical facts, or illustrate the state of civilization or religion in past times.

LOCAL NAMES—whether they belong to provinces, cities, and villages, or are the designations of rivers and mountains—are never mere arbitrary sounds, devoid of meaning. They may always be regarded as records of the past, inviting and rewarding a careful historical interpretation.

In many instances the original import of such names has faded away, or has become disguised in the lapse of ages; nevertheless, the primeval meaning may be recoverable, and whenever it is recovered we have gained a symbol that may prove itself to be full-fraught with instruction; for it may indicate—emigrations—immigrations—the commingling of races by war and conquest, or by the peaceful processes of commerce:—the name of a district or of a town may speak to us of events which written history has failed to commemorate. A local name may often be adduced as evidence determinative of controversies that otherwise could never be brought to a conclusion.

The names of places are conservative of the more archaic forms of a living language, and they often embalm for us the guise and fashion of speech in eras the most remote. These

topographic words, which float down upon the parlance of successive generations of men, are subject in their course to less phonetic abrasion than the other elements of a people's speech. Such words, it is true, are subject to special perils, arising from attempts at accommodating their forms to the requirements of popular etymological speculation ; but, on the other hand, they are more secure than other words from the modifying influences of grammatical inflexion.

The name of many an ancient city, such as Tadmor, Sidon, or Hamath, seems as if it were endowed with an inherent and indestructible vitality : it is still uttered, unchanged in a single letter—*monumentum ære perennius*—while fragments of marble columns, or of sculptures in porphyry or granite, are seen strewing confusedly the desolated site.

What has been affirmed by the botanist as to the floras of limited districts, may be said, with little abatement, concerning local names—that they survive the catastrophes which overthrow empires, and that they outlive devastations which are fatal to almost everything besides. Invading hosts may trample down or extirpate whatever grows upon a soil, excepting only its wild flowers, and the names of those sites where man has found a home. Seldom is a people utterly exterminated,¹ for the proud conqueror leaves "of the poor of the land" to till the glebe anew ; and these enslaved outcasts, though they may hand down no memory of the splendid deeds of the nation's heroes, yet retain a most tenacious recollection of the names of the hamlets which their own ignoble progenitors inhabited, and near to which their fathers were interred.

Nineteen-twentieths of the vocabulary of any people lives only in the literature and the speech of the cultured classes.²

¹ In the historical books of the Old Testament, we have, incidentally, a proof of the large Canaanite element remaining after the Israelitish conquest of Palestine. We see the old Canaanite names struggling for existence with those imposed by the conquerors :—Kirjath Arba with Hebron, Kirjath Sepher with Debir ; Keneth with Nobar ; Luz with Bethel ; Ephratah with Bethlehem.

² Of the 50,000 words in the English language, some 10,000 constitute the vocabulary of an educated Englishman, and certainly not 1,000, perhaps not more than 500, are heard in the mouths of the labouring classes.

But the remainder—the twentieth part—has a robust life in the daily usage of the sons of toil: and this limited portion of the national speech never fails to include the names of those objects which are the most familiar and the most beloved. A few score of "household words" have thus been retained as the common inheritance of the whole of the Indo-European nations;¹ and the same causes have secured the local preservation of local names.

These appellations, which have thus been floated forward from age to age, have often, or they had at first, a *descriptive import* ;—they tell us something of the physical features of the land. Thus it is that they may either give aid to the philologist when the aspect of the country remains the same—its visible forms standing in view as a sort of material lexicon of a tongue that has ceased to be vernacular ; or, on the other hand, where the face of nature has undergone extensive changes—where there were formerly, it may be, forests that have been cleared, marshes that have been drained, coast-lines that have advanced seaward, rivers that have extended their deltas or found new channels, estuaries that have been converted into alluvial soil, lakes that have been silted up, islands that have become gentle inland slopes surrounded by fertile corn-flats ;—in all such cases, instances of which will be adduced hereafter, these pertinacious names have a geological significance—they come into use as a record of a class of events, as to which, for the most part, written history is silent. In this manner—and the instances are many—the names of places become available as the beacon-lights of geologic history. In truth, there are instances in which local names, conserved in places where little or nothing else that is human has endured, may be adduced as evidence of vast physical mutations, side

¹ The names of the numerals, of father, mother, and brother, of the parts of the body, of two or three of the commoner metals, tools, cereals, and domesticated animals, such as the cat, the mouse, and the goose, as well as the names of the plough, of grist, of fire, of the house, as well as some of the personal pronouns and numerals, come within this category. The analysis of words of this class gives us a clue to the relative epochs at which the Celtic, Romance, Sclavonic, and Teutonic families separated from the parent stock, or from each other, and shows what progress had been made in the arts of life at the periods when each of these separations took place.

by side with the stone hatchets and the spear-heads of the drift of Abbeville, the canoes and anchors found in the alluvium of the Carse of Falkirk and Strathclyde, the gnawed bones of the Kirkdale Cavern, the glaciated rocks of Wales, the rain-dinted slabs of Sussex, and other massive vouchers in the physical history of the globe.

The picturesque or descriptive character of local names is, as might be anticipated, prominently exemplified in the appellations bestowed on the most striking feature in landscape—mountain peaks and ranges. Thus it is easy to perceive that, in every region of the world, the loftier mountains have been designated by names which describe that natural phenomenon, which would be most certain to impress the imagination of a rude people. The names of Snowdon, Ben Nevis, Mont Blanc, the Sierra Nevada in Spain, Snafell in Iceland, the Sneeuw Bergen at the Cape of Good Hope, the Sneehädden in Norway, Sneekoppe in Bohemia, and the Weisshorn, the Weissmies, and the Tête Blanche in Switzerland, as well as the more archaic or more obscure names of Lebanon, of Caucasus, of Hæmus, of the Himalaya, of Dwajalagiri, and of Djebel-es-Sheikh, are, all of them, appellations descriptive, in various languages, of the characteristic snowy covering of these lofty summits.

But there are many names which conjoin historical and physical information. Thus, when we learn that the highest summit in the Isle of Man is called SNAFELL, we recognise at once the descriptive character of the name, and we might be satisfied with simply placing it in the foregoing list. But when we discover that the name Snafell is a true Norse word, and that it serves moreover for the name of a mountain in Norway, and of another in Iceland, we find ourselves in presence of the historical fact that the Isle of Man was, for centuries, a dependency of the Scandinavian Crown—having been conquered and colonized by the Norwegian Vikings, who also peopled Iceland.

This is an instance of what we may call the ethnological import of names. The chief value of the science of geographical etymology consists in the aid which it is thus able to give us in the determination of obscure ethnological

questions. There are many nations which have left no written records, and whose history would be a blank volume—or nearly so—were it not that in the places where they have so-journed they have left traces of their migrations, sufficient to enable us to reconstruct the main outline of their history. The hills, the valleys, and the rivers are, in fact, the only writing-tablets on which unlettered nations have been able to inscribe their annals. The great advances in ethnological knowledge which have recently taken place are largely due to the decipherment of the obscure and time-worn records thus conserved in local names. The Celtic, the Iberic, the Teutonic, the Scandinavian, and the Sclavonian races have thus, and for the most part thus only, made known to us their migrations, their conquests, and their defeats.

To this subject—Etymology in its relations to Ethnology—several of the succeeding chapters will be devoted.

But we sometimes derive historical information in a still more explicit form from local names. They often preserve the memory of historic sites, and even enable us to assign approximate dates to certain memorable events. Thus, there is a meadow near Stamford Bridge which still goes by the name of BATTLE FLATS. For eight centuries, this name has kept in its tenacious grasp the memory of the precise locality of the famous territorial concession which Harold, son of Godwine, made to Harald Hardráda, King of Norway, "seven feet of English ground, or as much more as he may be taller than other men." And at the other extremity of the kingdom the name of the town of BATTLE, in Sussex, is the epitaph which marks the spot where, in less than a month, the English king lost his kingdom and his life.

The names of MESSINA in Sicily, of CARTHAGENA in Spain, and of MILETUS in Ionia, repeat the names of the mother-cities which sent out these colonies; and the name of TRIPOLI reminds us that there were three cities—Tyre, Sidon, and Aradus—which joined in establishing the new settlement.

The name of the PHILIPPINE Islands tells us of the reign in which the Spanish galleons steered from Peru across the Southern Sea. The name of LOUISIANA reminds us that, in the days of the *Grand Monarque*, France was the rival of Eng.

land in the colonization of the Western World ; and the names of VIRGINIA, of the CAROLINAS, and of GEORGIA give us the dates of the first foundation of England's colonial empire, and of some of the chief successive stages in its progress. The word LONDONDERRY speaks to us of the resettlement of the desolated city of Derry by the London guilds ; while the names KING'S COUNTY and QUEEN'S COUNTY, PHILIPSTOWN, and MARYBOROUGH, commemorate the fact that it was in the days of King Philip and Queen Mary that the O'Mores were exterminated, and two new counties added to the English Pale.

There are materials of yet another class which may be collected from the study of ancient names. From them we may decipher facts that have a bearing on the history of ancient civilization. With regard, for example, to Saxon England, we may from local names draw many inferences as to the amount of cultivated land, the state of agriculture, the progress of the arts of construction, and even as to the density of the population and its relative distribution. In the same records we may discover vestiges of various local franchises and privileges, and may investigate certain social differences which must have characterised the districts settled respectively by the Saxons and the Danes. And we may collect enchorial vestiges of the heathenism of our forefathers, and illustrate the process by which it was gradually effaced by the efforts of Christian teachers.

We thus perceive how many branches of scientific, historical, and archæological research are capable of being elucidated by the study of names ; and it is manifest that upon many grounds, the work of their Historical Interpretation is called for. The almost virgin soil of a rich field, which has never yet been systematically cultivated, presents itself before the labourer ; and an industrious criticism, bringing into combination the resources of Geography, of Physical Description, of Geology, of Archæology, of Ethnology, of Philology and of History, may hope to reach results, more or less important, in each of these departments of knowledge ; or, at all events, it cannot fail to indicate, for future exploration, some of the sites where lie buried the hidden treasures of the past.

CHAPTER II.

NAMES OF RECENT ORIGIN.

Colonization of America—Greenland—Leif Ericson—Columbus—Religious feeling in the Names given by the Spaniards and by the Puritans—Salem—Providence—The Quaker Colony—Native Indian Names—The Elizabethan worthies: Frobisher, Davis, Baffin, Hudson, Drake, and Gilbert—Adventures of Captain Smith—The French plantations—The Dutch in North and South America—Magalhaens—Spanish and Portuguese discoveries—The Dutch in the South Seas—New Zealand and New Holland—Recent Arctic discoveries.

THE peopling of the Eastern Hemisphere is an event of the distant past. The names upon the map of Europe have remained there, most of them for ten, many of them for twenty, centuries. To study them is a task full of difficulties; for they are mostly derived from obscure or unknown languages, and they have suffered more or less from the phonetic changes of so many years. But with the New World the case is different. The colonization of America has been effected during the modern historic period, the process of name-giving is illustrated by numerous authentic documents, and the names are derived from living languages. Just as the best introduction to the study of geology is the investigation of recent formations, abounding in the remains of still existing organisms, so we may fitly commence our present task by an examination of what we may call the tertiary deposits of America and Australia, which are still in process of formation; and we shall then be better prepared to explore the Wealden and other secondary formations of the Teutonic Period, and the still older primary Celtic strata—Silurian, Cambrian, and Devonian. We shall find that the study of the more recent names throws much light on those

natural laws which have regulated the nomenclature of Europe; and the investigation is, moreover, full of interest, from the numerous associations with the names of the bold conquistadors and the daring seamen whose enterprise has added another continent to the known world.

By means of the names upon the map, we may trace the whole history of the successive stages by which the white men have spread themselves over the Western World. We may discover the dates at which the several settlements were founded, we may assign to each of the nations of Europe its proper share in the work of colonization, and, lastly, we may recover the names of the adventurous captains who led their little bands of daring followers to conquer the wilderness from nature, or from savage tribes.

The name of GREENLAND is the only one which is left to remind us of the Scandinavian settlements which were made in America during the tenth century. The discoveries of Leif, son of Eric the Red, have been forgotten, and the Norse names of Vinland (Massachusetts), Markland (Nova Scotia), Helluland it mikla (Labrador), and Litla Helluland (Newfoundland), have been superseded, and now survive only in the memory of the curious.

Without disparagement of the claims of Leif Ericson to the discovery of the New World, we may regret that the names of the city of COLOMBUS and of the district of COLUMBIA form the only memorials of the bold Genoese adventurer; and we may wish that the name of the entire continent had been such as to keep constantly in memory the exploits of Christopher Columbus rather than of those of Amerigo Vespucci. Alexander von Humboldt¹ has, indeed, vindicated Vespucci from the charge of trickery or forgery which Las Casas attempted to fasten upon him; and we must, therefore, regard the name of AMERICA as an unfortunate mistake rather than as an inglorious and successful fraud.

The deep religious feeling of the earlier voyagers is well illustrated by the names which they bestowed upon their discoveries. The first land described by Columbus was the island of SAN SALVADOR. From day to day he held on, in

¹ *Cetimus*, vol. ii. note 457.

spite of the threats of his mutinous crew, who threatened to throw the crazy visionary into the sea. With what vividness does this name of San Salvador disclose the feelings with which, on the seventieth night of the dreary voyage, the brave Genoese caught sight of what seemed to be a light gleaming on some distant shore ; how vividly does that name enable us to realize the scene when, on the next day, with a humble and grateful pride, he set foot upon that NEW WORLD of which he had dreamed from his boyhood, and, having erected the symbol of the Christian faith and knelt before it, he rose from his knees and proclaimed, in a broken voice, that the land should henceforth bear the name of San Salvador—the Holy Saviour, who had preserved him through so many perils !

We cannot but reverence the romantic piety which chequers the story of the violence and avarice of the conquistadors. When unknown shores were reached, the first thought of those fierce soldiers was to claim the lands as new kingdoms of their Lord and Master, and to erect forthwith His symbol, the SANTA CRUZ, the VERA CRUZ, names which mark upon our maps so many of the earliest settlements of the Spaniards and Portuguese.

The name of SAN SEBASTIAN, the first Spanish colony founded on the continent of South America; forms a touching memorial of the perils which beset the earlier colonists. On disembarking from the ships, seventy of the Spaniards were killed by the poisoned arrows of the Indians ; on which account the dangerous spot was put under the special protection of the martyr, who, by reason of the circumstances of his death, might be supposed to feel a personal and peculiar sympathy with those who were exposed to the like sufferings. So too the name of the LADRONES, the "Robbers' Islands," commemorates the losses of Magalhaens' crew from the thievish propensities of the natives ; and the name of SIERRA LEONE, the "Lion's range," records the terrors of the Portuguese discoverers at the nightly roaring of the lions in the mountains which fringe the coast.

As in the case of many great men, there seems to have been a sort of mysticism underlying the piety of Columbus. On his third voyage he discerned three mountain-peaks rising

from the waters, and supposed that three new islands had been discovered. On a nearer approach, it was found that the three summits formed one united land—a fact which the admiral recognised as a mysterious emblem of the Holy Trinity, and therefore bestowed upon the island the name of LA TRINIDAD, which it still retains. So the huge mountain mass of ST. KITTS, bearing on its shoulder a smaller pyramid of black lava, took in the imagination of Columbus the form of the giant St. Christopher bearing on his shoulder the infant Christ.

The Spaniards were devout observers of the festivals of the Church, and this circumstance often enables us to fix the precise day on which great discoveries were made. Thus FLORIDA, with its dreary swamps, is not the "Flowery Land," as it is sometimes thought to be; but its name records the fact that it was discovered by Juan Ponce de Leon on Easter Sunday—a festival which the Spaniards call Pascua Florida, from the flowers with which the churches are then decked. The island of DOMINICA was discovered on a Sunday—*dies Dominica*. NATAL was discovered by Vasco de Gama on Christmas-day—*dies Natalis*. THE VIRGIN ISLES, a numberless group, were discovered by Columbus on the day sacred to St. Ursula and the eleven thousand virgins. The town of ST. AUGUSTINE, the oldest in the United States, was founded on St. Augustine's-day by Melendez, who was sent by Philip II. of Spain on the pious mission of exterminating a feeble colony of Huguenot refugees, who were seeking, on the coast of Florida, that religious liberty which was denied them in their native land. The log of the exploring expedition sent out by the Portuguese in 1501 is written on the Brazilian coast, and can be easily deciphered by the aid of the Roman calendar. The explorers reached S. Roque on Aug. 16th, Cape S. Augustin on Aug. 28th, Rio de S. Miguel on Sept. 29th, Rio de S. Jeronymo on Sept. 30th, Rio de S. Francisco on Oct. 10th, Rio das Virgens on Oct. 21st, Rio de Santa Lucia on Dec. 15th, Cape S. Thome on Dec. 21st, S. Salvador de Bahia on Dec. 25th, Rio de Janeiro on Jan. 1st, Angra dos Reis on Jan. 6th, and the Island of S. Sebastião on Jan. 20th.

The islands of ASCENSION and ST. HELENA, the river ST.

LAWRENCE, and other places too numerous to mention, thus date the day of their discovery by their names.

A religious feeling equally intense with that which dictated the names bestowed by the Spanish discoverers, but very different in character, is evinced by the names which mark the sites of the earlier Puritan colonies in North America.

SALEM was intended to be the earthly realization of the New Jerusalem, where a "New Reformation," of the sternest Calvinistic type, was to inaugurate a fresh era in the history of the world, and a strict discipline was to eradicate every frailty of our human nature from this City of the Saints. If the "Blue Laws" of the neighbouring town of Newhaven, given by Hutchinson, are authentic, they afford a curious picture of life in this Puritan Utopia. They enact, under severe penalties:—

"That no one shall be a freeman unless he be converted.

"That no one shall run on the Sabbath, or walk in his garden.

"That no one shall make beds, cut hair, or shave, and no woman shall kiss her children on the Sabbath.

"That no one shall make mince-pies, or play any instrument, except the trumpet, drum, and Jews'-harp.

"That no food or lodging shall be given to any Quaker or other heretic."

The laws of Massachusetts assigned the penalty of death to all Quakers, as well as to "stubborn and rebellious sons," and to all "children, above sixteen, who curse or smite their natural father or mother," and to persons guilty of idolatry, witchcraft, or blasphemy.

These laws, breathing the spirit of Christianity as understood by the Puritan exiles for conscience' sake, quickly bore their fruit. Roger Williams, a noble-hearted man, who, strange to say, had been chosen to be minister at Salem, dared to affirm the heresy that "the doctrine of persecution for cause of conscience is most evidently and lamentably contrary to the doctrine of Christ Jesus," and that "no man should be bound to worship against his own consent." For maintaining these heterodox opinions, which struck at the root of the New England system of polity, Williams had sentence of exile pronounced against him. He wandered forth into the snows of a New England winter: "for fourteen weeks," he says, "he

often, in the stormy night, had neither fire nor food, and had no house but a hollow tree."

The savages shewed him the mercy which his fellow-Christians had refused him; an Indian chief gave him food and shelter; but that wigwam in the far forest was pronounced to be within the jurisdiction of the Puritan colony, and the Apostle of Toleration, hunted even from the wilderness, embarked with five companions in a canoe, and landed in Rhode Island. With simple piety he called the spot where the canoe first touched the land, by the name of **PROVIDENCE**—a place which still remains the capital of Rhode Island, the State which Williams founded as "a shelter for persons distressed for conscience."

The name of **CONCORD**, the capital of the State of New Hampshire, shews that some at least of the Puritans were actuated by feelings more in harmony with the spirit of the religion they professed; while **PHILADELPHIA**, the City of Brotherly Love, tells a touching tale of the unbrotherly persecutions which filled the gaols of England with 60,000 Quakers,—persecutions from which they fled, in the hope of inaugurating a Utopian era of peace and harmony.

All readers of Pepys' amusing Diary are familiar with the name of his colleague at the Admiralty, Sir William Penn. The funds which should have found their way into the naval chest were diverted to purposes more agreeable to the "merry monarch" than the purchase of tar and timber; and in consequence, the fortune which the Comptroller of the Navy bequeathed to his Quaker son was a claim on the royal purse for the sum of 16,000*l.* The money not being forthcoming, young Penn—who, much to the annoyance of his family, had embraced the tenets of the Quakers—obtained in satisfaction of his claims, a large grant of forest-land in North America, and led forth a colony of Quakers to found the new colony, called, after himself, **PENNSYLVANIA**.

* The name of **BOSTON** reminds us of the part of England from which the first Puritan settlers emigrated. They had, with much difficulty, escaped from the Lincolnshire coast—some of them having been apprehended on the beach for the crime of attempting to reach a country where they might worship

according to their consciences. Their first refuge was in Holland, from whence the *Mayflower* carried them to the shores of New England, and on the 11th of December, 1620, landed them on a desolate spot, five hundred miles from the nearest settlement of white men. To this spot they gave the name of PLYMOUTH—a reminiscence of the last English land which they had seen as they passed down the Channel.

HOBOKEN, an Indian word, meaning the "smoke pipe," was the name of a spot in New Jersey, at which the settlers met the Indian chiefs in council, and smoked the pipe of peace, while they formed a league of amity—too soon, alas! to be broken by the massacre of BLOODY BROOK, where many of the colonists were treacherously slain. Hoboken is one of the many Indian names which we find scattered over the map of the American continent, and which are frequently used to designate the great natural features of the country, the lakes, the rivers, the mountain ranges, and the chief natural territorial divisions.¹ Such are the names of the NIAGARA, the POTOMAC, the OTTAWA, the RAFFAHANNOCK, the SUSQUEHANNA, the MISSISSIPPI, the MISSOURI, the MINNESOTA, CANADA, MASSACHUSETTS, CONNECTICUT, ARKANSAS, WISCONSIN, MICHIGAN. The name of MEXICO is derived from Mexithi, the Aztec war-god. TLASCALA means "the place of bread." HAYTI is the "mountainous country." The ANDES take their name from the Peruvian word *anta*—copper. Local names are the only memorial of many once powerful tribes which have become extinct. The names of the ALLEGHANY Range, the MOHAWK Valley, Lake HURON, Lake ERIE, Lake NIPISSING, the City of NATCHEZ, CHEROKEE County, the River OTTAWA, and the States of KANSAS, OHIO, and ILLINOIS are all derived from the names of tribes already extinct or rapidly becoming so. Centuries hence, the historian of the New World will point to these names as great ethnological landmarks: they will have, in his eyes, a value of the same kind as that which is now attached to the names of Hesse, Devonshire, The Solway, Paris or Turin.

The name of VIRGINIA carries us back to the reign of the Virgin Queen, and gives us the date of the exploits of those

¹ It will be shewn hereafter that rivers and mountains, as a rule, receive their names from the earliest races, villages and towns from later colonists.

hardy sailors, who cast into the shade the deeds even of the Spanish conquistadors. Not far from the scene of one of his ruinous enterprises,¹ the most chivalrous, the most adventurous, the most farsighted, and the most unfortunate of Englishmen, has recently had a tardy tribute paid to him, in the adoption, by the Legislature of North Carolina, of the name of RALEIGH as the designation of the capital of the State in which Raleigh's colony was planted. On RALEIGH ISLAND, at the entrance of Roanoke Sound, may still be discerned the traces of the fort around which the adventurers built the CITY OF RALEIGH, a place which has now vanished from the map. Of Raleigh's other enterprises, more especially of his quixotic ascent of the Orinoco for four hundred miles in small open boats, no local name remains as a memorial.

The names of other heroes of the Elizabethan era are to be sought elsewhere. In the Northern Seas we find a record of the achievements of four brave Englishmen—Frobisher, Davis, Baffin, and Hudson. The adventurous spirit which actuated this band of naval worthies is shewn in the declaration of Martin Frobisher, who deemed the discovery of the North-West Passage "the only thing of the world that was yet left undone by which a notable minde might be made famous and fortunate." In command of two little barks, respectively of 25 and 20 tons, and accompanied by a small pinnace, FROBISHER steered for the unknown seas of ice, and, undaunted by the loss of the pinnace and the mutinous defection of one of his crews, he persevered in his enterprise, and discovered the strait which bears his name.

John Davis, with two ships respectively of 50 and 35 tons, followed up the discoveries which Frobisher had made. With a brave heart he kept up the courage of his sickly sailors, who were struck with terror at the strange sight of huge floating icebergs towering overhead, and at the fearful crash of the icefloes as they ground one against the other, and threatened the ships with instant destruction. When, at length, the wished-for land came in sight, it was found to be so utterly barren and inhospitable that the disappointed seamen gave it the name

¹ CAPE FEAR commemorates the narrow escape from destruction of one of the expeditions sent out by Raleigh.

which it still bears—CAPE DESOLATION. But Davis persevered, and was rewarded by the discovery of an open passage leading to the North-West, to which the name of DAVIS' STRAITS has been rightfully assigned.

Bylot and Baffin, with one small vessel, and a crew of fourteen men and two boys, eclipsed all that Davis had done, and ventured into unknown seas, where, for two hundred years, none dared to follow them. They discovered the magnificent expanse of water which is known by the name of BAFFIN'S BAY, and they coasted round its shores in hopes of finding some outlet towards the North or West. Three channels were discovered, to which they gave the names of Sir James LANCASTER, Sir Thomas SMITH, and Alderman JONES, by whose countenance and pecuniary assistance they had been enabled to equip the expedition.

The adventurous life and tragic fate of Henry Hudson would make an admirable subject for an historical romance. The narration is quaintly given in *Purchas His Pilgrimes*; but, fortunately or unfortunately, it has not, so far as I am aware, been selected as a theme by any modern writer. Hudson's first voyage was an attempt to discover the North-East Passage to India. With ten men and a boy, he had succeeded in attaining the coast of Spitzbergen, when the approach of winter compelled him to return. In a second voyage he reached Nova Zembla. The next year he traced the unknown coastline of New England, and entered the great river which bears his name. His last expedition was rewarded by still greater discoveries than any he had hitherto effected. In a bark of 55 tons he attempted the North-West Passage, and, penetrating through HUDSON'S STRAIT, he reached HUDSON'S BAY, where his ship was frozen up among the icefloes. Patiently he waited for the approach of spring, although, before the ship was released, the crew had been reduced to feed on moss and frogs. After a while, they fortunately succeeded in catching a supply of fish, and prepared to return home, with provisions for only fourteen days. Dismayed at this prospect of starvation, the crew mutinied, and, with the object of diminishing the number of mouths to be fed, they treacherously seized their brave captain; and having placed in a small boat a little meal, a

musket, and an iron pot, they cast Hudson adrift, with eight sick men, to find a grave in the vast inland sea, the name of which is the worthy epitaph of one of the most daring of England's seamen. The names of these four men—Frobisher, Davis, Baffin, and Hudson—the world will not willingly let die.

The naval triumphs of the Elizabethan era are also associated, in the minds of Englishmen, with the exploits of Drake and Gilbert, although they have not been fortunate enough to give their names to seas or cities. Drake's almost fabulous adventures—his passage of the Straits of Magalhaens—his capture of huge treasure-ships with his one small bark—his voyage of 1,400 miles across the Pacific, which he was the first Englishman to navigate—his discovery of the western coast of North America, and his successful circumnavigation of the globe, form the subject of a romantic chapter in the history of maritime adventure.

But a still higher tribute of admiration is due to the brave and pious Sir Humphrey Gylberte, who, on his return from his expedition to NEWFOUNDLAND, attempted to cross the Atlantic in his "Frigat," the *Squirrel*, a little vessel of 10 tons. Near the Azores, a storm arose, in which he perished. The touching account of his death as given in Hakluyt is well known, but it can hardly be repeated too often: "The Generall, sitting abaft with a booke in his hand, cried out to us in the Hind, so oft as we did approach within hearing, 'We are as neere to heaven by sea as by land,'—reiterating the same speech, well beseeeming a souldier resolute in Jesus Christ, as I can testifie he was. The same Monday night, about twelve of the clocke, or not long after, the Frigat being ahead of us in the Golden Hinde, suddenly her lights were out, whereof, as in a moment, we lost the sight, and withall our watch cryed the Generall was cast away, which was too true; for in that moment the Frigat was devoured and swallowed up of the sea."

Such were the gallant gentlemen and "souldiers resolute in Jesus Christ" who made the reign of Elizabeth illustrious.

The records of the progress of English colonization during the next reign are to be sought on the banks of the JAMES RIVER. On either side, at the entrance of this river, are Cape HENRY and Cape CHARLES. Cape Charles was called after

“Baby Charles,” and Cape Henry bears the name of the hopeful prince whose accession to the throne might probably have changed the whole course of English history. ELIZABETH County, the scene of M’Clellan’s campaign, and in which stands Fortress Monroe, was so called in honour of the sister of these princes—the hapless Winter Queen, the mother of Prince Rupert. SMITH’S ISLES, near Cape Charles, and SMITHFIELD, on the opposite side of the James River, are memorials of Captain John Smith, a man of rare genius and enterprise, to whom, even more than to Raleigh, the ultimate establishment of the English colony in Virginia is due.

Even in those days of wild adventure, Smith’s career had been such as distinguished him above all his fellow-colonists in Virginia. When almost a boy he had fought, under Leicester, in that Dutch campaign, the incredible mismanagement of which has been so ably detailed by Mr. Motley. His mind, as he tells us, “being set upon brave adventures,” he had roamed over France, Italy, and Egypt, doing a little piracy, as it would now be called, in the Levant. Coming to Hungary, he took service for the war with the Turks, against whom he devised many “excellent stratagems,” and performed prodigies of valour in various single combats with Turkish champions, slaying the “Lord Turbashaw,” also “one Grualgo, the vowed friend of Turbashaw,” as well as “Bonny Mulgro,” who tried to avenge the death of the other two.

After numerous adventures, for which the reader must be referred to his amusing autobiography, a general engagement took place, and Captain Smith was left for dead upon the field of battle. Here he was made prisoner, and sold into slavery at Constantinople. Being regarded with too much favour by his “fair mistresse,” who “ooke much compassion on him,” he was sent into the Crimea, where he was “no more regarded than a beast.” Driven to madness by this usage, he killed his task-master, the Tymor, whose clothes he put on, and whose horse he appropriated, and thus succeeded in escaping across the steppes; and, after overcoming many perils, he at last reached a Christian land. “Being thus satisfied with Europe and Asia,” and hearing of the “warres in Barbarie,” he forthwith proceeded to the interior of Morocco, in search of new ad-

ventures. We next hear of him "trying some conclusions at sea" with the Spaniards; and at last, at thirty years of age, he found himself in Virginia, at a time when a great portion of the hundred colonists had perished, and the survivors were meditating the abandonment of what seemed a hopeless enterprise. Before long, Smith's force of character placed him at the head of affairs, which soon began to improve under the influence of his resolute and hopeful genius. But the position of responsibility in which he was placed could not put a stop to the execution of his adventurous projects. In an open boat he made a coasting voyage of some three thousand miles, in the course of which he discovered and explored the Potomac. On the occasion of one of these expeditions, his companions were all cut off by the Indians, and he himself, "beset with 200 salvages," was taken prisoner and condemned to die. Brought before the King of Pamaunkee, "the salvages" had fastened him to a tree, and were about to make him a target for the exhibition of their skill in archery, when he obtained his release by the adroit display of the great medicine of a pocket-compass. "A bagge of gunpowder," which had come into the possession of "the salvages," "they carefully preserved till the next spring, to plant as they did their corne, because they would be acquainted with the nature of that seede." Taken at length before "Powhattan, their Emperor," for the second time Smith had sentence of death passed upon him. "Two great stones were brought; as many as could, layd hands on him, dragged him to them, and thereon laid his head, being ready with their clubs to beate out his braines." At this juncture "Pocahontas, the king's dearest daughter," a beautiful girl, the "nonpareil of the country," was touched with pity for the white-skinned stranger; and, "when no intreaty could prevaile," she rushed forward and "got his head in her armes, and laid her owne upon his to save him from death," and thus succeeded, at the risk of her life, in obtaining the pardon of the prisoner. Pocahontas was afterwards married to John Rolfe, "an honest and discreet" young Englishman, and from her some of the first families of the Old Dominion are proud to trace their descent.¹

¹ See *The True Travels, Adventures, and Observations of Captain John*

The State of FLORIDA, as the name imports, was originally a Spanish colony. LOUISIANA, NEW ORLEANS, MOBILE, and many other names, remind us that, in the reign of Louis XIV., France held firm possession of the Valley of the Mississippi, and stretched a chain of forts, by ST. LOUIS, ST. CHARLES, and the State of Illinois, to FOND DU LAC and LAC SUPERIEUR, the "Upper Lake" of the great chain of lakes, as far as DETROIT, the "narrow passage" between the LAC ST. CLAIR and Lake Erie. In Canada, the *Habitans*, as the French Canadians of the Lower Province are called, still retain the characteristics of the Normand peasantry in the time of Louis XIV., and French is still the vernacular over large districts. Here we are of course surrounded by French names. QUEBEC is a name transferred from Brittany, and MONTREAL is the "Royal Mount," so named by the Frenchman Cartier in 1535. Lake CHAMPLAIN takes its name from Champlain, a bold Normand adventurer "delighting marvellously in these enterprises," who joined an Indian war-party, and was the first to explore the upper waters of the St. Lawrence and the Mississippi. Cape BRETON was discovered, by mariners from Brittany, as early as the lifetime of Columbus. The name of LABRADOR was bestowed by the Portuguese slave merchants, on account of the strength and endurance of the hardy "labourers" whom they kidnapped on its coasts. The name of the State of VERMONT shews that it came within the great French dominion, and the State of MAINE repeats in the New World the name of one of the maritime provinces of France. But the genius of Lord Chatham wrested the empire of the New World from France; and Fort Du Quesne, the key of the French position in the Valley of the Ohio, under its new name of PITTSBURGH, commemorates the triumphs of the great war-minister, and is now one of the largest cities in the United States.

The State of DELAWARE was "planted" in 1610 by Lord De la Warr, under a patent granted by James I. The further progress of colonization in this region is commemorated by the

Smith in Europe, Asia, Africke, and America, London, 1629; and *The Generall Historie of Virginia, New England, and the Sommer Isles*, London, 1627—two most quaint and delightful, though possibly not strictly veracious, works.

Roman Catholic colony of MARYLAND, named after Henrietta Maria, Queen of Charles I.; and BALTIMORE, the chief city of the State, takes its name from Lord Baltimore, the patentee of the new colony, who thus transferred to the New World the Celtic name of the little Irish village from which he derived his title.

NEW JERSEY, in like manner, was founded under a patent granted, in the reign of Charles II., to George Carteret, Lord Jersey; while NOVA SCOTIA was a concession to Sir William Alexander, a Scotchman, who, with a band of his compatriots, settled there in the time of James II. Its recolonization in the reign of George II. is marked by the name of HALIFAX, given in honour of Lord Halifax, President of the Board of Trade.

The city of CHARLESTON, ALBEMARLE Sound, the rivers ASHLEY and COOPER, and the States of North and South CAROLINA,¹ date from the time of the Restoration; and the people are justly proud of the historical associations which attach to many of the local names. ANNAPOLIS, the capital of Maryland, as well as the RAPIDAN and NORTH ANNA Rivers, bring us to the reign of Queen Anne; and GEORGIA, the last of the thirteen colonies, dates from the reign of George II. NEW INVERNESS, in Georgia, was settled by Highlanders implicated in the rebellion of 1745. FREDERICKSBURG, the scene of a bloody battle in the civil war, and FREDERICK CITY, in Maryland, bear the name of the weak and worthless son of George II.

The Scandinavian colony of NEW SWEDEN has been absorbed by the States of Pennsylvania, Delaware, and New Jersey; but a few names, like SWEDESBORO' and DONA, still remain as evidences of a fact now almost forgotten.

The map of the State of NEW YORK takes us back to the reign of Charles II. The King's brother, James, Duke of York and Albany, had a grant made to him of the as yet unconquered Dutch colony of the NEW NETHERLANDS, the two chief cities of which, NEW AMSTERDAM and FORT ORANGE, were

¹ The name of the Carolinas seems to have been revived at this period, having been originally given at the time of the first colonization by the Huguenots in the reign of Charles IX. of France.

rechristened, after the Dutch had been dispossessed, by the names of NEW YORK and ALBANY, from the titles of the royal patentee. The names of the KATSKILL Mountains, STATEN Island, BROOKLYN (Breukelen), WALLABOUT Bay, YONKER's Island, the HAARLEM River, and the villages of FLUSHING, STUYVESANT, and BLAUVELT,¹ are among the local memorials which still remind us of the Dutch dominion in North America.²

The Dutch colony in South America has had a greater permanence. NEW AMSTERDAM, FREDENBURG, BLAUWBERG, and many other Dutch names in the same neighbourhood, surrounded as they are by Portuguese and Spanish names, are an exhibition of the results of intrusive colonization, and are instructive analogues of obscure phenomena, which we shall hereafter find exhibited on the Continent of Europe.

CAPE HORN, or rather CAPE HOORN, as it should properly be written, is also a vestige of the early enterprise of Holland. The name is derived from Hoorn, a village on the Zuyder Zee, which was the birthplace of Schouten, the first seaman who succeeded in doubling the Cape. Before the time of Schouten's voyage, the Pacific had been entered by the STRAITS OF MAGALHAENS, a passage between Tierra del Fuego and the mainland, which had been discovered by a man who, for genius, fertility of resource, and undaunted courage, deserves a place on the roll of fame beside Columbus, Cortez, Smith, and Hudson. Fernando Magalhaens was a Portuguese, engaged in the Spanish service, and was sent out to wrest from his fellow-countrymen the possession of the Moluccas, which, under the terms of the famous Papal Bull, were conceived to be included in the Spanish moiety of the world. Threading his way through the straits which bear his name, Magalhaens held on his way, in spite of the mutiny of his crews, the loss of one ship, and the desertion of another, and at last reached the Philippine Islands, where, during an attack by the natives, he

¹ We may add the names of Kinderhook, Haverstraw, Spuyten Duyvel, Watervliet, Roosevelt, Roseboom, Rosendale, Staatsburg, and Claverack.

² The word creek, which often appears in American river-names, appears to be a vestige of the Dutch dominion. Kreek is a common suffix in the Netherlands.

fell beneath a shower of spears. TORRES' STRAITS bear the name of one of Magalhaens' lieutenants.

The PHILIPPINES and the CAROLINES bear the names of two Spanish monarchs, Philip II. and Charles II., under whose respective auspices the first were colonized and the second discovered. The MARQUESAS received their name in honour of the Marquis Mendoza de Cañete, who, from his Viceroyalty of Peru, equipped the expedition which led to the discovery. The island called FERNANDO PO was discovered by Fernao de Poo, a Portuguese noble. JUAN FERNANDEZ, a bold Spanish sailor, chanced upon the solitary isle which bears his name—an island which is chiefly memorable to Englishmen from having been, for four years, the abode of one of Dampier's comrades—Alexander Selkirk, whose adventures suggested to De Foe the inimitable fiction of *Robinson Crusoe*. The BERMUDAS, "the still vexed Bermoothes," alluded to in Shakespeare's *Tempest*, were discovered, at an earlier period, by another Spaniard, Juan Bermudez: they took the name of the SOMERS ISLANDS, by which they were long known, from the shipwreck of Sir George Somers, one of the deputy-governors of Virginia.

We cannot complete the list of Spanish explorers without a mention of the name of ORELLANA, which, according to some maps, is borne by the largest river of the world. There are few more romantic narratives of adventure than the history of Orellana's voyage down the Amazons. In the company of Gonzales Pizarro he left Peru, and, having penetrated through the trackless Andes, he came upon the head waters of a great river. The provisions brought by the explorers having at length become exhausted, their shoes and their saddles were boiled and eaten, to serve as a condiment to such roots as could be procured by digging. Meanwhile the energies of the whole party were engaged in the construction of a small bark, in which Orellana and fifty men committed themselves to the mighty stream, which, in seven long months, floated them down to the Atlantic, through the midst of lands utterly unknown, clad to the water's edge with gigantic forest-trees, and peopled by savage and hostile tribes. Not content, however, with describing the real perils of the voyage,

or, perhaps, half-crazed by the hardships which he had undergone, Orellana, on his return to Spain, gave the reins to his imagination, and related wild travellers' tales concerning a nation of female warriors who had opposed his passage; and posterity has punished his untruthfulness by enshrining, in a memorial name, the story of the fabled **AMAZONS**, and letting the remembrance of the daring explorer fade away.

We find the records of Portuguese adventure in **BAHIA**, **PER-NAMBUCO**, **BRAGANÇA**, and a host of other names in the **Brazils**, which were accidentally discovered by Cabral, who was sailing with an expedition destined for the **East Indies**. But the great field of Portuguese enterprise lay in the **East**, where the names **BOMBAY**, **MACAO**, and **FORMOSA** attest the wide-spread nature of the commerce which the newly found sea-route to **India** threw into the hands of its discoverers. Their track is marked by such names as **SALDANHA BAY**, **CAPE AGULHAS**, **ALGOA BAY**, and **CAPE DELGADO**, which we find scattered along the southern coasts of Africa. The name of the Cape itself reveals the spirit of hopeful enterprise which enabled the Portuguese to achieve so much. Bartholomew Diaz, baffled by tempests, was unable, on his first expedition, to weather the cape which he had discovered, and he, therefore, named it **CABO TORMENTOSO**—the Cape of **Storms**—a name which John, the sanguine and enterprising king, changed to the **CABO DE BONA ESPERANZA**, arguing the **GOOD HOPE** which existed of the speedy discovery of the long-wished-for route to the realms of “**Ormus and of Ind.**”

The Eastern route found by the Portuguese was soon followed by the Dutch. The names of the **MAURITIUS** and the **ORANGE RIVER** were bestowed by them at the time when, under the **Stadtholder Maurice**, Prince of Orange, they were heroically striving against the colossal power of Spain. This death-struggle for freedom did not prevent them pursuing their discoveries in the Eastern seas: and at the lowest point of their fortunes, when all seemed likely to be lost, it was soberly proposed to cut the dykes and leave to the Spaniards the task of once more reclaiming Holland from the waves, and for themselves to embark their families and their wealth, and seek in **BATAVIA** a new eastern home for the Batavian nation.

From their colonies of **Ceylon** and **Java**, the Dutch fitted

out numerous expeditions to explore the then unknown Southern Seas. Carpenter, a Dutch captain, was the first to discover the northern portion of the Australian continent. His name is attached to the Gulf of CARPENTARIA; and the "great island" in the gulf bears the Dutch name of GROOTE EYLANDT, which he gave to it. The earliest circumnavigation of the new southern continent was achieved by means of two vessels of discovery, which were equipped by Antony Van Diemen, the Governor of Batavia, and entrusted to the command of Abel Jansen Tasman. NEW ZEALAND and NEW HOLLAND, the chief fruits of this expedition, had conferred upon them the names of two of the United Provinces; and on the discovery of a third large island, an attachment as romantic as a Dutchman may be supposed capable of feeling caused the rough sailor, if tradition speaks the truth, to inscribe upon our maps the name of the beautiful daughter of the Batavian Governor, Maria Van Diemen. In consequence of an ignorant prejudice, which was supposed to deter intending colonists, the name of VAN DIEMEN'S LAND, or Demon's land, as it was called, has, after the lapse of two centuries, been changed to TASMANIA, in honour of the sailor who preferred the fame of his mistress to his own.

We may here briefly enumerate a few remaining discoverers, whose names are found scattered over our maps. DAMPIER'S Archipelago and WAFER Inlet bear the names of William Dampier and Lionel Wafer, the leaders of a band of West Indian buccaneers who marched across the Isthmus of Darien (each man provided only with four cakes of bread, a fusil, a pistol, and a hanger), and who, having seized a Spanish ship, continued for a long time to be the terror of the Pacific. Kerguellen was an officer in the French service, who, in the reign of Louis XV., discovered the island called KERGUELLEN'S LAND; while JAN MEYEN, a Dutch whaling captain, has handed down his obscure name by his re-discovery of that snow-clad island cone, which forms such a striking frontispiece to Lord Dufferin's amusing volume.

BEHRING, a Dane by birth, was sent by Peter the Great to explore the eastern shores of Asia. He crossed Siberia, and, having constructed a small vessel on the coast of Kamtschatka,

he discovered the strait which separates Asia from America. On his return from a second expedition, his ship was wrecked, and the hardy sailor, surrounded by the snows and ice of an Arctic winter, perished miserably of cold, hunger, and fatigue, on an island which bears his name.

At the instance of the British Government, Captain VANCOUVER succeeded in surveying 9,000 miles of the unknown western coast-line of America. His name stands side by side with those of Hudson, Behring, Franklin, and Cook—the martyrs of geographical science; for the exposure and the toil which he underwent proved fatal to him.

Mr. Bass, a naval surgeon, in an open whale-boat manned by a crew of six men, made a voyage of 600 miles, which resulted in the discovery of BASS'S STRAITS, which separate Van Diemen's Land from the Australian continent.

The discoveries of Captain Cook are so well known, that a brief reference to the names which he added to our maps may here suffice. He was despatched to observe the Transit of Venus in 1769. In this expedition he discovered the SOCIETY ISLANDS, so named from the Royal Society, at whose instigation the expedition had been undertaken; as well as the SANDWICH ISLANDS, called after Lord Sandwich, the First Lord of the Admiralty, who had consented to send it out. In his second voyage, Captain Cook explored and named the coast of NEW SOUTH WALES, the NEW HEBRIDES, NEW CALEDONIA, NORFOLK ISLAND, and SANDWICH LAND.

We must not forget those Arctic explorers who, within the last half century, have added so largely to our geographical knowledge. The names of MACKENZIE, ROSS, PARRY, FRANKLIN, BACK, HOOD, RICHARDSON, DEASE, SIMPSON, CROZIER, MACLURE, M'CLINTOCK, and KANE, perpetually remind those who examine the map of the Arctic regions, of the skill, the courage, and the endurance of the brave men who have, at last, solved the problem of three hundred years—"the only thing of the world yet left undone by which a notable mind might be made famous." Such names as REPULSE BAY, POINT TURNAGAIN RETURN REEF, POINT ANXIETY, the BAY OF MERCY, FORT ENTERPRISE, FORT PROVIDENCE, FURY BEACH, and WINTER HARBOUR recall to the memory of the readers of Arctic adven-

ture some of the most thrilling passages in these narratives ; and, at the same time, they form a melancholy record of the difficulties, the hardships, the disappointments, and the failures which seemed only to braven the resolution and to nerve the courage of men whom all Englishmen are proud to be able to call their fellow-countrymen.

Mention has already been made of the Sandwich Islands and the Marquesas, as commemorating the names of statesmen who have been instrumental in furthering the progress of geographical discovery. Other names of this class—prime ministers, eminent statesmen, lords of the Admiralty, and colonial secretaries—are to be found in great profusion in the regions which have most recently been explored. We may instance the names of MELVILLE, HOBART, MELBOURNE, AUCKLAND, BARING, BARROW, CROKER, BATHURST, PEEL, WELLINGTON, and SYDNEY. Port PHILLIP, BRISBANE, the River DARLING, and the MACQUARIE take their names from governors of the Australian Colonies, and Lake SIMCOE from a governor of Canada. BOOTHIA FELIX, GRINNELL LAND, SMITH'S SOUND, and JONES' SOUND commemorate merchant princes who fitted out exploring expeditions from their private resources ; while the names of KING GEORGE, QUEEN CHARLOTTE, the PRINCE REGENT, KING WILLIAM, QUEEN ADELAIDE, VICTORIA, and ALBERT are scattered so lavishly over our maps, as to prove a serious source of embarrassment to the young student of geography ; while, at the same time, their English origin testifies to the energy and success with which, during the last hundred years, every corner of the globe has been explored by Englishmen.

CHAPTER III.

THE ETHNOLOGICAL VALUE OF LOCAL NAMES.

Local names are the beacon-lights of primeval History—The method of research illustrated by American Names—Recent progress of Ethnology—The Celts, Anglo-Saxons, and Northmen—Retrocession of the Slaves—Arabian Names—Ethnology of mountain districts—The Alps.

ETHNOLOGY is the science which derives the greatest aid from geographical etymology. The names which still remain upon our maps are able to supply us with traces of the history of nations that have left us no other memorials. Egypt has bequeathed to us her pyramids, her temples, and her tombs; Nineveh her palaces; Judaea her people and her sacred books; Mexico her temple-mounds; Arabia her science; India her institutions and her myths; Greece her deathless literature; and Rome has left us her roads, her aqueducts, her laws, and the languages which still live on the lips of half the civilized world. But there are other nations which once played a prominent part in the world's history, but which have bequeathed no written annals, which have constructed no monuments, whose language is dying or is dead, whose blood is becoming undistinguishably mingled with that of other races. The knowledge of the history and the migrations of such tribes must be recovered from the study of the names of the places which they once inhabited, but which now know them no more—from the names of the hills which they fortified, of the rivers by which they dwelt, of the distant mountains upon which they gazed. As an eloquent writer has observed, "Mountains and rivers still murmur the voices of nations long denationalized or extirpated." Language adheres to the soil when the race by

which it was spoken has been swept from off the earth, or when its remnants have been driven from the plains which they once peopled into the fastnesses of the surrounding mountains.

It is mainly from the study of local names that we must reconstruct the history of the Sclaves, the Celts, and the Basques, as well as the earlier chronicles of the Scandinavian and Teutonic races ; while from the same source we are able to throw great light upon the more or less obscure records of the conquests and colonizations of the Phoenicians, the Greeks, the Romans, and the Arabs. In many instances, we can thus convert dubious surmises into the clearest historical certainties.

The nomenclature of America, the nature of which has been indicated in the preceding chapter, may serve to explain the method by which etymological considerations become available in ethnological inquiries. Here we have a simple case, in which we possess documentary evidence as to the facts which we might expect to be disclosed by etymological investigations, and where we can thus exhibit the method of research, and at the same time test the value of the results to which it leads.

If we examine a map of America, we find names derived from a dozen languages. We first notice a few scattered Indian names, such as the POTOMAC, the RAPPAHANOCK, or NIAGARA. These names are sparsely distributed over large areas, some of them filled almost exclusively with English names, while in others the names are mostly of Spanish or Portuguese origin—the boundary between the regions of the English and Spanish, or of the Spanish and Portuguese names, being easily traceable. In Louisiana and Lower Canada we find a predominance of French names, many of them exhibiting Normand and Breton peculiarities. In New York we find, here and there, a few Dutch names, as well as patches of German names in Michigan and Brazil. We find that the Indian, Dutch, and French names have more frequently been corrupted than those derived either from the English or from the Spanish languages. In New England we find names like SALEM and PROVIDENCE ; in Virginia we find such names as JAMES River, Cape CHARLES, and ELIZABETH County. In many places the names of the Old World are repeated : we find a NEW ORLEANS, a NEW BRUNSWICK, a NEW HAMPSHIRE, and the like.

If we were entirely destitute of any historical records of the actual course of American colonization, it is evident that, with the aid of the map alone, we might recover many most important facts, and put together an outline, by no means to be despised, of the early history of the continent; we might successfully investigate the retrocession and extinction of the Indian tribes—we might discover the positions in which the colonies of the several European nations were planted—we might show, from the character of the names, how the gradually increasing supremacy of the Anglo-American stock must have enabled it to incorporate, and overlay with a layer of English names, the colonies of other nations, such as the Spanish settlements in Florida and Texas, the Dutch colony in the neighbourhood of New York, and the French settlements on the St. Lawrence and the Mississippi. We might even go further, and attempt to discriminate between the colonies founded by Puritans and by Cavaliers; and if we possessed a knowledge of English and French history, we might assign approximate dates for the original foundation of a large number of the several settlements. In some cases we might be able to form probable conjectures as to the causes and methods of the migration, and the condition of the early colonists. Our investigations would be much facilitated if we also possessed a full knowledge of the *present* circumstances of the country—if, for example, we knew that the English language now forms the universal medium of communication throughout large districts, which, nevertheless, are filled with Spanish or French names; or if we learned that in the State of New York the Indian and Dutch languages are no longer spoken, while many old families bear Dutch, but none of them Indian surnames. The study of the local names, illustrated by the knowledge of such facts, would enable us to reconstruct, in great part, the history of the country, and would prove that successive bands of immigrants may forget their mother tongue, and abandon all distinctive national peculiarities, but that the names which, on their first arrival, they bestowed upon the places of their abode, are sure to remain upon the map as a permanent record of the nature and extent of the original colonizations.

We shall hereafter investigate classes of names which present

a perfect parallelism to those in America. In the case of Spain, the Iberian, Celtic, Phœnician, Arabic, and Spanish names answer in many points to the strata of Indian, Spanish, Dutch, French, and English names which we find superimposed in the United States; while an isolated name like SWEDESBORO', in New Jersey, may be compared with that of the town of ROZAS, which stands upon the Gulf of RHODA—names which have handed down the memory of the ancient Rhodian colony in North-eastern Spain. The phenomena of the Old World are similar to those presented in the New. In either case, from similar phenomena we may draw similar inferences.

This method of research—the application of which has been exhibited in the familiar instance of the United States, where the results attained can be compared with well-known facts—has of late years been repeatedly applied, and often with great success, to cases in which local names are the only records which exist.

Wilhelm Von Humboldt was one of the pioneers in this new science of etymological ethnology. On the maps of Spain, France, and Italy he has marked out, by the evidence of names alone, the precise regions which, before the period of the Roman conquest, were inhabited by those Euskarian or Iberic races who are now represented by the Basques—the mountaineers of the Asturias and the Pyrenees. He has also shown that large portions of Spain were anciently Celtic, and that there was a central zone inhabited by a mixed population of Euskarians and Celts.

By a similar process Prichard demonstrated that the ancient Belgæ were of Celtic, and not of Teutonic race, as had previously been supposed. So cogent is the evidence supplied by these names, that ethnologists are agreed in setting aside the direct testimony of such a good authority as Cæsar, who asserts that the Belgæ were of German blood. Archdeacon Williams, in like manner, has indicated the limits of the Celtic region in Northern Italy, and has pointed out detached Celtic colonies in the central portion of that peninsula. Other industrious explorers have followed the wanderings of this ancient people through Switzerland, Germany, and France, and have shown that, in those countries, the Celtic speech still lives upon the map, though it has vanished from the glossary.

In our country, this method has afforded results of peculiar interest and value. It has enabled us to detect the successive tides of immigration that have flowed in; as the ripple-marked slabs of sandstone record the tidal flow of the primeval ocean, so wave after wave of population—Gaelic, Cymric, Roman, Saxon, Anglian, Frisian, Norwegian, Danish, Norman and Flemish—has left its mark upon the once shifting, but now indurated sands of language. The modern map of our own islands enables us to prove that almost the whole of England was once Celtic, and shews us that the Scottish lowlands were peopled by tribes belonging to the Welsh and not to the Gaelic stock. The study of Anglo-Saxon names enables us to trace the nature and progress of the Teutonic settlement, and to draw the line between the Anglian and the Saxon kingdoms; while the Scandinavian village-names of Lincolnshire, Leicestershire, Caithness, Cumberland, Pembrokeshire, Iceland, and Normandy, teach us the almost-forgotten story of the fierce Vikings, who left the fiords of Norway and the vics of Denmark, to plunder and to conquer the coasts and kingdoms of Western Europe.

The same method enables us to investigate the obscure relations of the tribes of Eastern Europe, to mark the oscillations of the boundaries of the Slaves and Germans, and even to detect the alternate encroachments and retrocessions of either race. Sclavonic names, scattered over Central and Western Germany, lead us to infer that, at some remote period, the Sclavonians must have extended themselves westward much beyond their present frontier of Bohemia, even as far as Darmstadt, where the River WESCHNITZ marks the extreme western limit of Sclavonic occupancy. For several centuries, however, the German language has been encroaching towards the east; and the process is now going on with accelerated speed. In Bohemia, where almost every local name is Sclavonic, and where five-and-twenty years ago few of the elder people knew any language but their Bohemian speech, we find that the adults are now universally able to speak German; and in half a century, there is every likelihood that the Bohemian language will be extinct. Farther to the north a similar process has also taken place. Proceeding from west to east, the River

BOMLITZ, near Verden in Hanover, is the first Sclavonic name we meet with. In Holstein, Mecklenburg, Luneburg, and Saxony—in East and West Prussia—in Brandenburg and Pomerania—we find numerous Sclavonic names, such as POTSDAM, LEIPSIG, LOBAU, or KULM, scattered over an area which is now purely German.¹ These names gradually increase in frequency as we proceed eastward, till at length, in Silesia, we find that the local names are all Sclavonic, although the people universally speak German, except on the eastern rim of the Silesian basin, where the ancient speech still feebly lingers. The phenomena, in fact, are analogous to those which are exhibited as we proceed from Somersetshire, through Devonshire, to Cornwall.

It will be manifest that this distribution of Sclavonic names will greatly guide us in interpreting the obscure historical notices which make it probable that in the fifth and sixth centuries the Sclaves took possession of the regions left vacant by the advance of the Teutonic nations towards the west and south; while in the seventh and eighth centuries the Germans began to recover the lost ground, and in the great struggle of the ninth and tenth centuries finally wrested from the Sarmanians Mecklenburg, Pomerania, Brandenburg, Silesia, Saxony, and part of Courland.

The names in Eastern Europe illustrate the maxim that Ethnology must always be studied with due reference to Hydrography. In rude times, the rivers form the great highways. The Rhine, the Danube, and the Elbe seem to have regulated the directions of the early movements of nations. And the distribution of Sclavonic names proves that the Sclaves must, originally, have descended by the valleys of the Elbe and the Mayn, just as the Germans descended by the valley of the Danube, where we find a wedge or elbow of German names protruding eastward into the Sclavonic region. So, again, in Hungary we find that the central plains are occupied by the

¹ Potsdam is a Germanized form of the Sclavonic Potsdupimi. In the Aischthal, the presence of the Wends is denoted by names like Ratzenwinden and Poppenwind. In Würtemberg, we find Windischgrätz and Windenden; in Baden, Windischbuch; in Saxony, Windischhain; in Brunswick, Wenden and Wendhausen; in Westphalia, Windheim and Wenden.

Magyar shepherds from the steppes of the Volga, while the original Sclavonic population has been driven to the mountain region on either side. Still farther to the east we find the isolated Saxon colony of Siebenbürgen (Transsylvania), where, surrounded on all sides by Sclavonic, Magyar, and Wallachian names, we find cities called KRONSTADT, HERMANNSTADT, KLAUSSENBURG, ELISABETHSTADT, and MÜHLENBACH, which are inhabited by a population that has been transferred from the Lower Rhine to the Lower Danube. For seven centuries this little colony has retained, unchanged, its own peculiar laws, language, institutions, and customs. Siebenbürgen, in fact, presents a well-conserved museum of mediæval peculiarities—a living picture of Ancient Germany, just as in Iceland we find the language and customs of our Scandinavian ancestors still subsisting, without any material change.

We find similar phenomena in the west and south. Franche Comté, Burgundy, and Lombardy contain many disguised German names—evidences of ancient conquests by Germanic tribes, which have now lost their ancient speech, and have completely merged their nationality in that of the conquered races. In Alsace, which is now so thoroughly French in feeling and in language, the German names of the villages have suffered no corruption during the short period which has elapsed since the conquest under Louis XIV.

The Arabic names which we find in Asia, in Africa, in Spain, in Sicily, in Southern Italy, in Provence, and even in some valleys of the Alps, tell us of the triumphs of the Crescent from the Indus to the Loire. In some instances, these names even disclose the manner in which the Mahometan hosts were recruited for the conquest of Europe from the valley of the Euphrates and the borders of the Sahara; and we can trace the settlement of these far-travelled conquerors in special valleys of Spain or Sicily.

In mountainous regions, the etymological method of ethnological research is of special value, and yields results more definite than elsewhere. Among the mountains the botanist and the ethnologist meet with analogous phenomena. The lowland flora of the glacial epoch has retreated to the Gramplains, the Carpathians, the Alps, and the Pyrenees; and in like

manner we find that the hills contain the ethnological sweepings of the plains. Mountain fastnesses have always formed a providential refuge for conquered tribes. The narrow valleys which penetrate into the great chains are well adapted to preserve for a time the isolation of unrelated tribes of refugees, to hinder the intermixture of race, and thus preserve from extermination or absorption those who should afterwards, at the right time, blend gradually with the conquerors of the plains, and supplement their moral and intellectual deficiencies.

Instances of this peculiar ethnological character of mountain districts will occur to everyone. The Bengalees, though they are in geographical contact with the hill tribes of India, are yet, in blood, further removed from them than from ourselves. Strabo informs us that in his day no less than seventy languages were spoken in the Caucasus, and the number of distinct dialects is probably, at the present time, nearly as large. Here, in close juxtaposition, we find archaic forms of various Georgian, Mongolian, Persian, Semitic, and Tatarian languages, as well as anomalous forms of speech which bear no affinity to any known tongue of Asia or of Europe.

In the Pyrenees we find the descendants of the Euskarians, who have been driven from the lowlands of France and Spain. The fastnesses of Wales and of the Scotch Highlands have enabled the Celts of our own island to maintain their ancient speech and a separate existence. An inspection of the map of the British Isles will show that the Peak of Derbyshire and the mountains of Cumberland retain a greater number of Celtic names than the adjacent districts; and the hills of Devonshire long served as a barrier to protect the Celts of Cornwall from Anglo-Saxon conquerors.

But Switzerland is the most notable instance of the ethnological interest attaching to a mountainous district. In a country only twice the size of Wales, the local names are derived from half-a-dozen separate languages, three or four of which are still spoken by the people, while in some districts almost every valley preserves its separate dialect. Thirty-five dialects of German, sixteen of French, five of Romansch, and eight of Italian are spoken in the several Swiss cantons. In the cantons of Neufchâtel, Vaud, Geneva, and in the western part

of the Valais, French is the prevailing language. In the northern and central cantons, which were divided among Burgundian, Alemannic, and Suevic tribes, various High German dialects are spoken;¹ while in Canton Ticino, and in portions of the Grisons, Italian is the only language understood. The Romansch language, spoken in the upper valley of the Rhine, is a debased Latin, with a few Celtic, German, and, possibly, some Iberic and Etruscan elements. In the Upper Engadine we find the Ladino, another Latin dialect, distinct from the Romansch; while throughout the whole of Switzerland numerous Celtic names² show traces of a still earlier wave of population, of which no other evidence remains. Not only has the region of the Alps been the immemorial abode of Celts, but there also we find indications of fragments of intrusive races—the meteoric stones of Ethnology. Thus, in the Valley of Evolena, there are traces of the former presence of a race of doubtful origin—possibly Huns or Alans, who long retained their heathenism. In some valleys of the Grisons there are names which suggest colonies from Southern Italy; for example, LAVIN, which is apparently a reproduction of Lavinium, and ARDETZ, of Ardea. There is reason for believing that the Rhœtians of the Grisons and the Tyrol are the descendants of an ancient Etruscan stock;³ while other valleys in the Valais and the Grisons astound us by the phenomenon of Arabic names, for whose presence we shall presently endeavour to account.

On the Italian side of the Alps we find valleys filled with Slavonic names, besides many isolated villages of Teutonic

¹ German Switzerland is mainly Alemannic, French Switzerland is mainly Burgundian. In Berne, however, as well as in portions of Freiburg, Lutzen, and Argau, the Burgundians have retained their German speech.

² For instance, in Canton Zurich we find that 2 cities, and 100 important rivers, mountains, and villages, bear Celtic names; while 3,000 homesteads, 100 hamlets, and 20 villages are Alemannic. The other names are of modern German origin.

³ The village-names of Titisuna, Blisadona, Trins, Vels, Tschars, Natsuns, Velthurns, Schluderns, Villanders, Gufidam, Altrans, Sistrans, Axams, and others, have been thought to bear a resemblance to Etruscan names with which we are acquainted. Compare also the names Titis and Tuscany, Rhoetia and Rasenna.

colonists,¹ who still keep themselves distinct from their Italian neighbours, and who speak a German dialect more or less corrupt. The German-speaking villages are often surrounded by a penumbra of German local names, which prove that the little settlement must formerly have occupied a more extensive area than at present. It is difficult to say whether these intrusive populations did, at some remote period, cross the passes and take possession of the unoccupied Italian valleys, or whether they are fragments thrown off at the time of either the Burgundian or the Lombardic invasions, and which the isolation of the mountain-valleys has prevented from becoming Italianized. In the case of the valleys of Macugnaga, Gressonay, Alagna, Sermenta, Pommat, and Sappada, we may, perhaps, incline to the former supposition; while with regard to the Sette Comuni, near Vicenza, and the Tredici Comuni, near Verona, which still retain their Lombard-German speech, the latter hypothesis may be the more probable.²

We shall now proceed, in the six following chapters, to fill up some portions of the outline which has just been traced, and endeavour to decipher from the map of Europe the history of the conquests and immigrations of some of the chief races that have succeeded one another upon the stage.

¹ Thus in the valley of the Tagliamento, north of Venice, we find the Slavonic village-names GNIVA and STOLVIZZA, and the mountains ROSGOST, STOLAC, and ZLEBAC.

² Local tradition makes them the remains of the Cimbrian horde which was overthrown by Marius in the neighbourhood of Verona.

CHAPTER IV.

THE NAMES OF NATIONS.

Ethnic Names are of obscure origin—Name of Britain—Many nations bear duplicate names—Deutsche and Germans—“Barbarians”—Welsh—Gael’s—Aryans—Names of conquering Tribes—Ancient Ethnic Names conserved in those of modern cities—Ethnic Names from rulers—from geographical position—Europe—Asia—Africa—Ethnographic Names—“Warriors”—“Mountaineers”—“Lowlanders”—“Foresters”—“Coastlanders”—Greeks—Names of extended signification.

THE names borne by nations and countries are naturally of prime importance in all ethnological investigations. They are not lightly changed, they are often cherished for ages as a precious patrimony, and therefore they stretch back far into the dim Past, thus affording a clue which may enable us to discover the obscure beginnings of separate national existence. But, unfortunately, few departments of etymology are beset with more difficulties, or are subject to greater uncertainties. Some of those ethnic names which have gained a wide application had at first a very restricted meaning, as in the case of ITALY or ASIA; others, like that of the ROMANS, may have arisen from special local circumstances, of which we can have only a conjectural or accidental knowledge;¹ others, again, as in the case of LORRAINE, may be due to causes which, if history be silent, the utmost etymological ingenuity is powerless to recover. It is only here and there that we find countries bearing names which have originated within the historic era, and the meaning of which is obvious. Such are the names of the UNITED STATES;

¹ The name of Roma is probably from the *Groma*, or four cross-roads at the Forum, which formed the nucleus of the city.

of LIBERIA, the "freed man's land;" ECUADOR, the republic of the "Equator;" the BANDA ORIENTAL, which lies on the "eastern bank" of the Rio de la Plata, or River of the "Silver," which gives its name to the ARGENTINE REPUBLIC on the opposite shore. But the greater number of ethnic names are of great antiquity, and their elucidation has often to be sought in languages with which we possess only a fragmentary acquaintance. Frequently, indeed, it is very difficult—sometimes impossible—to discover even the language from which any given ethnic name has been derived.

It is not needful to travel far for an illustration of the mode in which this difficulty presents itself—the name of our own country will supply us with an instance. The BRITISH people, the inhabitants of GREAT BRITAIN, are, we know, mainly of Teutonic blood, and they speak one of the Teutonic languages. None of these, however, affords any assistance in the explanation of the name. We conclude, therefore, that the Teutonic colonists must have adopted an ethnic appellation belonging to the former inhabitants of the country. But the Celtic aborigines do not seem to have called themselves by the name of Britons, nor can any complete and satisfactory explanation of the name be discovered in any of the Celtic dialects. We turn next to the classic languages, for we find, if we trace the literary history of the name, that its earliest occurrence is in the pages of Greek, and afterwards of Latin writers. The word, however, is utterly foreign both to the Greek and to the Latin speech. Finally, having vainly searched through all the languages spoken by the diverse races which, from time to time, have found a home upon these shores—having exhausted all the resources of Indo-European philology without the discovery of any available Aryan root, we turn, in despair, to the one remaining ancient language of Western Europe. We then discover how great is the real historical significance of our inquiry, for the result shows that the first chapter of the history of our island is in reality written in its name—we find that this name is derived from that family of languages of which the Lapp and the Basque are the sole living representatives in Europe; and hence, we reasonably infer that the earliest knowledge of the island which was possessed by the civilized world must have been derived

from the Iberic mariners of Spain, who either in their own ships, or in those of their Punic masters, coasted along to BRITTANY, and thence crossed to BRITAIN, at some dim pre-historic period. The name *Br-itān-ia* may possibly contain the Euskarian suffix *itan*, the plural of *an*, the suffixed locative preposition, or sign of the locative case. We find this suffix, which is used to signify a district or country, in the names of most of the regions known to, or occupied by, the Iberic race. It occurs in *Aqu-itān-ia* or Aquitaine, in *Lus-itān-ia*, the ancient name of Portugal, in *Maur-itān-ia*, the "country of the Moors," as well as in the names of very many of the tribes of ancient Spain, such as the *Cerr-itān-i*, *Aus-itān-i*, *Lal-itān-i*, *Cos-itān-i*, *Vesc-itān-i*, *Lac-itān-i*, *Carp-itān-i*, *Or-itān-i*, *East-itān-i*, *Turd-itān-i*, *Suess-itān-i*, and the *Ed-itān-i*. The first syllable of the name, *bro*, or *bri*, is possibly a Celtic gloss (*Brezonec, bro*, a country, which appears in the names of the *Allo-bro-ges* and *Pem-bro-ke*), to which the Iberic *itan* was appended.

This illustration not only indicates the value of the results which may accrue from the investigation of ethnic names, but it will also serve to show how difficult it may often be to determine even the language from which the explanation must be sought.

In attempting to lay down general principles to guide us in our investigations, we have in the first place to deal with the remarkable phenomenon—an instance of which has just presented itself—that a great number of ethnic names are only to be explained from languages which are not spoken by the people to whom the name applies. Most nations have, in fact, two, or even a greater number of appellations. One name, by which the nation calls itself, is used only within the limits of the country itself; the other, or cosmopolitan name, is that by which it is known to neighbouring tribes.

Thus, the people of England call themselves the English, while the Welsh, the Bretons, the Gaels of Scotland, the Irish, and the Manxmen, respectively, call us *Saeson*, *Saoz*, *Sasunnaich*, and *Sagsonach*. The natives of Wales do not call themselves the Welsh, but the *Cymry*. The people to the east of the Rhine call themselves *Deutsche*, the French call them *Allemands*, we call them *Germans*, the Sclavonians call them *Niemiec*, the Magyars call them *Schwabe*, the Fins call them *Saksalainen*,

the Gipsies call them Ssasso. The people whom we call the Dutch call themselves Nederlanders, while the Germans call them Holländers. The Lapps call themselves Sabme, the Fins call themselves Quains. Those whom we call Bohemians call themselves Czechs. The Germans call the Sclavonians, Wends, but no Sclavonian knows himself by this name.

The origin of these double names is often to be explained by means of a very simple consideration. Among kindred tribes, in a rude state of civilization, the conception of national Unity is of late growth. But it would be natural for all those who were able to make themselves mutually intelligible, to call themselves collectively, "The Speakers," or "The People," while they would call those neighbouring races, whose language they could not understand, by some word meaning in their own language "The Jabberers," or "The Strangers."

A very large number of ethnic names can be thus explained. Thus the Sclavonians call themselves either SLOWJANE, the "Intelligible men," or else SRB, which means "Kinsmen," while the Germans call them WENDS, which means "Wanderers," or "Strangers." The Basques call themselves EUSCALDUNAC, "Those who have speech." The LELEGES are "The Speakers;" the Samojedes call themselves CHASOWO, the "Men;" the SABÆANS are also the "Men," and the name of SHEBA or SEBA is referable to the same root. The Welsh call themselves CYMRY, the "People," or "Compatriots;" the Getes or Goths are, perhaps, the "Kinsmen;" and the names of the Achæans, the Sacæ, and the Saxons have been thought to be of kindred meaning. The people who call themselves Dacotahs, are called SIOUX, or "Enemies," by their neighbours the Ojibwas. The Esquimaux call themselves INNUIT, which means "our People." The name ESQUIMAUX is the form given by French traders to the Chipeway or Cree phrase, *ushke-umoog*, the "Eaters of raw flesh." The word KABYLE means the "Tribes." The LETTS, LITHUANIANS, and possibly also the LATINS, are the "People." All the Sclavonic nations call the Germans NIEMIEC, "Dumb men." The earliest name by which the Germans designated themselves seems to have been TUNGRI,¹ "Those who have

¹ The QUADI are the Speakers. Cf. the Sanskrit *swad*, to speak, the Anglo-Saxon *cweðe*, and Welsh *cwæd*, speech, and the English *quoth*, and

tongues," the "Speakers." This name was succeeded by the term DEUTSCHE, the "People," the "Nation," a name which still holds its ground. We have borrowed this national appellation of the Germans, but curiously enough we have, during the last two hundred years, limited its use to the DUTCH, a portion of the Teutonic race on which the Germans themselves have bestowed another name. But while the Germans call themselves the "People," the name given to them by the French means the "Foreigners." The French word ALLEMAND is modernized from the name of the Alemanni, the ancient frontier tribe between Germania and Gaul. The Alemanni seem to have been a mixed race—partly Celtic, partly Teutonic, in blood. The name is itself Teutonic, and probably means "Other Men" or "Foreigners," and thus, curiously enough, the French name for the whole German people has been derived from a tribe whose very name indicates that its claims to pure Teutonic blood were disowned by the rest of the German Tribes.¹ The English name for the same nation has been adopted from the Latin term, GERMANIA. It must have been from the Celts of Gaul that the Romans obtained this word, which seems foreign to all the Teutonic languages. The etymology has been fiercely battled over; perhaps the most reasonable derivation is from the Gaelic *gairmean*, "one who cries out," and the name either alludes to the fierce war-cry of the Teutonic hordes, or more probably it expresses the wonder with which the Celts of Gaul listened to the unintelligible clash of the harsh German gutturals.

The Russians call the contiguous Ugrian tribes by the name TSCHUDES, a Slavonic word which means "Strangers" or "Barbarians." The PHILISTINES are, probably, the "Strangers," and if this be the true meaning of the name, it strengthens the supposition that this warlike people arrived in PALESTINE by sea during the anarchic period which succeeded to the Israel-

quote. So the JAZYGES derived their name from the Slavonic word *jazik*, the tongue.

¹ The *al* in Alemanni is probably the *al* in *alius* and *Alsatia*, or the *al* in *alio* and *Elsass*, not the *al* in *all*. Thus the Alemanni are the "other men," not the "all men" or "mixed men," as is usually supposed. Compare the *al* in Allobroges.

itish conquest under Joshua, having been, as it seems probable, driven out of Crete by the Dorian conquest of the island. Similarly the FLEMINGS are the "Fugitives." The names of the African and Asiatic KAFFIRS, of the PERIZZITES, and of the IONIANS, are also nearly identical in meaning with those of the Philistines, the Allemands, and the Tschudes. The word Barbarian was applied by the Egyptians, and afterwards by the Greeks and Romans, to all who did not speak their own language. The root *barbar* may be traced to the Sanskrit *varvara*, a "foreigner," or "one who speaks confusedly," and, according to the opinion of the best scholars, it is undoubtedly onomatopœian. So also in the case of the HOTT-EN-TOTS we find a name which is supposed to have been given by the Dutch in imitation of the characteristic click of the Hottentot language, which sounds like a repetition of the sounds *hot* and *tot*. A similar onomatopœian name is that borne by the ZAMZUMMIN, the Aborigines of Palestine.

Few ethnic names are more interesting than that of the WELSH. The root enters into a very large number of the ethnic names of Europe, and is, perhaps, ultimately onomatopœian. It has been referred to the Sanskrit *mlēch*, which denotes "a person who talks indistinctly,"—"a jabberer."¹ The root appears in German, in the form *wal*, which means anything that is "foreign" or "strange." Hence we obtain the German words *waller*,² a stranger or pilgrim, and *wallen*, to wander, or to move about. A walnut is the "foreign nut," and in German a turkey is called *Wälsche hahn*, "the foreign fowl," and a French bean is *Wälsche bohne*, the "foreign bean." All nations of Teutonic blood have called the bordering tribes by the name of Wälsche, that is, Welshmen, or "foreigners." We trace this name around the whole circuit of the region of Teutonic occupancy. WÄLSCHLAND, the German name of Italy, has occasioned certain incomprehensible historical statements relating to Wales,

¹ The Sanskrit *m* often becomes *w* in Gothic; thus, from *mlai*, to fade, we have *vlacian*, to flag, *welken*, to wither, and the name of the soft mollusk called a *whelk*. According to this phonetic law, from the Sanskrit *mlēch* we obtain the German *wack*, *walack*, and *Wälsch*.

² The word *waller*, a pilgrim, no longer survives in English except as a surname; but we retain the derivative, *wallet*, a pilgrim's equipage. With *wallen*, to wander, are connected the words to *walk*, and to *wave* or *waltz*.

in a recent translation of a German work on mediaeval history. The Bernese Oberlander calls the French-speaking district to the south of him by the name of Canton WALLIS, or Wales. WALLENSTADT and the WALLENSEE are on the frontier of the Romansch district of the Chur-walchen, or men of the Grisons. The Slaves and Germans called the Bulgarians Wlochi, or Wolochi,¹ and the district which they occupied WALLACHIA; and the Celts of Flanders, and of the Isle of WALCHEREN, were called WALLOONS by their Teutonic neighbours. North-western France is called VALLAND in the Sagas, and in the Saxon Chronicle WEALAND denotes the Celtic district of Armorica. The Anglo-Saxons called their Celtic neighbours the WELSH, and the country by the name of WALES.² The village of WALES in the north of Derbyshire marks the place where the British population maintained its existence in the hills, while the flood of Saxon invasion poured onward to the west. CORN-WALL was formerly written Cornwales, the country inhabited by the Welsh of the Horn. The chroniclers uniformly speak of North-Wales and Corn-Wales. In the charters of the Scoto-Saxon kings the Celtic Picts of Strath Clyde are called Walenses.

Entangled with this root *wal*, we have the root *gal*. The Teutonic *w* and the Celtic and Romance *g* are convertible letters. Thus the French Gualtier and Guillaume are the same as the English Walter and William. So also guerre and war, guard and ward, guise and wise, guile and wile, gaif and waif, gaudie and woad, gaufre and wafer, garenne and warren, gault and weald, guarantee and warranty, are severally the Romance and Teutonic forms of the same words. By a similar change the root *wal* is transformed to *gal*. The Prince of Wales is called in French "le Prince de Galles." Wales is the "pays de Galles," and Cornwall is Cornouailles, a name which was also given to the opposite peninsula of Brittany. CALAIS was anciently written indifferently Galeys or Waleys; and the name, as will presently be shown, most appropriately indicates the existence

¹ Compare the Polish *Włoch*, an Italian, and the Slovenian *Vlaš*, a Wallachian. From the same Sanskrit root we have the name of the BELOOCHES or *Wels* of India.

² Strictly speaking, Wales is a corruption of *Waelhas*, the plural of *wealh*, a Welshman or foreigner.

of the remnant of a Celtic people surrounded by a cordon of Teutonic settlers.

This convertibility of the roots *gal* and *wa!* is a source of much confusion and difficulty; for it appears probable that *gal* may also be an independent Celtic root,¹ entirely unconnected with the Teutonic *wal*; for while the Welsh of Wales or Italy never called themselves by this name, it appears to have been used as a national appellation by the GAELS OF CAL-EDONIA² and the GAULS OF GALL-IA. GAL-WAY, DONE-GAL, GALL-OWAY, and AR-GYLE are all Gaelic districts; and GOELLO is one of the most thoroughly Celtic portions of Brittany. The inhabitants of GALL-ICIA and PORTU-GAL possess more Celtic blood than those who inhabit any other portion of the Peninsula. The Austrian province of GAL-ITZ or GAL-ICIA is now Sclavonic, and the name, as well as that of Wallachia, is probably to be referred to the German root *wal*, foreign; though it is far from impossible that one or both of these names may indicate settlements of the fragments of the Gaelic horde which in the third century before Christ pillaged Rome and Delphi, and finally, crossing into Asia, settled in and gave a name to that district of GAL-ATIA, whose inhabitants, even in the time of St. Paul, retained so many characteristic features of their Celtic origin.³

So interlaced are these two primeval roots that it is almost hopeless to attempt to disentangle them.

Another root which is very frequently found in the names of nations is *ar*. This ancient word, which enters very extensively into the vocabularies of all the Indo-European races, seems primarily to have referred to the occupation of agriculture.

¹ No satisfactory explanation from Celtic sources has, I believe, been offered. Mone says it is the "west." Pott derives it from *gwatl*, the "cultivated country." Zeuss thinks it means the "warriors." Dr. Meyer prefers the cognate signification of "clansmen." CELT is of course only the Greek form of *gael* or *gallus*.

² This word possibly contains the root *gael*. If so, the Caledonians would be the Gaels of the duns or hills. The usual etymology is from *coil-dowine*, the "men of the woods."

³ GALATA, near Constantinople, is regarded by Diefenbach as a vestige of the passage of the Galatian horde. It seems more probable that this name is Semitic, and should be classed with KELAT in Beloochistan, ALCALA in Spain, and CALATA in Sicily. See Chapter VI.

The verb used to express the operation of ploughing is in Greek *ἀπόω*, in Latin *aro*, in Gothic *arjan*, in Polish *arac*, in old High German *aran*, in Irish *araim*, and in Old English *ear*. Thus we read in our version of Isaiah of "The oxen that *ear* the ground," and the two great operations of ploughing and reaping are called in the Bible "earing and harvest." A plough is *ἀρόπον* in Greek, *aratum* in Latin, *ardr* in Norse, and *arad* in Welsh; and the English *harrow* was originally a rude instrument of the same kind. The Greek *ἀρούρα*, the Latin *arvum*, and the Polish *aracz* mean a field, or arable ground. *Aroma* was the aromatic smell of freshly ploughed land; while *ἀρος* and *harvest* reward the ploughman's labour. The Sanskrit *irā*, the Greek *ἴρα*, the Gothic *airtha*, and their English representative, *earth*, is that which is *eared* or ploughed.¹

The Sanskrit word *arya* means an agriculturist, a possessor of land, or a householder generally; hence it came to denote anyone belonging to the dominant race²—the aristocracy of landowners—as distinguished from the subject tribes; and at length it began to be used as an ethnic designation, corresponding to some extent with the word *deutsch*, as used by the Germans.

The name of this conquering ARYAN race, which has gone forth to till the earth and to subdue it, is probably to be found in the names of IR-AN, HER-AT, AR-AL, AR-MENIA, and, perhaps, of IR-ER-IA, ER-IN, and IRE-LAND. The Ossetes in the Caucasus call themselves IR-ON. In the cuneiform inscriptions the Medes and Persians claim proudly to be Aryans, and Darius styles himself an Arya of the Aryans. In languages which belong to

¹ Scores of related words might be collected from the Romance, Celtic, Sclavonic, and Gothic languages. Tilled land being the chief kind of property, we have the Gothic *arbi*, an inheritance. Since ploughing was the chief *earnest* occupation practised at an early stage of civilization, the root comes to take the general signification of any kind of work. Hence the Greek *ἴρων*, the Latin *ars*, the German *arbeit*, the English *errand*; all of which deserve *earnings* and *earnest* money. It would not be difficult to trace the connexion of the Greek *ἐρ-ερύσ*, *τρι-ερ-ης* and *ερ-ηρ-έρης*, the Latin *remus*, the English *ear*, the Sanskrit *aritra*, a ship, as well as of *urbs* and *orbis*.

² The profession of arms being engrossed by the ruling race has caused the root, if indeed it be the same, to enter into a number of military terms—army, armour, arms, harness, hero, "Arya."

the Teutonic branch of the Aryan stock, we find the root in the form *ware*,¹ inhabitants. Burghers are those who inhabit towns, and a skipper is one who lives in a ship, as may be seen by tracing the words back to the Anglo-Saxon *burhware*, citizens, and the old Norse *skipveri*, a sailor. The Prussian *landwehr* is the levy *en masse* of the whole population, and not the *land-guard*, as is often supposed. This word *ware* enters into the names of a great number of German tribes. It is Latinized into the forms *uari*, *oari*, and *bari*; and the *w* is sometimes changed into a *g*, in accordance with a phonetic law which has been already illustrated. Among the peoples of Central Europe are found the Ing-*uari*-i, the Rip-*uari*-i, the Chas-*uari*-i, the Chatt-*uari*-i, the Att-*uari*-i, the Angri-*vari*-i, and the Ansi-*bari*-i. The name of the Boi-*oari*-i is preserved in the modern name of BA-VARI-A, the land of the Boii. The BULG-ARI-ANS were the men from the Bolg, or Volga, on the banks of which river there is another, or Great Bulgaria. King Alfred speaks of the MOR-AVI-ANS under the name Marvaro, the dwellers on the river Marus or Morava. Hun-*gari*-a, or HUN-GAR-Y, is the land formerly peopled by the Huns; and the name survives, though the Huns have been long dispossessed by Magyars and Slavonians. WO-R-CESTER is a corruption of Hwic-*wara*-ceaster, the castle of the inhabitants of the country of the Hwicci. The men of Kent were the Cant-*ware*; and though this term is obsolete, it survives in the name of their chief town Cant-*wara*-byrig, or CANT-ER-BURY, "the burgh of the men of the headland," while the ordinary signature of the primate, Cant-*uar*, a contraction of Episcopus Cantuariensis, exhibits the Saxon root *ware* in a prominent form. CAR-ISBROOK, in the Isle of Wight, is a name closely analogous to Canterbury. Asser writes the word Gwiti-*gara*-burg, "the burgh of the men of Wight." It will easily be seen how the omission of the first part of the name, and the corruption of the last part, have reduced it to its present form.

Another of these widely diffused roots is *sætan*, settlers, or inhabitants, and *sæte* or *setna*, the seat or place inhabited.

¹ Compare the Sanskrit *vīra*, the Latin *vir*, the Celtic *gwer* and *fir*, the Gothic *waiss*, and the Spanish *varon*, all which denote a man. From the low Latin, *baro*, a male, comes *baron*, and perhaps the Scotch *bairn*.

Alsacia, ALSACE, or ELSASS, is the "other seat," the abode of the German settlers west of the Rhine, a district where, as we have seen, the names of places are still purely German. *HOLSTEIN* is a corruption of the dative case of *Holt-sati*, the "forest abode." From the same root we get *SOMER-SET* and *DOR-SET*. It would appear that the *t* in *WIL-T-SHIRE* is also due to this root, since the men of Wiltshire are called in the Saxon Chronicle *Wilsætan*, just as the men of Somerset and Dorset are called *Sumorsætan* and *Dornsætan*. We have also *Pecsætan*, men of the Peak (Derbyshire); *Scrobsætan*, the men of Shropshire or Scrubland; *Cilternsætan*, the men of the Chilterns; and *Wocensætan*, the people of the Wrekin or hill country of Exmoor.

Conquering tribes, numerically insignificant, when compared with the other elements of the population, have not unfrequently bestowed their names upon extensive regions. *ENGLAND*, for instance, takes its name from the Angles, who only colonized a portion of the country. In the case of *SCOTLAND*, we may believe that the Angles, the Norwegians, and the Cymric Celts severally constituted a larger element in the population than the Scots, yet this conquering Irish sept, which appears to have actually colonized only a portion of Argyle, has succeeded in bestowing its name upon the whole country. *FRANCE* takes its name from the Franks, a small German tribe¹ which effected a very imperfect colonization of a portion of Central France: the whole of Picardy, Normandy, Brittany, Burgundy, Languedoc, Guienne, and Gascony being excluded from their influence. Even so late as the time of Philippe Auguste, the term *FRANCE* did not comprehend either Aquitaine or Languedoc. Several of the old French provinces—*BURGUNDY*, *NORMANDY*, *PICARDY*, and the *ISLE OF FRANCE*—preserve the names of the German tribes which conquered them. The eastern division of the Frank nation has left its name in the Bavarian province of *FRANKEN*,

¹ The mixed multitude of Greeks, Italians, Maltese, English, Germans, French, and other western Europeans who are found in the streets of Cairo and other cities of the Levant, all go by the name of Franks to this day, and Feringhee is in India the appellation of all Europeans. The cause of the supremacy of the Frank name in the East is probably due to the prominent position taken at the time of the Crusades by Godfrey of Boulogne, and the Franks of Northern France.

or Franconia, as we call it. We find the name of the Suevi preserved in SWABIA ; of the Rugii in the Isle of RUGEN ; of the Chatti in HESSE ; of the Saxons in SAXONY ; of the Lombards in LOMBARDY ; of the Huns in HUNGARY ; of the Atrebates in ARTOIS ; of the Pictones in POITOU ; of the Cymry in CUMBERLAND, CAMERIA, and the CUMBRAY Islands at the mouth of the Clyde ; of the Goths or Jutes in CATALONIA, JUTLAND, the Isle of GOTHLAND, and the Isle of WIGHT ;¹ and that of the Vandals possibly in ANDAL-USIA.

The Celtic Boii, who left their ancient "home" in BOHEMIA (Boi-hem-ia, or Boi-heim) to Sclavonic occupants, gave their name to *Bai-ern*, or BAVARIA ; and it has been thought that the name of BOLOGNA in Italy is a mark of their inroad across the Alps. So the Sclavonic and Hellenic districts under Moslem rule are called TURKEY, from the Turkomans or Turks, who constitute only a small governing class ;² and it is singular that the Philistines, the "strangers" from Crete, who merely occupied a narrow strip of the sea-coast, should, through their contact with the western world, have given their name to the whole of the land of PALESTINE, in which they never succeeded in gaining any lasting supremacy.

The names of ancient tribes are also very frequently preserved in the names of modern cities. The process by which this has taken place is exemplified in the case of the Taurini, whose chief city, called by the Romans Augusta Taurinorum, is now Torino, or TURIN ; while the capital of the Parisii, Lutetia Parisiorum, is now PARIS ; and that of the Treviri, Augusta Trevirorum, has become TRIER or TRÈVES.³ We have the name of the Damnonii in DEVON, and a portion of

¹ In the laws of Edward the Confessor the men of the Isle of Wight are called Guti, *i.e.* Jutes or Goths. We have also the intermediate forms Geat, Gwit, Wiht, and Wight.

² The word Turk had a still wider signification in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, when it was used to denote all Mahomedans, as the word Saracens was in the twelfth century. Compare the collect for Good Friday — "All Jews, Turks, infidels, and heretics."

³ Of course in cases of this kind it is impossible to say that the name of the city is not more ancient than the name of the tribe. The names Parisii or Taurini, for instance, may not be true ethnic names, but may have been derived from the name of their capital, the original name of which can only be dimly discerned through its Latin garb.

the name of the *Durotriges* is preserved in DOR-CHESTER, of the *Huiccii* in W-ORCESTER, of the *Iceni* in IKEN and ICK-BOROUGH, of the *Selgovæ* in the SOL-WAY, of the *Bibroci* in BR-AY hundred near Windsor, of the *Regni* in *Regne*-wood or RING-WOOD in Hants, and of the *Cassii* of *Cæsar* in the hundred of CASHIO, Hertfordshire, and in CASHIO-BURY Park, which probably occupies the site of the chief town of the tribe. Many of these names have a certain ethnological value, inasmuch as they enable us to localize ancient tribes ; and therefore a list of such probable identifications is subjoined at the end of this chapter.

The world-famous name of imperial Rome has been retained by various insignificant fragments of the Roman empire. The Wallachians, the descendants of the Roman colonists on the Danube, proudly call themselves ROMANI, and their country ROMANIA. The language of modern Greece is called the ROMAIC ; that of Southern France is the ROMANCE ; and that of the Rhaetian Alps the ROMANSCH. The ROMAGNA of Italy preserves the memory of the bastard empire which had its seat at Ravenna ; and the name of the Asiatic pashalics of ROUM and ERZEROUM are witnesses to the fact that in the mountain fastnesses of Armenia the creed and the traditions of the Eastern Empire of Rome continued to exist long after the surrounding provinces had fallen under the dominion of the Turks ; while for the European province of ROUMELIA was reserved the privilege of being the last morsel to be swallowed by the Moslem Cyclops.

Conversely the name of a city has often become attached to the surrounding region. The ROMAN EMPIRE must ever remain the chief instance of such an extension of meaning. This has also been the case with NEW YORK, with BERNE, SCHWYZ, ZURICH, and others of the Swiss cantons, with SWITZERLAND itself, with several German States, such as HANOVER, BADEN, BRUNSWICK, and MECKLENBURG, and with a large number of the English counties, as YORKSHIRE, LANCASHIRE, and SALOP.

A few countries have taken their names from some ruler of renown. LODOMIRIA, which is the English form of the Scianonic *Vlodomierz*, is so called from St. Vladimar, the first Christian Tzar. The two Lothairs, the son and the grandson of

Louis le Débonnaire, received, as their share of the Carlovingian inheritance, a kingdom which comprised Provence, Switzerland, Alsace, Franche Comté, Luxembourg, Hainault, Juliers, Liége, Cologne, Trèves, the Netherlands, Oldenburg, and Friesland. This territory went by the name of the Regnum Lotharii, Lotharingia, or Lothier-regne; but by the incapacity or misfortune of its rulers the outlying provinces were gradually lost, so that in the course of centuries the ample "realm of Lothair" has dwindled down into the contracted limits of the modern province of LORRAINE.

The most recent instance of a state called from the name of its founder is BOLIVIA; a name which remains as a perpetual reproach to the Bolivians, proclaiming the discords and jealousies which drove Bolivar, the liberator and dictator, to die in obscure exile on the banks of the Mississippi. *Stet nominis umbra.*

The name by which we know CHINA belongs, in all probability, to the same category. It was during the reign of the dynasty of Thsin, in the third century before Christ, that the first knowledge of the Celestial Empire was conveyed to the West. That the form of the name should be China, rather than Tsina, seems to prove that our first acquaintance with the Chinese empire must have been derived from the nation in whose hands was the commerce with the far East—the Malays—who pronounce *Thsina* as *China*, just as the more ancient form SINA indicates transmission through the Arabs.

The names of America, Tasmania, Georgia, Carolina, and others of this class, have already been discussed.

Another class of names of countries is derived from their geographical position. Such are ECUADOR, the republic under the Equator, and PIEDMONT, the land at the foot of the great mountain chain of Europe. Names of this class very frequently enable us to discover the relative position of the nation by which the name has been bestowed. Thus SUTHERLAND, which occupies almost the extreme northern extremity of our island, must evidently have obtained its name from a people inhabiting regions still further to the North—the Norwegian settlers in Orkney. We may reasonably attribute to the Genoese and Venetians the name of the LEVANT, for to the Italians alone

would the eastern shores of the Mediterranean be the "land of the sunrise." In like manner the Greeks of Constantinople, who watched the sun rise over the mountains of Asia Minor, called the land ANATOLIA (the rising), a name which is preserved by the Turkish province of NATOLIA. The name of JEPAN or Jehpun is evidently of Chinese, and not of native origin, for it means the "source of day." The AMALEKITES, as well perhaps as the SARACENS, are the "Orientals;" BACTRIA comes from a Persian word *bakhtar*, "the east;" the Portuguese province of the ALGARBE is "the west;" and some scholars are of opinion that the name of ANDALUSIA is also from an Arabic source, and is equivalent to Hesperia, the "region of the evening." More probably, however, Andalusia is Vandalusia, the country of the Vandals.

The name of the DEKKAN is a Sanskrit word, which means the "South." The etymology of this word gives us a curious glimpse into the daily life of the earliest Aryan races. The Sanskrit *dakshina* (cf. the Latin *dextera*) means the right hand; and to those who daily worshipped the rising sun, the south would, of course, be the *dakkhina*, or *dekkan*, "that which is to the right."¹

Hesychius tells us that EUROPE means *χώρα τῆς δύσιως*, the "land of the setting sun," and the etymology is supported by Kenrick and Rawlinson, who think that we have in this case a Semitic root applied by the Phoenicians to the countries which lay to the west of them. Archbishop Trench, on the other hand, supports the common explanation that the term *ειρ-ώπη* is descriptive of the "broad face" or profile, which the coast near Mount Athos would present to the Asiatic Greek.

The origin of the name of ASIA is also in dispute. Pott refers it to the Sanskrit *ushas* (cf. the Greek *ēwç*), and thinks that it means the "land of the dawn," and is, therefore, to be classed with such names as Levant, Anatolia, and Japan. On the other hand, much may be said in favour of the view that the word Asia was originally only the designation of the marshy plain of the Caÿster²—the Asian plain on which

¹ Lassen derives the name from the Sanskrit *doggdn*, peasants. ES SHAM, the local name of Syria, means "the left."

² Ασίη ἐν λειμῶν, Καβστρίου ἀμφὶ βίσθρα. Homer, *Iliad*, b. ii. l. 451.

EPHESUS (*εφ-εσ-ος*) was built; and the root *as* or *es* may, perhaps, be referred to that widely-diffused word for water which, as we shall see hereafter, enters into the names of many rivers and marshes throughout the Indo-European region. As the dominion and the importance of the city of Ephesus increased, the name of this Asian district would naturally be extended to the surrounding region, and the Romans afterwards transferred to the whole country east of the *Ægean* the name which they found attaching to that Asiatic province with which they first became acquainted. The name of ASIA MINOR seems to have been invented by Orosius in the fifth century, when a wider geographical knowledge required the name of Asia as a designation for all the regions to the east of the Mediterranean.

The earliest name for the African continent was LIBYA. The root is, perhaps, the Greek word *λιθα* (moisture)—an etymology which, inappropriate as it may seem, would indicate the fact that Africa was first known to the Greeks as the region from which blew the Libyan or “rain-bringing” south-west wind. The meaning of the word AFRICA, the Roman name of Libya, is very doubtful. The name seems to have originated in the neighbourhood of Carthage, and is probably Punic, at all events Semitic. It has been conjectured, with some show of probability, that it is derived from the ethnic designation of some tribe in the neighbourhood of Carthage, and whose name signified “the Wanderers,” in the same way that the NUMIDIANS, ancestors of the Berbers and Kabyles, were the *rouâces*—Nomads, or wandering shepherd tribes. So also the Suevi or Swabians,¹ and probably the Vandals and the Wends, were the roving border tribes of ancient Germany. The root of these two names appears in the German word *wandeln*, and its English equivalents, to *wander* or *wend*. To this root may also be attributed the name of FLANDERS; as well, perhaps, as those of VINDELICIA and VENETIA. The name of the SCOTS has been deduced from an Erse word, *scuite*, meaning “wanderers,” which is preserved in the English word *scout*. The name of the SCYTHIANS may possibly be allied to

¹ From *schweben*, to move. Grimm thinks the root is a Slavonic word meaning “free.” Leo prefers a Sanskrit root meaning “offerers,” and he believes that the practice of human sacrifice lingered long in the tribe.

that of the Scots. The PARTHIANS are also the "wanderers" or strangers.

A few names of races are descriptive of personal appearance, or physical characteristics; and they therefore possess a peculiar value in the eyes of ethnographers.

The EDOMITES were the "red" men, the MOORS and the PHENICIANS¹ probably the "dark" men, and of still darker hue are the NEGROES, and the ETHIOPIANS or "burnt-faced men,"² *quos India torret*. The SOUDAN is the "country of the blacks." We may compare the name of the Du-gall and Fin-gall, the "black" and "white" strangers from Scandinavia who plundered the coasts of Scotland, with that of the "Pale faces," who have encroached on the hunting-grounds of the "Red men" of North America, and of the "Blacks" of the Australian continent. The Gipsies term themselves the ZINCALI or "Black men."

Professor Leo thinks that the BOII are the "trim" or "neat" men, and he traces the name of the GOTHS or GETÆ to the Sanskrit word *gata*, which denoted a special mode of dressing the hair in the form of a half moon, which was practised by the devotees of Siva. The SIKHS were at first only a religious sect, and the name means the "disciples." The KOOKAS are Sikh reformers, and derive their name from a peculiar noise which they make with their mouths.

The name of the Britons has been conjectured to be from the Celtic *brith*, paint, but it is not probable that any nation would have called themselves by such a name. The peculiarity might have struck a foreigner, but not a native. The same reasoning will lead us to reject Claudian's etymology of the name of the painted Picts—*nec falso nomine Picti*. The PICTS,

¹ From φεωνες, reddish-brown. Movers inclines to the opinion that Phoenicia is the "land of palms."

² Αἴσιοψ, from αἴσω, to burn. Cf. Πιλαντοψ, the swarthy-faced. So the native name of Egypt, Chēmi (Ham), means black. Hence through the Arabs we obtain *chemistry* and *alchemy*, the "Egyptian sciences." The name EGYPT denotes the country which the Nile overflows. The root *ary*, which means "water," appears in the name of the Aegean Sea. Mizraim, the Biblical name, means either "the two" banks, or more probably "the two" districts of Upper and Lower Egypt. So INDIA and SINDE are each the "land of the river."

as well as the **PICTONES** of Gaul, are probably the "fighters," the name being traceable to the Gaelic *peicta*, or the Welsh *peith*, a "fighting man," a root related to the Latin word *pugna*. The men of the **BALEARIC** Isles are the "slingers," the **TURKS** are the "men with helmets," and the **TATARS** probably derive their name from a Turanian root, meaning primarily to stretch, and hence "to draw the bow," and to "pitch tents."¹ The name of the **COSSACKS** is also Turanian, and means "mounted warriors." It has been thought that the **SCYTHIANS** are either the "shooters," or the "shield men," though it is more probable that the name Σκύθης is a corruption of *tschud*, barbarian, a name which the Greek colonists on the Euxine may have heard applied by their Sclavonic neighbours to the barbarous tribes further to the north.

With regard to the **SAXONS**, the old etymology of Verstegan, broached two hundred years ago, has recently been revived and supported by competent scholars. There are good reasons for supposing that the name did not refer to any particular tribe, but was the designation of a military confederation composed of adventurers from various Low-German peoples, who were all distinguished by their use of the *seax*, a short knife-like sword, originally a stone knife, or celt, the name being derived from *saihs*, a stone, a word related to the Latin *saxum*. Similarly it has been supposed that the **FRANKS** were distinguished by the use of the *france*, *franca*, or *framea*, a kind of javelin; and the **Langobards** or **LOMBARDS**, by a *long partisan* or halberd. So the name of the **ANGLES** has been derived from *angol*, a hook, that of the **GERMANS** from the javelin called a *gar*, and those of the **HERULI** and the **CHERUSCI** from the Gothic *heru*, a sword. These etymologies are plausible, but by no means indisputable. They may, however, be supported by the analogous fact in the history of names that the Red men of North America called the early European settlers by words signifying "sword men" and "coat men."

The name of **DAUPHINY** is unique. Its origin is to be traced to the **Dolphin**, which was the heraldic bearing of the Counts of Albon, the feudal lords of the district. The name of this

¹ Arndt derives the name of the Tatars from the Chinese *Ts-ta*, a barbarian, an onomatopoeian word, like *milch*, and *vartara*.

cetacean, if traced to its source, proves, curiously enough, to be derived from a local name. The chief shrine of Apollo was at Delphi, and the animal, *delphic*, was sacred to the Delphian god.

The natural features of the country have supplied many ethnic names. From the Greek *τραχύς* we obtain the name of THRACE,¹ the "rugged country," as well as of TRACHONITIS,² a sort of basaltic island in the Syrian desert—a scene of grand rocky desolation, where vast fissures and lines of craggy battlement call to mind the lunar landscape, as viewed through a powerful telescope, rather than any scene on the surface of the earth. PETRA takes its name from the long sandstone parapets which gird the Wady Mousa; ALBION is the "hilly land" of Scotland, and ALBANIA is so called from the snowy range, whose peaks are seen, from the Ionian islands, glistening brilliantly in the evening sun. The Chorwats, or CROATS, derive their name from the Slavonic *gora*, a mountain, a root which is found in the name of Carinthia, and also of the Carpathians, which were anciently called Chorwat, or Chrbat. *Malaja* means a mountain in the Turanian languages of India, and has given a name to the MALAYS. The ARCADIANS,³ the GREEKS, the DORIANS,⁴ the THURINGIANS, and the TYROLESE are the "Highlanders," while ATTICA is the "Promontory."⁵ The AVITES and the AMORITES are the "dwellers on the hills," as distinguished from the CANAANITES, or "Lowlanders," and from the HITTITES and the HIVITES, who were respectively the "men of the valleys," and the "men of the towns." The POLES are the "men of the plain," VOLHYNIA is the "level country," WESTPHALIA the great "western field," HOLLAND is the "fen,"⁶ BATAVIA (*Bet-aw*), the "good land,"⁷ BRABANT "the ploughed land,"⁸ and EUBCEA

¹ Grimm thinks the root is *θραύσ* rather than *τραχύς*.

² Trachonitis is the Greek translation of Argob, the Hebrew name.

³ The root is seen in the Latin *arx*, and the Greek *ἄρπος*.

⁴ The same root is found in the Latin *turris*, and in the Tors of Devonshire and Derbyshire. The Tyrol, however, may take its name from a castle near Meran.

⁵ From *ollant*, marshy ground.

⁶ *Bet*, the first part of this name, is the obsolete positive degree of better and best. Hence comes our word *bad*, which originally meant good, just as *black* originally meant *white*. The second syllable *aw*, land, is seen in the word *fall-ow*, the exhausted or failing land.

⁷ Brabant, anciently Brāch-bant, is from the old High German *frdcha*,

⁸ The root is found in *ātrē* and ATHOS.

is the "well-tilled." The ARGIVES lived in the "tilled" plain of Argos,¹ and the LATINS are the men of the "broad plain" of Latium. ITALY is the "land of cattle." The KURDS are the "shepherds," the SARMATIANS are the "men of the steppe,"² and the ARABS as well as the BEDOUIN³ are the "men of the desert," as contrasted with the FELLAHS OR FELLAHIN, the "men of the cultivated ground."

The BURGUNDIANS were the dwellers in burghs or fortified towns. The TYRRHENIANS, or ETRUSCANS, were the "tower-builders." The SPARTANS were the dwellers in Sparta, the town of "scattered houses," more loosely built than other Grecian cities, because unconfined by a wall. The RAMNES, as Mommsen thinks, were the "Foresters," a meaning which, according to Wilhelm von Humboldt, attaches to the name of the BASQUES, the BISCIAYANS, and the GASCONS. The CALEDONIANS are, probably, the "men of the woods," FIFE is the "forest," LYCIA⁴ and CORSICA the "wooded."

PONTUS was the province on the Black "Sea." POMERANIA⁵ is a Slavonic term, meaning "by the sea." The Celtic names of the MORINI, of ARMORICA, of MORIBAN, of MORAV or MURRAY, and of GLAMORGAN or Morgant,⁶ have the same signification. The SALIAN FRANKS, to whom is attributed the Salic law of succession, lived by the "salt" water at the mouth of the Maas. The IONIANS are, perhaps, the "coast-men":⁷ they

ploughing. *Bant* means a district, as in the names of the Subantes, Tribantes, and Bucinobantes.

¹ The root is seen in *ἀργεῖον*.

² From *sara*, a desert or steppe, and *mat*, a tribe or race. This root is seen in the names of the Jaxa-matze, Thisa-matze, Aga-matze, Chari-matze, and other Asiatic tribes.

³ From *arabah*, a desert, and *badiya*, a desert.

⁴ A word akin to *lucus* must have once existed in the Greek language. The LACEDEMONIANS are either the dwellers in the forest, or, more probably, the dwellers in the hollow or marsh.

⁵ From *πόμηρ*, by, and *μερός*, the sea. So the Prusi, or PRUSSIANS, are probably the Po-Rusi, the men near the Rusi, or Russians, or perhaps near the Russe, a branch of the river Niemen.

⁶ From *μορ*, the sea, and *γαντ*, side.

⁷ From *ἄπειρος*, the coast. More probably they are the "wanderers," from the Sanskrit root *āp*, which we find in the names of Ion, Hyperion, and Amphion.

were called also the *Aιγαλεῖς*, or the "Beachmen." The **ACHÆANS** may be the "Seamen," and the **ÆOLIANS** the "mixed men." The **HELLENES**, if not "hill-men," may be the "warriors," whose martial prowess caused their name to be extended to the whole of the people whom we know by the name of **GREEKS**. This last name is a singular misnomer. It was derived from a small and unimportant Epirote tribe of "mountaineers"—the **Greci**, who, in blood, were probably not Hellenes at all, but Illyrians, and whose territory is not even included in the limits of the modern kingdom of **GREECE**. By the accident of geographical proximity the Romans became first acquainted with this tribe, and applied their name to the whole of Hellas; and the modern world has adopted this blunder from the Romans, and stamped it with the approval of its usage. Curiously enough the Greeks made a similar blunder with respect to **ITALY**, which means the "land of cattle," was the designation of that extreme southern portion of the peninsula which was best known to Greek mariners. Aristotle uses the word to denote a small portion of Calabria, and it was not extended to the whole peninsula till the time of Augustus. There are many similar cases of names of extended signification. The far-famed empire of **CATHAY** takes its name from a petty village on the road to Cashmere, and the name of **INDIA**, and more remotely that of the **WEST INDIES**, is derived from the river Indus, which was the eastern limit of the knowledge of Alexander and his Greeks. The names **PERSIA** and **PARSEE** are to be traced to the small province of Fars, or Pars. The city of Tyre seems to have given its name to the whole of **SYRIA**, and we have already seen how the Philistines of the coast gave their name to Palestine, how the French name for Germany is derived from the border tribe of the Alemanni, and how in the cases of **EUROPE**, **ASIA**, and **AFRICA**, three names of limited local significance have come to denote the three continents of the old world.¹

¹ The chief writers on the subject of this chapter are Knobel, Schafarik, Mahn, Kenrick, Zeuss, Bergmann, Diefenbach, Kuhn, Meyer, Pictet, Arndt, Glück, Pott, Grimm, Leo, Rawlinson, Movers, Renan, Prichard, Curtius, F. H. Müller, and H. Müller.

*NAMES of ANCIENT TRIBES preserved in the NAMES of MODERN CITIES
and PROVINCES. (See p. 49.)*

<i>Ancient Names.</i>	<i>Modern Names.</i>	<i>Ancient Names.</i>	<i>Modern Names.</i>
Abrincatui,	Avranches.	Lexovii,	Lisieux.
Ambiani,	Amiens.	Lemovices,	Limoges in Limousin.
Andecavi,	Angers in Anjou.	Lingones,	Langres.
Arverni,	Auvergne.	Mediomatrici,	Metz.
Atrebates,	Arras in Artois.	Meldi,	Meaux.
Ausci,	Auch.	Namnetes,	Nantes.
Bajucasses,	Bayeux.	Nantuates,	Nantueil.
Bellocaci,	Beauvais.	Parisii,	Paris. [rigord.
Bigerrones,	Bagnères de Bigorre.	Petrocorii,	Périgueux in Pé-
Bituriges-Cubi,	Berri. [gorre.	Pictones,	Poictiers in Poitou.
Boii,	Buch.	Remi,	Rheims.
Brannovices,	Brienois.	Rhedones,	Rennes.
Brixantes,	Bregenz.	Rothomagi,	Rouen.
Cadurci,	Cahors in Quercy	Ruteni,	Rhôde in Rovgne.
Caletes,	Caux.	Santones,	Saintes in Saintonge.
Carnutes,	Chartres.	Scoti,	Scotland.
Cassii,	Cashiobury.	Seduni,	Sion or Sitten.
Catalnuni,	Chalons.	Selgovæ,	Solway.
Caturiges,	Chorgres.	Senones,	Sens.
Cenomani,	Le Mans.	Sesavii,	Séz.
Centrones,	Centron.	Silvanectes,	Senlis.
Cimbri,	Cambrilla, Quimper.	Suessiones,	Soissons.
Conembritæ,	Coimbra.	Taurini,	Turin, or Torino.
Conssoranni,	Conserans.	Tolosates,	Toulouse.
Convenæ,	Comminge.	Treviri,	Trêves, or Trier.
Curosolites,	Corseult.	Tricasses,	Troyes.
Damnonii,	Devon.	Tungri,	Tongres. [raine.
Diablantes,	Jubleins.	Turones,	Tours in Tou-
Durocasses,	Dreux. [Dorset.	Vassates,	Bazas.
Durotriges,	Dorchester in	Velavii,	Velay.
Eburovices,	Evreux.	Vellocasses,	Vexin. [Vendée.
Elasates,	Eause.	Veneti,	Vannes in La
Gabali,	Javaux in Gévaudan.	Veneti,	Venice.
Huicii,	Worcester.	Veromandui,	Vermand.
Iberi,	Ebro.	Viducasses,	Vieux,
Iceni,	Iken, Ickboro', Ickworth.		

CHAPTER V.

THE PHœNICIANS.

Physical character of Phœnician sites—Tyre—Sidon—Phœnician colonies in Crete, Cyprus, Sardinia, Corsica, Italy, Sicily, Malta, Africa, Spain, and Britain.

THE Phœnicians established a vast colonial empire. The Mediterranean coast-line of three continents was dotted over with their settlements, which extended beyond the pillars of Hercules, as far as the River Senegal to the south, and as far as Britain to the north. The causes of this development of colonial dominion must be sought, firstly, in the over-population of their narrow strip of Syrian coast, shut in between the mountains and the sea, and, secondly, in the spirit of mercantile enterprise with which the whole nation was imbued. As in the case of the Venetians, the Dutch, and afterwards still more notably of the English, the factories, which were established for commercial purposes alone, rose gradually to be separate centres of dominion. To protect themselves from the lawless violence of the barbarous tribes with whom they traded, the merchant princes of Tyre found themselves unwillingly compelled to assume sovereignty over the surrounding districts. The origin of the colonial empire of the Tyrians is curiously indicated by a physical characteristic which marks the sites of many of their settlements. These were placed, almost invariably, on some rocky island near the coast, or on some promontory connected with the mainland by a low isthmus. A position of this kind would usually afford the advantage of a natural harbour, in which vessels might find safe anchorage,

while the trading settlement would be secured from the attacks of the barbarous tribes which occupied the mainland. Tyre itself was probably at first only a trading colony sent forth from the mother city at the entrance of the Persian Gulf. The name *TZUR*, or *TYRE*, which means a "rock," characterises the natural features of the site—a rocky island near the coast—well suited to the requirements of a band of mercantile adventurers. The neighbouring city of Aradus stood also upon a littoral island. *SIDON* occupies a somewhat similar position, being built on a low reef running out to sea; and the name, which denotes a "fishing-station,"¹ suggests to us what must have been the aspect of the place in those prehistoric times when the first settlement was made. Not unfrequently the names of the Phœnician settlements thus indicate the circumstances of their foundation. Sometimes, as in the case of Spain, *Malaga*, or *Pachynus*, the names refer to the nature of the traffic that was carried on—more frequently, as in the case of *Cadiz*, *Hippo*, or *Lisbon*, we have a reference to the fortifications which were found necessary to protect the wealthy but isolated factory.

We find the name of the nation repeated in Cape *PHINEKE* in Lycia, also in *Phœnice* in Epirus, a place which now bears the name of *FINIKI*, and in five places called *PHœNICUS*, severally in Cythera, in Messenia, in Marmarica, in Ionia, and in Lycia.² Pliny also states that the island of Tenedos, as well as a small island near the mouth of the Rhone, was called *PHœNICE*. The latter may probably be identified with one of the *Hières* islands, which would satisfy the conditions which the Phœnicians sought in their trading stations. One of the Lipari islands, anciently called *Phœnicodes*, now goes by the name of *FELICUDI*.

But the most interesting spot on which the Phœnicians have left their name is a rocky promontory on the southern coast of Crete, which possesses good harbours on either side. This place is called *PHœNIKI*, and has been identified with the haven of *Phœnice* mentioned in the Acts of the Apostles. St.

¹ Compare the name of *BETH-SAIDA*, the "house of fish."

² It is possible that some of these places may be named from the palm-trees, "palm," growing on them.

Luke says, "We sailed under Crete . . . and came into a place which is called the Fair Havens . . . and because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, which is an haven of Crete, and there to winter." With true maritime instinct the Phoenicians seem to have selected for the centre of their Cretan trade this sea-washed promontory, with its double harbour, now, as in the time of St. Paul, the best haven along the southern coast of the island.

LEBENA, another harbour on the Cretan coast, is the "Lion promontory." There is a Cretan JORDAN flowing from a Cretan LEBANON. Idalia in Cyprus, now DALIN, is the "sacred grove." SAMOS is the "lofty," and the name of SAMOTHRACE contains the same root. From the Phoenician word *sela*, a rock, we derive the name of Selinus, now SELENTI, in Cilicia—a town which stands on a steep rock almost surrounded by the sea. TARSUS, the birthplace of St. Paul, is "the strong." Lampsacus, now LAMSAKI, near Gallipoli, is the "passage," and seems to have been the ferry across the Hellespont.

Sardinia is full of Phoenician names. CAGLIARI, the chief town, was a Tyrian colony, and its Phoenician name Caralis, or Cararis, has suffered little change. BOSA still bears its ancient Tyrian name unaltered. Macopsisa, now MACOMER, is the "town;" OTHOCA seems to be a corruption of Utica, the "old" town; and NORA, like so many other Phoenician settlements, was built upon a little island off the coast.¹

The name of CORSICA, according to Bochart, means the "wooded." The desolate forest-clad mountains of this island seem, however, to have had few attractions for the Phoenician merchants, since none of the towns bear names which, in their language, are significant.

At Cære, in Italy, there was a Tyrian settlement, which anciently bore the Phoenician name of AGYLLA, the "round town," and in lower Italy we find the Phoenician names of Malaca, Sybaris, Crathis, Tempsa, Medma, and Hippo.

Cape PACHYNUS in Sicily was the "station" for the boats engaged in the tunny fishery. Catana, now CATANIA, is the

¹ Other Phoenician names found in Sardinia, are Cornus, Cabia, Olbia, Buccina, Cunus, Charmis, and Sulchi.

"little" town. MAZARA, which still preserves its ancient name, is the "castle," and the familiar name of ETNA is a corruption of *attuna*, the "furnace." Many other ancient names attest the long duration of the Phoenician rule in this island.¹

Diodorus informs us that the Island of MALTA was a Phoenician settlement; and this assertion is borne out by the name of the island, which means in Phoenician a "place of refuge." Moreover at a place called HAGIAR CHEM—"the stones of veneration"—extensive remains of a Phoenician temple are to be seen. The site was explored about thirty years ago, when the outlines of the seven courts of the temple were traced, and the statues of the seven presiding planetary deities were disinterred. The Phoenician capital was, probably, near the south-eastern extremity of the island. Here is a deep bay, on the shores of which stand the ruins of a temple of Melcarth, the "city king."² This word *cartha*, a city, appears in the Old Testament in the name of twelve places called Kirjath, as well as in that of CARTHAGE, the great Tyrian colony in Northern Africa.³ CARTHAGE—Kart-hada, or Kartha-haditha—the "New Town," soon eclipsed in splendour and importance the older settlement of UTICA, "the ancient;" and before long she began to rival even the mother city of Tyre, and to lay the foundations of a colonial empire of her own.

SPAIN seems to have been first known to the Phoenicians as the land where the skins of γαλῆ ταρτύσιαι—martens, or perhaps rabbits—were procured, and the name Hispania or Spain appears to be derived from a Phoenician word *sapan*, or *span*, which denotes the abundance of these animals. Many of the Phoenician colonies in Spain seem to have been Tyrian rather than Carthaginian. ESCALONA is, probably, the same word as Ascalon; and MAGUEDA is, perhaps, identical with

¹ We have Arbela, which also occurs in Palestine; Thapsus, "the passage," Anesel, the "river head," Amathe, the "castle," Adana, Tabee, Motica, Mactorium, Ameselum, Bidis, Cabala, Inycon, and many more.

² The word Melek, a king, is found in all the Semitic languages. It is seen in the names of Melchizedek, Melchior, Abdu-l-malek, &c.

³ It appears also in the names of Cirta, Ta-carata, Cartilli, Cartenna, Caralis, Carpi, Carepula, Mediccara, Cura, Curum, Rusucurum, Ascurum, Ausocurro, Curubis, Garra, Medugarra, Tagara, Tagarata, &c. A suburb of Palermo anciently bore the name of Karthada.

Megiddo. Asido, now **MEDINA SIDONIA**, was, as the name denotes, a colony of the Sidonians. Cadiz, as we learn from Velleius Paterculus, was founded before Utica, and consequently long before Carthage. The name **CADIZ** is a corruption of the ancient name Gadeira, and is referable to the Phœnician word *gadir*, an inclosure.¹ The site presents the features of other Tyrian settlements—an island separated by a narrow channel from the main land. The same is the case at Carthagena, which is built on a small island in a sheltered bay. The name of **CARTHAGENA** is a corruption of Carthago Nova or New Carthage; and we may therefore assign it to a Carthaginian rather than a Tyrian origin. Near Gibraltar there is another town named **CARTEJA**, anciently Carteia. The name of **MALAGA** is derived from the Phœnician word *malaca*, salt. Hispalis, now **SEVILLA**, was also a Carthaginian colony, and the name is deducible from a Phœnician word meaning a "plain." The **TAGUS** is the "river of fish," and the root appears in the name of Dagon, the "fish god." The name of Olisippo, which has been corrupted into **LISEON**, contains the word *hippo*, the "walled" town, which occurs so frequently in Phœnician names. There were three cities called **HIPPO** in Africa, one of them celebrated as the See of the great Augustine, and two of the same name in Spain, as well as Orippo, Belippo, Baesippo, Irippo, and Lacippo, all on the Spanish coast. Tarraco, now **TARRAGONA**, is the "palace." The name of **CORDOVA**, anciently Cortuba, may be derived either from *coteba*, the "olive press," or from *Kartha Baal*, the "city of Baal." Belon, now **BELONIA**, near Tarifa, as well, perhaps, as the **BALEARIC**² Isles, contain the name of Bel or Baal, the deity whose name enters into the composition of so many Tyrian and Carthaginian names, such as Hannibal, Asdrubal, Maherbal, Ethbaal, Agebalos, Jezebel, Belshazzar, and Baalbec. There are many other places in Spain which seem originally to have been Carthaginian colonies, since

¹ Hence the *Ægades* Islands near Sicily, and the Biblical names of Geder, Gedera, Gedor, and Gadara, the city of the Gadarenes.

² See, however, p. 54 *supra*. *Ebusus*, now **IVICA**, means the "pine island," and the Greek name *Pitusse* is merely a translation of the earlier Phœnician appellation. The Balearic Islands present many Phœnician names, such as *Cinici*, *Cunici*, *Bocchorum*, *Jamna*, *Mago*, and *Sanisera*.

their names can be explained from Punic sources. Such are TOLEDO ; Abdera, now ADRA ; Barcino, now BARCELONA ; Ebora, now EVORA, the "ford" ; Arci, now ARKOS ; and the River Anas, now the GUADIANA.

Whether the Carthaginians reached the shores of Britain is uncertain. We have already seen that the Euskarian origin of the name makes it probable that the earliest knowledge of the island was obtained from Iberic traders ; and it is certainly probable that the Carthaginians would follow in the tracks discovered by their Spanish subjects. It is a noteworthy circumstance that the almost unique physical characteristics of St. Michael's Mount, in Cornwall, conform precisely to the account given by Diodorus Siculus of the trading station from which the Phœnicians obtained their tin. We may mention, though we can hardly maintain the supposition, that the names of MARAZION, the "hill by the sea," and POLGARTH (root *Kartha*) are of Phœnician origin, and are records of the first intercourse of our savage ancestors with the civilized world.¹

¹ On Tyrian and Carthaginian names, see the erudite work of Bochart, *Geographus Sacra pars posterior, Chanaan, seu de Coloniis et sermone Phœnicum*, and the more trustworthy works of Movers, *Die Phœnizier*, and the Article *Phœnizien* in Ersch und Gruber's *Allgemeine Encyclopädie*. See also Kenrick's *Phœnicia* ; Olshausen, *Über Phœnicische Ortsnamen* ; Renan, *Langues Sémitiques* ; and the valuable treatise of Gesenius, *Scripturæ Linguaeque Phœniciae Monumenta*.

CHAPTER VI.

THE ARABS IN EUROPE.

The Empire of the Cailiphs—Arabic Names in Southern Italy and Sicily—Tribes by which the conquest of Sicily was effected—Conquest of Spain—Tarifa and Gibraltar—Arabic article—River-names of Spain—Arabs in Southern France—They hold the passes of the Alps—The Monte More pass and its Arabic Names—The Muretto pass and Pontresina.

THE Arab conquests in the seventh and eighth centuries form one of the most remarkable episodes in the history of the world. At the time of its greatest extension, the empire of the Cailiphs extended from the Indus to the Loire. In the course of a single century they overran Persia, Syria, Egypt, Northern Africa, Spain, and the south of France. We find Arabic names scattered over the whole of this vast region; and it will be an interesting and profitable task to investigate these linguistic monuments of Moslem Empire, confining our attention more especially to those districts where Christianity has long resumed its sway.

In Southern Italy the dominion of the Arabs lasted hardly half a century, and consequently we cannot expect to find many Arabic names. Their chief conquests lay in the neighbourhood of the cities of Benevento and Bari, not far from which we find the doubtful Arabic names of ALIFE, ALFIDENA, and the river ALMARO.

In Sicily, where the Arab colonization was more extensive, and where their empire was more enduring than in Italy, we naturally find more abundant and less doubtful traces of their presence. The well-known name of MARSALA

means, in Arabic, the "Port of God." *Gebel*, the Arabic name for a mountain, is still retained in the *patois* of the Sicilian peasantry, who prefer the mongrel term MONGIBELLO to the ancient Phoenician name of Etna. From the same root comes the name of the GIBELLINA—a mountain ridge in the Province of Trapani.

It would appear that the Arabs kept down by military rule a considerable subject population, for the island is covered with fortresses of their erection. The position of these we can often discover by means of the Arabic word *kal'ah*, or *kal'at*, a castle on a rock—a root which enters into the names of many Sicilian towns, such as CALTABALOTTA (Kal'at-a-bellotta, oak-tree castle), CALTAGIRONE (Kal'at-a-Girun), CALATASCIBETTA (Kal'at-a-xibetta), CALATAFIMI (Kal'at-a-fieni), CALATAMISETTA (castle of the women), CALATAVUTURA, CALTANISETTA, CALATABIANO, CALAMONACI, and CATALAMITA.¹

There are also in this island many Arabic names of villages and farms. The word *menzil*, a "station," or "hut," is found in MISILMERI (Menzil-Emir), and in MEZZOJUSO (Menzil-Yusuf). The most common of these Arabic prefixes is *rahl*, a "house," which appears in the names of REGALMUTO and RE-SULTANA. It occurs no less than one hundred and seven times, while *kal'at* is only found in twenty names, and *menzil* in eighteen. We have *ras*, a cape, in the names of RASICANZIR, the cape of swine; RASICALBO, the dog's cape; RASACARAMI, the cape of vineyards; and RASICORNO, or Cape Horn. In Palermo the two chief streets bear the Arabic names of the CASSARO, or "Castle Street," and the MACCHEDA, or "New Street," and we find many other Arabic names scattered here and there over the island, such as GODRANO, the "marsh"; CHADRA, and CADARA, the "green"; ALCARA, MISTRETTA, MUSSOMELI, GAZZI, MONTE MERINO; and a few personal names, such as ABDELALI and ZYET.

Several Arabic words are retained in the Sicilian *patois*, as *saliare*, to wonder; *chammarru*, an ass; *hannaca*, a necklace.

¹ Compare the names of KHELAT, the capital of Beloochistan, and of GALATA, a walled suburb of Constantinople. YENIKALE in the Crimea is Veni Kal'ah, the "new fortress"—a name half Turkish and half Arabic.

The few Arabic words in Italian—such as *alcova*, a chamber, *ammiraglio*, an admiral, *arsenale*, an arsenal, and the vessels called *carracca* and *feluca*—were probably introduced through the Spanish.

The mediæval and modern names of Sicilian villages supply us with curious information as to the countries out of which was gathered the motley host that fought under the standard of the Prophet. In Sicily alone we find traces of tribes from Scinde, Mesopotamia, Egypt, Syria, and Spain. Thus, a fountain near Palermo, now called DENNISINNI, was anciently *Ain es-Sindi*, the fountain of Scinde. But the conquest of Sicily seems to have been effected, for the most part, by troops levied from the neighbouring continent of Africa. There are more than a dozen indisputable names of Berber tribes to be found in Sicily, chiefly in the neighbourhood of the Val di Mazara. Altogether there are in Sicily 328 local names of Arabic origin, and the distribution of these is remarkable, as showing the relative amount of Arab influence in different portions of the island. In the Val di Mazara there are 209 Arabic names, in the Val di Noto 100, and the Val Demone only 19.

In the islands of Sardinia and Corsica the Arab rule was brief, and we find no Arabic names, except AJACCIO, and, perhaps, ALGHERO and ORISTAN. But Malta is full of Arabic names. The word *mirsah*, a port, which is found in the name of Marsala, in Sicily, appears in Malta in the names of numerous bays and inlets, such as MARSA SCIROCCO, MARSA SCALA, MARSA MUSCETTO, and MARSA FORNO. The ravines commonly go by the name of *vyed*, or *wied*, a corruption of the Arabic word *wadi*. The hills have the prefix *gebel*, the fountains *aayn*, the wells *bir*, the castles *cala*, the houses *deyr*, the caves *ghar*, the villages *rahal*, the capes *ras*. From the map of the island it would be easy to collect scores of such names as AAYN IL KEBIRA, the great fountain; AAYN TAIBA, the good fountain; GEBEL OOMAR, the mountain of Omar; RAS EL TAFAL, Chalk Cape. In the neighbouring isle of Gozo we find the Arabic village-names of NADUR, ZEBBEY, GARBO, SANNAT, and XEUCHIA. Among the peasants of Malta and Gozo a corrupt Arabic patois still holds its ground against the Lingua Franca, the

Italian, and the English, which threaten to supplant it. Of the island of Pantellaria the Duke of Buckingham says, "The language spoken is a bad Italian, mixed up with a bastard Arabic. All the names of places, headlands, and points, are pure Arabic, and every hill is called gibel something."

In no part of Europe do we find such abundant vestiges of the Arab conquest as in Spain and Portugal. The long duration of the Arab rule—nearly eight centuries—is attested by the immense number of Arabic local names, as compared with the dozen or half-dozen that we find in Italy, France, or Sardinia, which were speedily reconquered.

The very names of the first invaders are conserved in local memorials. In September, A.D. 710, Tarif-Abú-Zar'ah, a Berber freed-man, effected a landing at a place which has ever since been called after him—TARIFA. He was quickly followed by Tarik-Ibn-Zeyad, a liberated Persian slave, who, at the head of a body of light horsemen, advanced, in a few weeks, some seven hundred miles across the peninsula, as far as the Bay of Biscay. This bold chieftain landed in the Bay of Algeziras,¹ and he has left his name on the neighbouring rock of GIBRALTAR, which is a corruption of the Arabic name Gebel-al-Tarik, the "Mountain of Tarik."

The accompanying sketch-map, in which each dot represents an Arabic name, will serve to give a rough notion of how they are distributed throughout the peninsula. Though unfortunately, owing to the smallness of the scale, it has been impossible to indicate the position of more than a proportion of the names, yet it is easy to distinguish at a glance those districts where the Arab population was most dense. The Arabic names are seen to cluster thickly round Lisbon and Valencia; and in the neighbourhood of Seville, Malaga, and Granada, the last strongholds of the Moslem kingdom, they are also very numerous; but as we approach the Pyrenees, and the mountains of Galicia and the Asturias, these vestiges of Moslem rule entirely disappear, and are replaced by names derived from the Basque,

¹ ALGEZIRAS means "the island." By the Arabic chroniclers it is called *Jezirah al-Khadhra*, "the green island." ALGIERS is a corruption of the same appellation, *Al Jezirah*, a name which has also been given to Mesopotamia—the peninsula between the Tigris and the Euphrates.

Celtic, and Spanish languages. Contrary to what might have been supposed, we find that the Arabic names in the immediate vicinity of Granada and Cordova are relatively less numerous than in some other places, as the neighbourhoods of



DISTRIBUTION OF ARABIC NAMES IN SPAIN AND PORTUGAL.

Valencia and Seville. This is probably due to the forced eviction of the inhabitants of Granada under Ferdinand and Isabella, and the wholesale substitution of a large Christian population; whereas in the case of earlier conquests the Arab population, being allowed to remain till gradually absorbed, succeeded in transmitting the greater number of the local names.

An obvious feature which characterises the local nomenclature of Spain and Portugal is the prevalence of the Arabic definite article *al*, which is prefixed to a very large proportion of names, such as ALICANT, ALBUERA, ALMANZA, ALCALA, ALMAREZ, ALMEIDA, ALHAMBRA, and ALGOA. On the maps of the Peninsula published by the Useful Knowledge Society, there appear about two hundred and fifty names containing this prefix. Of these, 64 per cent. are found to the south of the Tagus, and only 36 per cent. to the north of that river.

The Spanish river-names beginning with *guad* are very numerous. In Palestine and Arabia this word appears in the form *wadi*, a "ravine," and hence a "river." The name of the GUADALQUIVIR is a corruption of Wadi-l-Kebir, the great river—a name which is found also in Arabia. We have also the river-names GUADALCAZAR, which is Wadi-l-Kasr, the river of the palace; GUADALHORRA, from Wadi-l-ghar, the river of the cave; GUADARRANKE, from Wadi-l-ramak, the mare's river; GUADALQUITON, from Wadi-l-kitt, the cat river; GUADALAXARA, from Wadi-l-hajarah, the river of the stones; GUAROMAN, from Wadi-r-roman, the river of the pomegranate-trees; GUADALAVIAR, from Wadi-l-abyadh, the white river; GUADALUPE, the river of the bay; GUALBACAR, the ox river; GUADALIMAR, the red river; GUADARAMA, the sandy river; GUADALADIAR, the river of houses; and the more doubtful names of GUADAIRA, the river of mills; GUADALERTIN, the muddy river; and GUADALBANAR, the river of the battle-field. We have also the GUADIANA and the GUADELTE, which embody the more ancient names of the Anas and the Lethe.¹

The name of MEDINA, which means "city," is found not only in Arabia and Senegambia, but also in the names of MEDINACELLI, MEDINA SIDONIA, and three other Spanish cities. The word *kal'ah*, a castle, which we have traced in Sicily

¹ We find also the rivers Guadafion, Guadehenar, Guadajor, Guadalbarro, Guadalbullon, Guadalcana, Guadalcerce, Guadaleste, Guadalmallete, Guad-almedina, Guadalmeleyn, Guaderriza, Guedaxira, Guadazamon, Gundazete, Guadacenas, Guadetefra, Guadarmena, Guadeifeo, Guadalmez, and Guadalcalon.

and Malta, is found in CALATAYUD, Job's castle, in Aragon ; CALAHORRA, the fort of stones, in Old Castile ; and CALA-TRAVA, the Castle of Rabah, in New Castile. There are also half-a-dozen places called ALCALA, which is the same word with the definite article prefixed.

Such names as BENAVITES, BENIAJAR, BENARRABA, BENICALAF, BENIAUX, BENTARIQUE, and BENADADID, embody curious information as to the names of the original Arab settlers, for the first syllable of such names is the patronymic Beni, "sons," and the remainder is a personal or tribal appellation.

But the great mass of Hispano-Arabic names are descriptive terms, relating to the artificial or natural features of the country. Such are the names TRAFALGAR (*Taraf al-ghar*), the promontory of the cave ; ALBORGE, the turret ; ALBUFEIRA (*Al bueyrah*), the lake ; ALMEIDA, the table ; ALCACOVA, the fortress (a common name) ; ALMANZA, the plain ; ALPUXARRAS, the "grassy" mountains ; ALMADEN, the mine ; ALHAMBRA, the red ; ALGARBE, the west ; ARRECIFE, the causeway ; ALMAZARA, the mill ; ALCAZAR, the palace ; ALDEA, the village ; ALCANTARA, the bridge ; and ALQUERIA, or ALCARRIA, the farm. ALMENA, the battlemented tower ; ALMAZEN, the storehouse ; and ALCANA, the exchange, are of interest as embodying the Arabic roots from which we derive respectively the familiar words *minaret*, *magazine*, and *dogana* or *douane*.

A competent and exhaustive investigation of the Hispano-Arabic names has never been attempted ; and it would, undoubtedly, supply materials of value to the historian of the conquest.

Flushed by the ease and rapidity of their Spanish conquest, the Arabs crossed the Pyrenees, and spread their locust swarms over the southern and central regions of France, as far as Tours. In the neighbourhood of this city, in the year 732, Charles Martel gained one of the great decisive battles which have changed the current of the world's history, and the almost total destruction of the Moslem host rescued Western Christianity from the ruin which seemed to be impending. After this event the fugitives seem to have retired into Provence, where they maintained a precarious sovereignty for some thirty years.

In the Department of the Basses-Pyrénées we find some vestiges of these refugees. At Oloron, a town not far from Pau, is a fountain called *LA HOUN (ain) DEOUS MOUROUS*, or the fountain of the Moors; and in a neighbouring village, which bears the name of *MOUMOUR*, or *Mons Mauri*, there stands a ruined tower called *LA TOUR DES MAURES*. *FONTARABIE*, in the Department of the Charente Inférieure, marks a kind of oasis in the sandy desert of the Landes, and, like *Fontarabia* on the *Bidassoa*, may have been a station of the Arabs. In the *patois* of south-eastern France there are several words of Arabic origin, while, down to the seventeenth century, many families of Languedoc, descended from these Moors, bore the name of "Marranes." In Auvergne also there is a pariah race called *Marrons*, whose conversion to Christianity has given the French language the term *marrane*, "a renegade." After an interval of more than a century, the Moorish pirates, who had long infested the coast of Provence, established themselves (A.D. 889) in the stronghold of *Fraxinet*, near *Frejus*, and held in subjection a large part of Provence and Dauphiny. The *FORÊT DES MAURES*, near *Frejus*, is called after them; and the names of *PUY MAURE* and *MONT MAURE*, near *Gap*, of the *COL DE MAURE*, near *Château Dauphin*, and of the whole county of the *MAURIENNE*, in Savoy, are witnesses of the rule in France of these Moorish conquerors. In the tenth century the Moors still held the Maurienne, and in the year 911, by a convention with Count Hugo of Provence, they crossed the Cottian Alps, and took possession of the passes of the Pennine chain, which they guarded for Count Hugo's benefit, while they levied black mail on travellers for their own. In the years 921 and 923, and again in 929, the chroniclers record that English pilgrims, proceeding to Rome, were attacked by Saracens while crossing the Alps. The bishops of York, Winchester, Hereford, and Wells were among those who thus suffered. In the year 973 St. Majolus, Abbot of Cluny, was taken prisoner by these marauders at *Orsières*, on the pass of the Great St. Bernard, and he could only obtain his freedom by the payment of a ransom, which consisted of a thousand pounds' weight of the church plate of Cluny.

Such are the few meagre historical facts relating to the Arabs

in the Alps which we are able to glean from mediæval chroniclers; fortunately, it is possible to supplement our knowledge by the information which has been conserved in local names. The mountain to the east of the hospice on the Great St. Bernard bears the name of MONT MORT, which there is reason for believing to be a corruption of Mont Maure. If this name stood alone, we might hardly feel ourselves justified in connecting it with the local traditions which refer to the Arabs in the Alps. We find, however, that the name MONTE MORO, the "Moor's Mountain," is attached to another pass which was much frequented in early times, before the great roads of the St. Gothard, the Simplon, and the Splügen had been constructed. Though no direct historical evidence of the fact exists, it seems impossible not to believe that this pass of the Monte Moro must have been held by these "Saracens," or "Moors."

In the first place, we find that a strong position, which commands the passage up the Val Anzasca on the Italian side of the pass, is called CALASCA—a name which is apparently derived from the Arabic *kal'ah*, a castle, which occurs in the Alcalas and Calatas of Spain and Sicily. The peak opposite Calasca is called PIZ DEL MORO. On the other side of the valley is the CIMA DEL MORO, beneath which lies the hamlet of MORGHEN. Crossing the Moro pass, the first hamlet we arrive at is placed on a mountain spur or terrace, which commands the view both up and down the valley. This place is called ALMAGEL, which, on the hypothesis of an Arab occupation, would be a most appropriate name, since *al mahal* denotes in Arabic "the station," or "the halting-place." A high grassy mound, probably the terminal moraine of an ancient glacier, is called the TELLIBODEN, the first syllable of which name seems to be the Arabic word *tell*, a round hill. The neighbouring pasture goes by the name of the MATMARK, the ancient form of which was Matmar, or the "Moor's Meadow." Close by is another pasture called the KYEN—a name which is pronounced in exactly the same way as the Arabic *ain*, a "fountain," or "source of waters"—a very apposite description, as will be admitted by all those Alpine tourists who, before the recent construction of a road, have splashed across it, ankle deep, for

some hundred yards. Passing the DISTEL Alp—a doubtful name—we find the valley completely barred by an enormous glacier. This is called the ALALEIN Glacier, and the Arabic interpretation of the name, *Alâ 'l aïn*, or "Over the source," gives a most graphic picture of the precipitous wall of ice, with the torrent of the Visp rushing from the vast cavern in its side. Opposite Almagel, and a little to the north of the Alalein Glacier, are the MISCHABEL HÖRNER, three peaks, the midmost of which, the Dom, is the loftiest summit in Switzerland. The latter part of the name Mi-schabel is pronounced almost exactly in the same way as the Arabic *geböl*, a mountain. The genius of the Arabic language would, however, require *geböl* to be a prefix rather than a suffix, but it is quite possible that Mischabel may be a hybrid formation, akin to Mongibello in Sicily. The northern outlier of the Mischabel range is called the BALFRAIN, a name whose Arabic interpretation—"the peak with two river sources"—describes the twin glaciers which hang from the flanks of the mountain, and send their tributary streams to join the Visp.

It is probable that the etymologies assigned to some of these names may be fallacious, but the cases are too numerous, and the accordances with the physical features of the spot are too precise, to allow us easily to explain them away by any hypothesis of accidental coincidence of sound; and though we may not be able to find any historical evidence whatever that the Moro was one of those passes which were occupied by Count Hugo's Moors, yet it seems difficult not to believe, on the evidence of the names alone, that the present inhabitants of the Saas Valley are descended from the marauders from the Maurienne.

The third of the passes which in ancient times formed the chief communication between Italy and the North, was that which connects the Lake of Como with the Engadine. This, also, it would seem, was occupied by the Arabs. Near the summits of the St. Bernard and of the Moro we have the Mont Mort and the Piz del Moro; and so, near the summit of the Maloja and MURETTO passes, we have the PIZ MURETTO, the PIZ MORTIRATSCH, and the PIZ MORTER. Descending the pass on the northern side, we come to a very

ancient stone bridge of one arch, springing from rock to rock across a narrow chasm. This place is called PONTRESINA, which seems to be a corruption of Ponte Saracina, the Saracens' bridge. The village of Pontresina is composed of solid stone houses, Spanish rather than Swiss in their appearance. Five minutes' walk from the village, we come to an ancient five-sided stone tower called SPANIOLA. In documents of the twelfth and fourteenth centuries we find mention of families inhabiting this valley bearing the names De Ponte Sarisino, Sarracino, Sarazeno, and the like. Saratz is still a very common surname in the district, and those bearing it claim descent from the Saracens, and possess a marked Oriental type of feature. A Herr Saratz was lately president of the Gotthaus Bund, the Eastern division of the Grisons.

In the neighbourhood of Pontresina there are several names which can be explained from Arabic sources. Such are SAMADEN, ALVENEN, ALBIGNA, TARASP, AL-VASCHEIN, MAD-UL-EIN, and the Val AIN-AS. The river which flows from the Maloja on the Italian side is called the MAIRA. Near the Swiss frontier a barrier of *roches moutonnées* blocks up this valley so completely that it has been necessary to excavate a considerable tunnel through the rock to admit of the passage of the road. On the summit of this admirable defensive position stands a ruined castle, which goes by the name of Castel MURO, and an ancient building by the side of the castle exhibits certain Saracenic features which are in striking contrast with the Italian architecture around. In this neighbourhood, however, I have been unable to discover traditions of Saracenic occupation resembling those which are current at Pontresina.

To the west of Pontresina is the SCALETTA pass, which leads to the valley of the Upper Rhine. A local tradition affirms that the Scaletta is not the Staircase pass, as we might suppose, but that it owes its name to the bleaching *skeletons* of a band of marauding Moors from Pontresina, who were defeated by the men of Chur, and whose corpses were left strewn over the mountain side where they fell in their attempted flight across the pass. The encounter is supposed to have taken place at the foot of the pass, on the western side, where there is a pasture which still goes by the name of KRIEGSMATTEN, the

"battle-field." Whether there be truth in this tradition or not, it is valuable as testifying to the popular belief in the existence of a Moorish colony in the valleys of the Bernina, and it harmonizes well with the curious evidence supplied by the still existing local names.¹

¹ On Arabic names consult Amari, *Storia dei Musulmani di Sicilia*; Abela, *Malta Illustrata*; Gesenius, *Versuch über die Maltesische Sprache*; Wenrich, *Rerum ab Arabibus gestarum Commentarii*; Bianchi-Giovini, *Dominazione degli Arabi in Italia*; Engelmann, *Glossaire des Mots Espagnols et Portugais dérivés de l'Arabe*; De Sousa, *Vestígios da Lingua Arabica em Portugal*; Weston, *Remains of Arabic in the Spanish and Portuguese Languages*; Renan, *Langues Sémitiques*; Gayangos, *History of the Mohammedan Dynasties in Spain*; Conde, *Historia de la Dominacion de los Arabes en España*; Pihan, *Glossaire des Mots Français tirés de l'Arabe*; Reinaud, *Invasions des Sarazins en France*; Engelhardt, *Das Monte Rosa und Matterhorn Gebirge*; Lechner, *Piz Languard*.

CHAPTER VII.

THE ANGLO-SAXONS.

England is the land of inclosures—This denoted by the character of Anglo-Saxon names which end in "ton," "yard," "worth," "fold," "hay," and "bury"—Ham, the home—The Patronymic "ing"—Teutonic clans—Saxons' Colony near Boulogne—Saxon settlement in England began before the departure of the Romans—Early Frisian settlement in Yorkshire—Litus Saxonum near Caen—German village names in France and in Italy—Patronymics in Westphalia, Franconia, and Swabia—Seat of the "Old Saxons."

ENGLAND is pre-eminently the land of hedges and inclosures. On a visit to the Continent almost the first thing the tourist notices is the absence of the hedgerows of England. The fields, nay even the farms, are bounded only by a furrow. The bare shoulders of the hills offend an eye familiar with the picturesque wooded skyline of English landscape; the rectangular strips of cultivation are intolerable; and the interminable monotony of the plains, varied only by the straight rows of formal poplars which stretch for miles and miles by the side of the *chaussée*, is inexpressibly wearisome to those who have been accustomed to quaint, irregular crofts, and tall, straggling hedge-rows, twined with clematis and honeysuckle—

"Little lines of sportive wood run wild,"

overshadowed here and there by gnarled oaks and giant elms.

And if we compare the local names in England with those on the Continent, we shall find that for more than a thousand years England has been distinctively and pre-eminently the land of inclosures. The suffixes which occur most frequently

in Anglo-Saxon names denote an inclosure of some kind—something hedged, walled in, or protected. An examination of these names shews us that the love of privacy, and the seclusiveness of character which is so often laid to the charge of Englishmen, prevailed in full force among the races which imposed names upon our English villages.¹ Those universally recurring terminations *ton*, *ham*, *worth*, *stoke*, *stow*, *fold*, *garth*, *park*, *hay*, *burgh*, *bury*, *brough*, *borrow*, all convey the notion of inclosure or protection. The prevalence of these suffixes in English names proves also how intensely the nation was imbued with the principle of the sacred nature of property, and how eager every man was to possess some spot which he could call his own, and guard from the intrusion of every other man. Even among those portions of the Teutonic race which remained on the Continent, we do not find that this idea of private right has been manifested in local names to the same extent as in England. The feeling seems, indeed, to have been more or less enchorial, for we find strong indications of it even in the pure Celtic names of Britain. Probably more than one-half of the Celtic names in Wales and Ireland contain the roots *llan*, *kil* or *bally*, all of which originally denoted an inclosure of some kind. The Teutonic suffixes which do not denote inclosures, such as *gau*, *dorf*, *leben*, *hausen*, *stadt*, and *stein*, all so numerous in Germany, are not reproduced in England to anything like the same extent as on the Continent. It would seem, therefore, that the English passion for inclosures is due partly to the Celts who were gradually absorbed among the Saxon colonists, and partly to the necessity for protection felt by intruding colonists settling among a hostile and alien race.

The suffix *ton* constitutes a sort of test-word by which we are enabled to discriminate the Anglo-Saxon settlements. It is the most common termination of English local names; and although it is a true Teutonic word, yet there is scarcely a

¹ This characteristic of the Teutonic race did not escape the acute observation of Tacitus. "Colunt discreti ac diversi, ut fons, ut campus, ut nemus placuit. Vicos locant, non in nostrum morem connexis et coherentibus sedificiis: suam quisque domum spatio circumdat." — *Germania*, § 16.

single instance of its occurrence throughout the whole of Germany.¹ In the little Anglo-Saxon colony on the French coast it is as common as it is in England,² and it is not unfrequent in Sweden³—a fact which may lead to the establishment of a connexion, hitherto unsuspected, between the Anglo-Saxon colonists of England and the tribes which peopled eastern Scandinavia.⁴

The primary meaning of the suffix *ton*,⁵ believed to be related to the Celtic *dun* (whence the suffix -*don*) denotes a place surrounded by a hedge. In modern Dutch *tuin* means a "garden," and in modern German we find the word *Baum*, a hedge, and in Anglo-Saxon we have the verb *tynan*, to hedge. The phrase "hedging and tining," for hedging and ditching, was current two hundred years ago. Brushwood used for hedging, is called *tineturm* in law Latin. Hence a *tun*, or *ton*, was a place surrounded by a hedge, or rudely fortified by a palisade. Originally it meant only a single croft, homestead, or farm, and the word retained this restricted meaning in the time of Wycliffe. He translates Matt. xxii. 5, "but thei dispiseden, and wenten forth, oon into his toun (*ἀγρός*), another to his marchaundise." This usage is retained in Scotland, where a solitary farmstead still goes by the name of the *toun*; and in Iceland, where the homestead, with its girding wall, is called a *tun*. In many parts of England the rickyard is called the *barton*—that is, the inclosure for the *bear*, or crop which the land bears. The sixty English villages called *BARTON*, or *BURTON* must, at first, have been only outlying rickyards. Usually, however, the *ton* included the settler's house. In a few cases the features of the original settlement are still conserved. Thus

¹ We have, however, Altona, near Hamburg, and Ost- and West-*tönne* in Westphalia.

² E.g. Colincthun, Alencthun, and Todincthun. See p. 89.

³ E.g. Eskilstuna, Sollentuna, Wallentuna, Sigtuna, and Frotuna.

⁴ Sweden takes its name from the *Suiones* who peopled it. The *Suiones* are probably identical with the *Suevi* or *Swabians* who, as will be shewn, contributed largely to the Teutonic colonization of England.

⁵ The root is widely diffused through the Aryan languages. Compare the Slavonic *tuin*, a hedge, and even the Armenian *tun*, a house.

the lone farmhouses in Kent called Shottington, Wingleton, Godington, and Appleton, may be regarded as venerable monuments, showing us the nature of the Saxon colonization of England. But in most cases the isolated *ton* became the nucleus of a village, then the village grew into a *town*, and, last stage of all, the word *TOWN* has come to denote, not the one small croft inclosed from the field or the forest by the first Saxon settler, but the dwelling-place of a vast population, twice as great as that which the whole of Saxon England could boast.

The Anglo-Saxon *yard*,¹ and the Norse equivalent *garth*, contain nearly the same idea as *ton*. It denotes some place *guarded* or *girded* round.

The same may be said respecting *stoke*, or *stow*, another common suffix, which we find in *BASINGSTOKE* and *ALVERSTOKE*. A *stoke* is a place *stockaded*, surrounded with *stocks* or piles, like a New Zealand *pah*. A somewhat similar inclosure is denoted by the suffix *fold* (A.-S. *falod*). This was a stall or place constructed of *felled* trees, for the protection of cattle or sheep.

The Anglo-Saxon *weorthig*, which appears in English names in the form of *worth*, bears a meaning nearly the same as that of *ton* or *garth*. It denotes a place *warded*, or *protected*.² It was, probably, an inclosed homestead for the churls, subordinate to the *tun*. We find this suffix in the names of *BOSWORTH*,³ *TAMWORTH*, *KENILWORTH*, *WALWORTH*, *WANDSWORTH*, and many other places.

A *haigh*, or *hay*, is a place surrounded by a hedge, and appears to have been usually an inclosure for the purposes of the chase. We find it in *ROTHWELL HAIGH*, near Leeds;

¹ Cf. the German *gerte*, and the Anglo-Saxon *gerd*. The Goths and Franks seem to have introduced the word *jardin* into the French, Spanish, and Italian languages. Of cognate origin are the Albanian *gerdine*, the Servian *grđena*, the Russian *gorod* and *grad*, and the Persian *gird*, a city or fortified town.

² From the Anglo-Saxon *warian*, to ward or defend. A *weir* which wards off the waters of a river, is from the same root. Compare the Sanskrit *vrī*, to protect, and the Zend *vāra*, a place hedged round.

³ Bosworth is a *worth* containing a *boose* or cowstall. (Anglo-Saxon *bōs*.)

HAYE PARK, at Knaresborough; and HORSEHAY, near Colebrookdale.¹ The word *park*, which is of kindred meaning, seems to have been adopted by the Saxons from the Celtic *parwg*, an inclosed field.

Related to the Anglo-Saxon verb *beorgan*, and the German *bergen*, to shelter or hide,² are the suffixes *bury*, *borough*, *burgh*, *brough*, and *barrow*. Sometimes these words denote the funeral mound which gave shelter to the remains of the dead, but more frequently they mean the embanked inclosure which afforded refuge to the living. Such places were often on the crests of hills; hence the word came to mean a hill-fortress, corresponding to the Celtic *dun*. In Anglo-Saxon a distinction was made between *beorh*, which answers to the German *berg*, a hill, and *buruh*, which is the equivalent of the German *burg*, a town. This distinctive usage is lost in modern English. The word *barrow*, however, is generally confined to funeral mounds, as in INGLEBARROW. *Burgh* and *brough*, which we find almost exclusively in Northumbria, as JEDBURGH, BROUGHTON, BROUGH, are Anglian and Norse forms; so also, probably, are four-fifths of the *boroughs*; as for example PETERBOROUGH, SCARBOROUGH, MARLBOROUGH, while *bury* is the distinctively Saxon form.

The suffix *ham*, which is very frequent in English names, appears in two forms in Anglo-Saxon documents. One of

¹ The HAGUE (correctly 's Gravenhage, the count's hedge) was originally a hunting-seat of the Counts of Holland. Cf. the Dutch *haag*, an inclosure; the old High-German *hag*, a town; the German *hagen*, to hedge; the French *haie*, a hedge; and the English *ha-ha*, and *haw-thorn*, or hedge-thorn. The source seems to be the Sanskrit *kakscha*, which means "bush" and also a "fence."

² Compare the phrases to burrow in the earth; to borrow, *i.e.* to obtain goods on security; to bury, *i.e.* to hide in the earth; the bark of a tree is that which hides or covers the trunk. This widely diffused root appears to have been introduced from the Teutonic into the Romance languages. To it we may refer Burgos, Bergamo, Cherbourg, Luxembourg, Perga, Pergamos, and scores of other names spread over Europe and Asia. Gothic *burgs*, Greek *τίρπυς*, Macedonian *βόρυς*. Even the Arabs borrowed *burg*, a fortress, from the Goths. Etymology shows that the Roman *oppidum*, like the English *borough*, was originally an earthwork.

these, *hām*,¹ signifies an inclosure, that which hemms in—a meaning not very different from that of *ton* or *worth*. These words express the feeling of reverence for private right, but *hām* involves a notion more mystical, more holy. It expresses the sanctity of the family bond; it is the HOME, the one secret (*geheim*) and sacred place.² In the Anglo-Saxon charters we frequently find this suffix united with the names of families—never with those of individuals. This word, as well as the feeling of which it is the symbol, was brought across the ocean by the Teutonic colonists, and it is the sign of the most precious of all the gifts for which we thank them. It may indeed be said, without exaggeration, that the universal prevalence throughout England of names containing this word HOME, gives us the clue to the real strength of the national character of the Anglo-Saxon race. What a world of inner difference there is between the English word *home*, and the French phrase *chez nous!* It was this supreme reverence for the sanctities of domestic life which gave to the Teutonic nations the power of breathing a new life into the dead bones of Roman civilization.

The most important element which enters into Anglo-Saxon names yet remains to be considered. This is the syllable *ing*. It occurs in the names of more than one-tenth³ of the whole

¹ This is, for the most part, the source of the Frisian suffix *um*, which fringes the coast-line of Hanover and Oldenburg. It occurs in Holstein and part of Sleswig, in the Danish islands Sylt and Föhr, and in the Frisian colony in Yorkshire. See p. 92, *infra*. It should be noted, however, that the suffix *um* is sometimes only the sign of the dative plural.

² Cognate with *hām* is the German *heim*, home, which enters so largely into the names of Southern Germany. We have also the Gothic *haimis*, the Lithuanian *kaimas*, and the Greek *κώμη*, a village. The ultimate root seems to be the Sanskrit *cf*, to repose. Cf. *κεῖμαι* and *κούμης*.

³ Mr. Kemble has compiled a list of 1,329 English names which contain this root. To ascertain the completeness of the enumeration, the Ordnance Maps of three counties—Kent, Sussex, and Essex—were carefully searched, and it was discovered that Mr. Kemble had overlooked no less than forty-seven names in Kent, thirty-eight in Sussex, and thirty-four in Essex. If the omissions in other counties are in the same ratio, the total number of these names would be about 2,200. Large additions might also be made from Domesday Book. The Exon and Ely Domesdays alone contain thirty-six names not given by Mr. Kemble.

number of English villages and hamlets, often as a simple suffix, as in the case of BARKING, BRADING, DORKING, HASTINGS, KETTERING, TRING, or WOKING; but more frequently we find that it forms the medial syllable of the name, as in the case of BUCKINGHAM, KENSINGTON, ISLINGTON, HADDINGTON, or WELLINGTON.

This syllable *ing* was the usual Anglo-Saxon patronymic. Thus we read in the Saxon Chronicle (A.D. 547):—

Ida was Eopping,
Eoppa was Esing,
Esa was Inguing,
Ingui, Angenwiting.

Ida was Eoppa's son,
Eoppa was Esa's son,
Esa was Ingwy's son,
Ingwy, Angenwit's son.

In fact the suffix *ing* in the names of persons had very much the same significance as the prefix *Mac* in Scotland, *O'* in Ireland, *Ap* in Wales, or *Beni* among the Arabs. A whole clan or tribe, claiming to be descended from a real or mythic progenitor, or a body of adventurers attaching themselves to the standard of some chief, were thus distinguished by a common patronymic or *clan*¹ name.

The family bond, which, as we have seen, was so deeply revered by the Anglo-Saxon race, was the ruling power which directed the Teutonic colonization of this island. The Saxon immigration was, doubtless, an immigration of clans. The head of the family built or bought a ship, and embarked in it with his children, his freedmen, and his neighbours, and established a family colony on any shore to which the winds might carry him. The subsequent Scandinavian colonization was, on the other hand, wholly or mainly effected by soldiers of fortune, who abandoned domestic ties at home, and, after a few years of piracy, settled down with the slave women whom they had carried off from the shores of France, Spain, or Italy, or else roughly wooed the daughters of the soil which their swords had conquered. Thus the Scandinavian adventurers Grim, Orm, Hacon, or Asgar, left their names at GRIMSBY, ORMSBY, HACONBY, and ASGARBY; whereas in the Saxon districts

¹ It may be observed that the etymology of the word *clan* proves the patriarchal nature of the Scottish clans. It is derived from the Gaelic *clann*, children. So the Teutonic *king* was the *kinsman* of the tribe he ruled.

of the island we find the names, not of individuals, but of clans. It is these family settlements which are denoted by the syllable *ing*. Hence we perceive the value of this word as an instrument of historical research. In a great number of cases¹ it enables us to assign to each of the chief German clans its precise share in the colonization of the several portions of our island.

In investigating the local topography of England, we constantly meet with the names of families whose deeds are celebrated in the legendary or historic records of the Teutonic races. Thus members of a Frankish clan—the Myrgings, or Maurings, of whom we read in the “Traveller’s Song,” and who, at a later time, are familiar to us as the Merovingian dynasty of France—seem to have settled in England at MERRING in Nottinghamshire, and at MERRINGTON in Durham and Shropshire. The family of the Harlings, whose deeds are also chronicled in the “Traveller’s Song,” is met with at HARLING, in Norfolk and in Kent, and at HARLINGTON, in Bedfordshire and Middlesex. The families of the Brentings, the Scylfings (a Swabian race), the Banings, the Hælsings, the Hōcings,² and the Scærings, which are all mentioned in Beowulf or in the “Traveller’s Song,” are found at BRENTINGLEY, SHILVINGTON, BANNINGHAM, HELSINGTON, HUCKING, WOKING, and SHERRINGHAM; and the Scyldings—a Danish family, to which Beowulf himself belonged—are found at SKELDING in Yorkshire. In the Edda and in Beowulf we read of the Wælsings, a Frankish race, whom we find settled at WOOLSINGHAM in Norfolk, WOOLSINGHAM in Durham, and WOLSINGHAM in Northumberland. The Thurings, a Visigothic clan, mentioned by Marcellinus, Jornandes, and Sidonius Apollinaris, are found at THORINGTON in Suffolk and THORRINGTON in Essex.

¹ The syllable *ing* has sometimes a topographic rather than a patronymic signification. Thus, in the Chronicle and the Charters, mention is made of the Centings, or men of Kent, the Bryfondlings, or men of Bradford, and the Bromleagings, or men of Bromley. Sometimes the suffix *ing* has simply the force of the genitive singular. In a few cases, used as a prefix, it denotes a meadow, as INGHAM, and INGROVE.

² The Hōcings are probably the same as the Chauci of Tacitus—the interchange of *h* to *ch* or *w* often takes place, as in the case of *Chatti* and *Hesse*. The Wokings were probably the same as the Hōcings.

The Silings, a Vandal tribe, mentioned by Ptolemy, are found at SELLING in Kent. The Icelings, the noblest family of Mercia, are found at ICKLINGHAM in Suffolk. The Hastings, the noblest race of the Goths, are found at HASTINGLEIGH in Kent, and HASTINGS in Sussex. The Ardings, the royal race of the Vandals, are found at ARDINGTON in Berkshire, and ARDINGLEY in Sussex; and a branch of the royal Visigothic family is found at BELTING in Kent. The Irings, the royal family of the Avars, are found at ERRINGHAM in Sussex, and at ERRINGTON in Yorkshire. The Varini, who are placed by Tacitus in juxtaposition with the Angli, are found at WARRINGTON in Lancashire and Bucks, and at WERRINGTON in Devon and Northamptonshire. The Billings, who were the royal race of the Varini, seem, as might have been anticipated, to have profited extensively by the conquest of England, for we find their name in no less than thirteen places, as BILLINGE, BILLINGHAM, BILLINGLEY, BILLINGTON, and BILLINGSHURST. The *Æ*scings, the royal race of Kent, are likewise found in thirteen places. The Cyllings and the Wealings are found in twelve places; the Dodings, the Wittings, and the Willings in eleven; the Ofings in ten; the Donings and the Sillings in nine; the Edings, the Ellings, the Hardings, and the Lings in eight; the Fearings, the Hemings, the Herrings, the Holings, the Hornings, the Newings, the Serings, and the Wasings in seven; the Cannings, the Cerrings, the Hastings, the Lullings, the Hannings, the Stannings, the Teddings, the Tarings, and the Withings in six; the Bennings, the Bings, the Bobbings, the Cædings, the Collings, the Gillings, and the Stellings in five; and the remaining 400 or 500 patronymics in four or a smaller number of places. Some families seem to have spread much more widely than others. Of many only an isolated local name bears witness, some are confined to a single county, while the names of others, as the *Æ*scings and the Billings, are spread far and wide throughout the island.

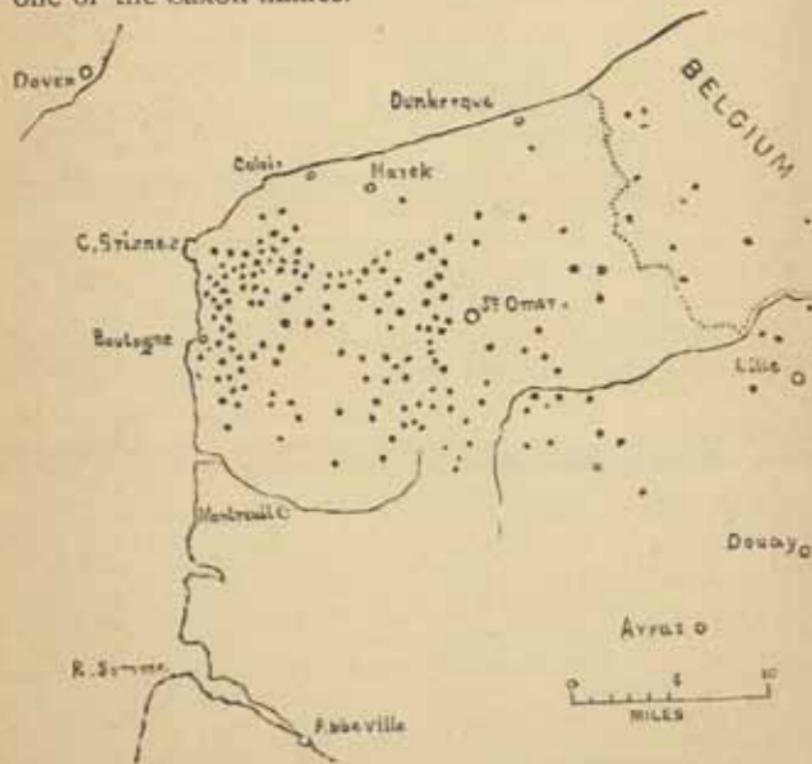
Where the patronymic stands without any suffix, as in the case of MALLING, BASING, or HASTINGS, Mr. Kemble thinks that we have the original settlement of the clan, and that the names to which the suffixes *ham* or *ton* are applied mark the filial colonies sent out from this parent settlement. This theory

derives considerable support from the way in which these patronymics are distributed throughout the English counties. By a reference to the subjoined table, which represents the proportion of names of these two classes to the acreage of the several counties, it will be seen that the names of the former class are chiefly to be found in the south-eastern districts of the island, where the earliest Teutonic settlements were formed,—namely, in Kent, Sussex, Essex, Middlesex, Norfolk, Suffolk, and the adjacent counties,—and that they gradually diminish in frequency as we proceed towards the northern and western counties. Still farther to the west, as in Gloucestershire and Warwickshire, the names of the former class are very rare; those of the second abound. In the semi-Celtic districts of Derbyshire, Devonshire, and Lancashire, names of either class become scarce, while in Cumberland, Westmoreland, Cornwall, and Monmouth they are wholly or almost

	Original Settlements.	Filial Colonies		Original Settlements.	Filial Colonies
Kent	22	29	Derbyshire	3	15
Sussex	21	41	Gloucestershire	2	46
Middlesex	18	38	Northumberland	2	32
Essex	18	24	Leicestershire	2	29
Norfolk	15	46	Buckinghamshire	2	28
Suffolk	13	36	Warwickshire	1	44
Bedfordshire	12	51	Somerset	1	35
Huntingdonshire	11	46	Salop	1	33
Berkshire	9	29	Wiltshire	1	23
Surrey	9	22	Devonshire	1	12
Hertfordshire	6	14	Rutland	0	36
Northamptonshire	5	41	Cheshire	0	31
Oxfordshire	4	51	Worcestershire	0	24
Nottinghamshire	4	31	Herefordshire	0	23
Hampshire	4	23	Staffordshire	0	22
Lincolnshire	3	34	Durham	0	21
Cambridgeshire	3	29	Cumberland	0	5
Yorkshire	3	26	Westmoreland	0	3
Dorsetshire	3	25	Cornwall	0	2
Lancashire	3	16	Monmouth	0	0

wholly wanting. This remarkable distribution of these names accords with the supposition that the Saxon rule was gradually extended over the western and central districts by the cadets of families already settled in the island, and not by fresh immigrants arriving from abroad.

England is not, however, the only country which was conquered and colonized by the Anglo-Saxon race. In the old French provinces of Picardy and Artois there is a small well-defined district, about the size of Middlesex, lying between Calais, Boulogne, and St. Omer, and fronting the English coast, in which the name of almost every village and hamlet is of the pure Anglo-Saxon type. To exhibit graphically the distribution of these Saxon villages the accompanying sketch-map has been constructed. Each dot represents the position of one of the Saxon names.



SAXON NAMES IN PICARDY AND ARTOIS.

These names are, most of them, identically the same with village-names to be found in England.

Thus we have in the

<i>French District.</i>	<i>In England.</i>
Warhem	Warham, <i>Norfolk.</i>
Rattekot	Radcot, <i>Oxon.</i>
Le Wast	Wast, <i>Gloucestershire.</i> <i>Northumberland.</i>
Fretun	Freton, <i>Norfolk.</i>
Cohen, Cuhem, and Cuhen	Cougham, <i>Norfolk.</i>
Hollebeque	Holbeck, <i>Notts., Yorks., Lincoln.</i>
Ham, Hame, Hames	Ham, <i>Kent.</i> <i>Surrey.</i> <i>Essex.</i> <i>Somerset.</i>
Werwick	Warwick, <i>Warwicksh., Cumberland.</i>
Appgarbe	Applegarth, <i>Dumfries.</i>
Sangatte	Sandgate, <i>Kent.</i>
Guindal	Windle, <i>Lancashire.</i>
Inghem	Ingham, <i>Lincoln.</i> <i>Norfolk.</i> <i>Middlesex.</i>
Oye	Eye, <i>Suffolk.</i> <i>Hereford.</i> <i>Northamptonsh., Oxon.</i>
Wimille	Windmill, <i>Kent.</i>
Grisendale	Grisdale, <i>Cumberland.</i> <i>Lancashire.</i>

We have also such familiar English forms as Graywick, Brugedal, Marbecq, Longfosse, Dalle, Vendal, Salperwick, Fordebecques, Staple, Crehem, Pihem, Dohem, Roqueton, Hazelbrouck, Roebeck, and the river Slack. Twenty-two of the names have the characteristic suffix *-ton*, which is scarcely to be found elsewhere upon the Continent; and upwards of one hundred end in *ham*, *hem*, or *hen*. There are also more than one hundred patronymics ending in *ing*. A comparison of these patronymics with those found in England proves, beyond a doubt, that the colonization of this part of France must have been effected by men bearing the clan-names which belonged to the Teutonic families which settled on the opposite coast.¹ More than eighty per cent. of these French patronymics are also found in England.

¹ A few phonetic changes are worthy of notice. We find *ham* once or twice close to the coast—the usual form, however, is *hen*—and farther inland it changes to *hen*; while *ing* is sometimes changed into *eng* or *inc*, and *guy* into *gue*. The suffix *guy*, which we find in Framlingay and Gamlingay, is found abundantly in those parts of Germany from whence the Saxons emigrated. It there takes the form *gau*. This word originally denoted a forest clearing, hence afterwards it came to mean the primary settlement with independent jurisdiction, like the Cymric *trif*.

Thus we have

<i>In France.</i>	<i>In England.</i>
Alenethun	Allington, <i>Kent.</i>
Bazingham	Bassingham, <i>Linc.</i>
Balinghem	Ballingham, <i>Hereford.</i>
Berlinghen	Birlingham, <i>Worcester.</i>
Colincthun	Collington, <i>Sussex.</i>
Elinghen	Ellingham, <i>Hants.</i>
Eringhem	Erringham, <i>Sussex.</i>
Hardingham	Hardingham, <i>Norfolk.</i>
Linghem	Lingham, <i>Cheshire.</i>
Lozingham	Lossingham, <i>Kent.</i>
Maninghem	Manningham, <i>Yorks.</i>
Masinghen	Massingham, <i>Norfolk.</i>
Pelinthun	Pallington, <i>Dorset.</i>
Todincthun	Toddington, <i>Bedford.</i>
Velinghen	Wellingham, <i>Norfolk.</i>

These correspondences, a complete list of which would fill pages, afford convincing proof that the same families which gave their names to our English villages also made a settlement on that part of the French coast which lies within sight of the English shore.

The question now arises whether the Saxons, as they coasted along from the mouths of the Weser and the Rhine, made the Boulogne colony a sort of halting-place or stepping-stone on their way to England, or whether the French settlement was effected by cadets belonging to families which had already established themselves in this island.

In favour of the latter view we may adduce the entire absence of Saxon names from that part of the coast which lies to the north-east of Cape Grisnez. Why should the intending settlers have passed along this stretch of coast, and have left it entirely untouched? The sketch-map shews conclusively that the colonists did not arrive from the east, but from the west—the Saxon names radiate, so to speak, from that part of the coast which fronts England. And the names are arranged exactly as they would have been if the invaders had set sail from Hythe for the cliffs on the horizon. The district about St. Omer was evidently colonized by men who landed, not in the neigh-

bourhood of Dunkerque, but in the neighbourhood of Boulogne. Again, if any importance is to be attached to Mr. Kemble's theory of original and filial settlements, the Saxon villages in France must all have been *filial settlements*. We find that *ing* is never a mere suffix; in every case it forms the medial syllable of the name.

On the other hand, it may be said that these names mark the position of the "Litus Saxonicum in Belgica Secunda"—the coast settlement of the Saxons in Flanders—which is mentioned in the "Notitia Imperii." This Litus Saxonicum existed as early as the third century, and therefore, it may be urged, its foundation must have been long anterior in date to the Saxon colonization of Britain, which, according to the chroniclers, commenced in the fifth century, with the arrival of Hengist and Horsa. Eutropius informs us that the Emperors Diocletian and Maximian appointed Carausius, "apud Bononiam" (Boulogne), to protect the Flemish coast and the adjoining sea, "quod Saxones infestabant." Carausius was a Menapian; that is, a native of the islands near the mouth of the Rhine. He was probably himself one of those pirates whose incursions he was appointed to suppress. Carausius, it would seem, entered into a compact with his Saxon kinsmen, and promoted their settlement, as subsidized naval colonists, in the neighbourhood of his fortress at Boulogne.

It may be said, in reply, that the date ordinarily assigned for the commencement of the Saxon colonization of Britain is too late by at least a couple of centuries. Even in the time of Agricola the Saxon piracy had begun. In the south-east of England a Saxon immigration seems to have been going on in silence during the period of the Roman rule. Without supposing, as some inquirers have done, that the Belgæ, whom Caesar found in Britain, were Low Germans in blood and speech, we may suppose that, after the extermination of the Iceni, the desolated lands of Eastern Britain were occupied by German colonists. In Essex and Suffolk there is a smaller proportion of Celtic names than in any other district of the island, and this would indicate that the Germanization of those counties is of very ancient date. Gildas, Nennius, and Beda, among all their lamentations over the "destruction of Britain" by the Jutish

and Saxon invaders, are strangely silent as to any settlements on the eastern coast, where, from geographical considerations, we might have expected that the first brunt of invasion would be felt. While we can trace the progress of the Saxons in the western and central districts of England, with respect to the east both the British bards and the Saxon chroniclers are dumb. They tell us of no conquests, no defeats. Descents had, however, been made, for we learn from Ammianus Marcellinus that, nearly a century before the date assigned by Beda for the landing of Hengist and Horsa, London was taken by Saxon invaders, who slew the Duke of Britain and the Count of the Saxon shore.

This name alone might suffice to set the question at rest. Even before the time of Constantine, there was in England, as well as in Flanders, a *Litus Saxonum*, or Saxon coast settlement, which extended from Brancaster in Norfolk as far as Shoreham in Sussex. The Roman names of the places in this district seem in some cases to be referable to Teutonic rather than Celtic roots. The modern name of RECOLVERS probably approximates very closely to the original word which was Latinized into Regulbium, and it suggests the settlement of a Teuton named Raculf.¹ The name of DOVER, Latinized into Dubris, reminds us of DOUVRES in the Saxon shore near Bayeux, and of DOVERCOURT in the intensely Teutonized district near Harwich, as well as of the Dovrefjeld in Norway; and THANET, also a Teutonic name, appears in the pages of Solinus, an author certainly not later than the fourth century.

There are also several concurrent indications that the district of Holderness was occupied by Teutonic settlers before the close of the Roman rule. Holderness is a fertile tract of some 250 square miles, bounded on the north, east, and south by the sea and the Humber, and on the west by the Wolds, which were probably a frontier of wooded and impenetrable hills.² In this district Ptolemy places a people whom he calls the *Hapionii*. Grimm has shewn that the Old German *þ* is

¹ The name of the British usurper, Tetricus, whose date is about 270 A.D., appears to be only the German name Dietrich in a Latinized form.

² The name Holderness means the wooded promontory of Deira. The Wolds are "the woods." Cf. the German *wald*.

interchangeable in Latin with *f*, the aspirated form of the same letter. This would lead us to identify the *Παρίσοι* with the F-risii or Frisians.¹ In the same district Ptolemy places PETUARIA, a name which cannot be explained from Celtic sources, but which points undoubtedly to the German root *were*—inhabitants, which appears in Cantware, Wihtware, and so many other names.² Nor is this all, for Ptolemy gives us a third name in the district of Holderness, Gabrantovicorum Sinus, which must be either Filey Bay or Bridlington Bay. Now, this word contains the root *vic*, which was the appellation of a bay in the language of the *vikings* or Bay-men who, at a later period, descended in such numbers from the Frisian region.

There seems therefore to be good ground for assigning for the commencement of the Saxon settlements in Britain a date anterior to the time of Carausius,³ and we may believe that the Saxon settlement in Flanders may be partly due to the energetic measures by which he compelled or induced the Saxon pirates, who were establishing themselves on the British coast, to seek a new home beyond the channel.

There was also a third Litus Saxonicum, in the neighbourhood of Caen, and which extended as far as the islands at the mouth of the Loire, where the population still retains the distinctive outward marks of Saxon blood. The Swabian *læti* who, as we learn from the Notitia, were settled at Bajoccas (Bayeux), may have formed the nucleus of this settlement. In the year 843 the annalists mention the existence of a district in this neighbourhood called Otinga⁴ Saxonica, and Gregory of Tours

¹ The Frisian form of *ham* is *am*. See p. 82. Holderness is the only part of England where this form occurs. Here we find the village-names Arg-am, News-am, Holl-am, Arr-am, Rys-am, Garth, and Ulr-am, as well as Owstwick, another Frisian form. The village of FRISMERSK is now washed away. Names in -am or -ams are often dative plurals.

² Ptolemy also gives us a Vand-watr-in, near the wall, apparently a settlement of some tribe of Vandals or Wends.

³ The date usually assigned to the landing of Hengist and Horsa is 449 A.D. The Saxons took London in 367. Carausius was appointed in 287. The latest writer on the subject places the commencement of the Saxon colonization "three or four centuries" before 449.

⁴ This phrase, which has elicited so many ingenious etymological guesses,

speaks of the "Saxones bajocassini." This Saxon settlement dates from the third century, and its formation was probably contemporaneous with that of the colony in Picardy. By the aid of local names we can still trace its sharply defined boundaries.¹ It will be seen that in the departments of the Eure and of the Seine Inférieure, where the Danish names of a later period are so thickly clustered, hardly a single Saxon name is to be found, while in the department of the Calvados, and in the central portion of La Manche, where the Danish names are comparatively scarce, their place is occupied by names of the Saxon type. The Northmen seem to have respected the tenure of their Teutonic kinsmen, and to have dispossessed only the Celtic tribes who dwelt to the east and north-west of the Saxon colony. It is curious to note that the artificial landscape in this Saxon district is of a thoroughly English type. The sketcher might imagine himself in Devonshire or Kent. The country is divided by thick hedgerows into small irregular crofts, and the cottages are unmistakeably English rather than French in structure and appearance.²

In this neighbourhood we find the village-names of **SASSETOT** (Saxons'-field), **HERMANVILLE**, **ÉTREHAM** or **OUISTREHAM** (Westerham), **HAMBYE**, **LE HAM**, **LE HAMELET**, **COTTUN** (cows' yard), **ETAINHUS**, **HEULAND** (highland), **PLUMETOT** (Blomfield or Flowerfield), **CAEN**, which was anciently written Cathem and Catheim, and **DOUVRES**, on "the shore," which reminds us of our own Dover. There are also about thirty Saxon patronymics. It is curious to observe in how many cases we find the same families on the opposite coast of Hants, Dorset, Devon, and Cornwall. In the whole of Cornwall there are only two patronymic names, and both of these are also found among the thirty on the opposite coast.

does not mean the district where the Saxon language was spoken, but the abode of Saxon nobles, *Adalings* or *Æthelings*. Compare the name of Athelney, which in the Saxon Chronicle is written *Æthelingu-igv*, the isle of the *Æthelings*.

¹ See the coloured map, and the sketch map of Normandy in the next chapter.

² These two characteristic features of Saxon colonization are also to be noted in the *Litus Saxonicum* near Boulogne.

We have the

<i>Families of the</i>	<i>Nair Bayeux at</i>	<i>In England at</i>
Berrings	Berengerville	Berrington, <i>Dur.</i> , <i>Glos.</i> , <i>Salep.</i> , <i>Worcester.</i>
Bellings	Berigny	Bellinger, <i>Hants.</i>
Basings	Bellengreville	Basing, <i>Hants.</i>
Boblings	Bazenville	Bobbing, <i>Kent.</i>
Callings	Baubigny	Callington, <i>Cornwall.</i>
Cefings	Caligny	Chalvington, <i>Sussex.</i>
Cofings	Chavigny	Chevington, <i>Suffolk.</i>
Ceardings	Cavigny	Covington, <i>Huntingdon.</i>
Grefings	Cartigny	Cardington, <i>Beds.</i> , <i>Salep.</i>
Harding	Gravigny	Cardingham, <i>Cornwall.</i>
Ifings	Hardinvast	Grayingham, <i>Line.</i>
Essings	Juvigny	Hardenhuish, <i>Wiltz.</i>
Maering	Isingy	Jevington, <i>Sussex.</i>
Potings	Marigny	Issington, <i>Hants.</i>
Seafings	Potigny	Marrington, <i>Salep.</i>
Salings	Savigny	Podington, <i>Dorset.</i>
Dhyrings	Soulangy	Sevington, <i>Kent.</i>
	Thotigny	Sullington, <i>Sussex.</i>
		Torrington, <i>Devon.</i>

Local names are of great value when we attempt to estimate the amount and the distribution of the Teutonic element in the population of France. It is only by means of the local names that we are enabled to prove that certain parts of modern France are as thoroughly Teutonic in blood as any portion of our own island. The historical evidence is meagre and vague, and the philological analysis of the modern French vocabulary would give a most inadequate notion of the actual numbers of the Frank and Burgundian colonists. There are not more than five hundred words in the French language which were introduced by the German conquerors. A large proportion are names of weapons and military terms, such as *gonfanon*; *massacre* from *metzger*, a butcher; *bivouac* from *beiwacht*; *guerre* from *werra*, war; and the *chasse* from *hetzen*. The other words are chiefly the names of articles of dress, of beasts of the chase, and terms belonging to the feudal system. To these must be added the points of the compass, *nord*, *sud*, *est*, *ouest*.¹

¹ The fact that in these cases the Teutonic terms should have displaced their Romance equivalents is a striking indication of the more mobile habits

The Germanization of France commenced with settlements of subsidized colonists, *laeti*,¹ who were introduced by the Roman rulers to defend the frontier. According to the *Notitia* there were Batavian *laeti* at Arras. The Emperor Julian transported thousands of the Chattuarii, Chamavi, and Frisii, to the neighbourhood of Amiens, Beauvais, and Langres. The system was continued at a later period. Charlemagne transported into France a vast multitude of Saxons—*multitudinem Saxonorum cum mulieribus et infantibus*. After another Saxon conquest he transplanted every third man—*tertium hominem*—of the vanquished people. A few of the German names in France may be due to these forced immigrations, but by far the greater number are, no doubt, records of the settlements of the Frank and Burgundian conquerors. The area and intensity of this German colonization may conveniently be traced by means of the patronymic village-names, of which there are more than 1100 in France.

The subjoined sketch-map, which gives the political frontier of France prior to the late annexations, will give an approximate idea of the distribution of these names.

The Isle of France, especially the department of the Aisne, the Upper Valley of the Loire above Orleans, and the provinces of Franche-Comté and Burgundy, present numerous names of the patronymic class. In that part of the old province of Lorraine which has just been re-annexed to Germany, almost every village-name is patronymic, and bears witness to the extensive colonization effected by the Frankish conquerors. The shaded district (Alsace) is also full of names of the pure

of the German tribes as contrasted with the stationary life of the Celto-Latin inhabitants. The radical meaning of the word *west* is perhaps the vast, the vastitudo, or great unknown region lying before the conquerors as they advanced from the east. The Romance words introduced into the Teutonic languages are chiefly ecclesiastical, a fact which, connected with the nature of the terms conversely introduced into the Romance languages, suggests curious speculations as to the reciprocal influence of the rude conquerors and their more civilized subjects. German was spoken in France more or less for some 400 years after the Teutonic conquest. So late as the year 812 A.D. the Council of Tours ordained that every bishop should be able to preach both in the Romance and Teutonic languages.

¹ A Latinization of the German word *Leute*, people. The *lathes* of Kent are probably a vestige of the *laetic* organization.

German type, few of which, however, are patronymic. It is worthy of note that the German settlers took possession of the fertile valleys of the great rivers, leaving the barren uplands almost wholly undisturbed. It is manifest also that the whole of the south and west of modern France was unaffected by the Teutonic invasion.



GERMAN PATRONYMIC VILLAGE-NAMES IN FRANCE.

The towns indicated by initials are Amiens, Caen, Rouen, Paris, Rheims, Treves, Chalons, Troyes, Dijon, Strasburg, and Macon.

Of the 1100 patronymic village-names in France, about 250, or nearly one-fourth, are also to be found in England—the proportional number of identifications being far smaller than in the case of the *Litus Saxonicum* in Picardy, where it is more than three-quarters.

Thus we have the

<i>Families of the</i>	<i>In France at</i>	<i>In England at</i>
Æbings . . .	Aubinges, <i>Burgundy</i> , (3) Frânce-Comté, <i>Poitou</i> , (2)	Abington, <i>Camb.</i>
Æcings . . .	Acquing, <i>Isle of France</i> . . .	Oakington, <i>Camb.</i>
Ælings . . .	Alligny, <i>Burgundy</i> . . .	Allington, <i>Devon, Hants, Kent.</i>
Antings . . .	Allinges, <i>Burgundy</i>	
Arrings . . .	Antigny, <i>Burgundy, Poitou</i> (2)	Antingham, <i>Norf.</i>
Bælings . . .	Arrigny, <i>Champagne</i> . . .	Arrington, <i>Camb.</i>
Basings . . .	Balagny, <i>Isle of France</i> . . .	Ballingdon, <i>Essex.</i>
Bedlings . . .	Bazegny, <i>Champagne</i> . . .	Basing, <i>Hants.</i>
Bellings . . .	Bazainville, <i>Isle of France</i> . . .	Beddingham, <i>Sussex.</i>
Bessings . . .	Bettigny, <i>Champagne</i> . . .	Bellinger, <i>Hants.</i>
Billings . . .	Belligneux, <i>Burgundy</i> . . .	Bessingham, <i>Norf.</i>
Bings . . .	Belligni, <i>Anjou</i> . . .	Billing, <i>Northumb.</i>
Bobbings . . .	Bissines, <i>Limousin</i> . . .	Bing, <i>Suff.</i>
Billings . . .	Billanges, <i>Limousin</i> . . .	Bobbing, <i>Kent.</i>
Bings . . .	Binges, <i>Burgundy</i> . . .	Bollington, <i>Essex.</i>
Bobbings . . .	Bobigny, <i>Isle of France</i> . . .	Bondington, <i>Somers.</i>
Beaubigny, <i>Burgundy</i> . . .	Beaubigny, <i>Burgundy</i> . . .	Brantingham, <i>Yorks.</i>
Bollings . . .	Boligneux, <i>Burgundy</i> . . .	
Bondings . . .	Bolligney, <i>Fr. Comté</i> . . .	
Brantings . . .	Bontigny, <i>Lorraine</i> . . .	
	Brantigny, <i>Champagne</i> . . .	

It is difficult to account for these resemblances on the ordinary theory that England was colonized exclusively by Saxons and Angles, and France by Franks and Burgundians. We find that numerous Frankish, Vandal, Visigothic, Gothic, and Burgundian families settled in England, while many Anglian and Saxon families have recorded their names in the list of French villages. It is therefore certain that a large number of Frank adventurers must have joined in the descents which the Saxons made on the English coast: and many Saxons must have found a place in the ranks of the Frankish armies which conquered North-eastern France. The chroniclers, when mentioning the earlier invasions and piratical attacks, attribute them to Franks and Saxons, or to Saxons and Lombards in conjunction.¹ The Welshman Llywarc Hen uses

¹ Eutropius, Julian, and Ammianus Marcellinus associate the Franks and Saxons in this manner. Ammianus Marcellinus places Alemanni in Britain; Lappenberg believes that the Saxons were accompanied by large numbers of Franks, Frisians, and Lombards; and Latham thinks that Kent was largely colonized by Franks.

Frank as an equivalent for Saxon. The evidence leads to the conclusion that the various tribes between the Rhine and the Elbe—Franks, Saxons, Angles, Sueves, Lombards, and Burgundians—were united by a much closer connexion—ethnological, geographical, and political—than historians have hitherto been willing to admit. At all events, the speech of all these invading tribes must have been mutually intelligible. Indeed, there are reasons for believing that the names of Frank, Saxon, and Lombard are not true ethnic names, but that they were only the designations of temporary confederations for military purposes, an hypothesis which would be almost reduced to a demonstration if we could succeed in establishing that plausible etymology of these names which makes them *descriptive* terms relating to the equipment of the invading hosts—whether armed with javelin (*franca*), sword (*seax*), or partisan (*langbarta*).¹

Little need be said respecting the German names in Italy. Paulus Diaconus and Gregory of Tours assert that the conquest was effected by Saxons and Lombards. The Lombard German was commonly spoken in Northern Italy, till the year 800 A.D. We find the names of the early Lombard kings are of a pure Anglo-Saxon type. Thus Audouin and Alboin are, no doubt, the same names as Edwin and Elfwine. There are several clusters of patronymic names in Northern Italy. One of these is to be found on the southern side of the Po, opposite the mouth of the Dora Baltea, where we have the villages of VARENCO, ODALENGO, TONENGO, GONENGO, and SCALENGHE. Near Biella there is another cluster of these names—VALDENG, ARBENG, BOLENG, and TERNENG. Near Milan we find MARENCO and MORENG; and near Brescia—BOVENG and PISOGNE. In the villages of RONCEGNO and TORCEGNO, in the Valle Sugana, German is still spoken. All these patronymics reappear in England, where we find the village-names of Warrington, Athelney, Donnington, Connington, Skillington, Wal dingfield, Erpingham, Bolingbroke, Thurning, Marrington, Bovington, Bessingham, Rockingham, and Torkington.

There are not many undoubtedly Teutonic names in Spain.

¹ See p. 54, *supra*.

We have, however, the notable exception of BURGOS, as well as COLLUNGA and MEVILLE, both of which are within the limits of the Swabian kingdom, which comprised Galicia, the Asturias, and part of Portugal.

It has been generally assumed that the original home of the Saxons is to be sought between the mouths of the Elbe and the Weser. I have made a careful search in this region for names identical or analogous with those which are found in Saxon England. But the investigation was remarkably barren of results; the names, for the most part,¹ proving to be of an altogether dissimilar type. The search was continued over Mecklenburg, Holstein, Friesland, and the greater part of Germany. A few sporadic names were found, but always surrounded and outnumbered by names possessing no distinctive Anglo-Saxon character. There is, however, in a most unlikely corner of the Continent, a well-defined district, rather larger than Devonshire, where the names, though slightly disguised in form, are as characteristically Saxon as those found in the Boulogne colony. This district is confined chiefly to the Valley of the Neckar, but just crosses the watershed between the Neckar and the Danube. It occupies the northern half of the modern kingdom of Würtemberg, and includes a small portion of Bavaria in the neighbourhood of Donauwörth. It also stretches into the State of Baden, between Heidelberg and Bruchsal. It does not extend to the left bank of the Rhine, or to the right bank of the Lower Neckar. In Würtemberg, however, it occupies both banks of the Neckar. The railway from Bruchsal to Ulm, with its serpentine windings and fearful gradients, carries the tourist through the centre of this district—which has attractions for the artist and the angler, as well as for the ethnologist.

This district comprehends the southern portion of the region which used to be known as FRANKEN, or Franconia, together with the northern part of SWABIA, or Schwabenland, as well as a region which in mediaeval times bore the name of the AN-

¹ Names in *wick* and *wich*, so common in England, are found on the Continent only in the Netherlands, Friesland, and old Saxony. The *korsts* which abound in Kent and Sussex, are found also on the Weser in Westphalia.

GLADEGAU. Etymologically and historically, Franconia is the land of the Franks, and Schwabenland is the land of the Suevi, just as England is the land of the Angles. We have already seen that Franks and Saxons were closely associated in the conquest of England, so much so that the names are used almost interchangeably. The same close connexion subsists also between the Suevi and the Angles. Tacitus locates the Suevi near the Angles; and Ptolemy even speaks of the Suevi as one division of the Angles: *τῶν δὲ ἐντὸς καὶ μεσογειῶν ἴθρῶν μέγιστα μίγιστα τό τε τῶν Σουηβῶν τῶν Ἀγγελῶν.* And it is a very significant fact that in mediaeval times the Swabian borderland south of Heidelberg should be called the ANGLADEGAU.

The ancient charters of this district, extending from the eighth to the twelfth centuries, have been admirably edited, and published by the Government of Würtemberg.¹ The local names which occur in these charters are, to a surprising extent, *identical* with those in the Anglo-Saxon charters, published by the English Historical Society.² Twenty-four very remarkable correspondences have been noted by Professor Leo, and it would be easy largely to increase the list.

But confining ourselves to the names which have survived to the present time, I find in the maps of the admirable Government Survey of Würtemberg no less than 344 patronymics, of which 266, or 80 per cent. occur in England, and a large number also in France. The evidence is overwhelming. It proves that the villages of Würtemberg and the villages of England were originally settled by men bearing the *same family names*. Detailed lists of these correspondences were given in the former editions of *Words and Places*; a few instances must now suffice. Thus the Æslingas are mentioned in a Kentish charter, we have Eslingaforda in the Exon Domesday, and ISLINGTON in Norfolk and Middlesex. In Artois we find ISLINGHEM and ESLINGHEN; and in Würtemberg there are several villages named ESSLINGEN, EISLINGEN, and AISLINGEN. Again, the

¹ *Württembergisches Urkundenbuch*, herausgegeben von dem Königlichen Staatsarchiv in Stuttgart. Edid. Kausler; two vols. 4to. 1849 and 1853.

² *Codex Diplomaticus Evi Saxontici*, opera Joh. M. Kemble; six vols. 8vo.

Besingas, who are mentioned in an Anglo-Saxon charter, appear at BESSINGHAM in Norfolk, at BEZINGHAM in Artois, and at BISSINGEN in Würtemberg. The Birlingas appear in a Worcestershire charter; we have BIRLING in Kent, BIRLINGHAM in Worcestershire, BARLINGHAM and BERLINGHEN in Artois, and in Würtemberg BIERLINGEN—a place which has been identified with the Birlingen of an ancient charter. So also we have BOCKING in Essex, BOUQUINCHEM in Artois, and BÖCHINGEN in Würtemberg.

These Swabian names terminate almost universally in *ing-en*. The suffix *en* is usually the sign of the dative plural. Thus Birlingen would mean "At the Birlings," that is, "at the place where the family of Birl lives."¹ It should, however, be noted that a name like Birlingen may be a corruption of the Berlinghen which we find in Artois. The *hen* in this case is, undoubtedly, a corruption of *hem*, for we find that close to the coast the village-names end in *hem*, a suffix which passes into *hen* as we approach the Belgian frontier. The *hem* of Artois is undoubtedly only a phonetic modification of the English *hām*; and it is therefore a question whether the *-ing-en* of Würtemberg is not the same as the *-ing-ham* of England, since we can trace it through the intermediate stages of *inghen* and *inghem*.²

What interpretation shall we put upon these facts? Shall we conclude that the cradle of the Saxon race is to be sought in the Valley of the Neckar, or were Swabia and England both colonies from a common motherland? In the case of a fluvial migration the descent of the river would be far more easy, and therefore far more probable, than the ascent against a rapid current like that of the Rhine. But this argument is of small

¹ So Baden is a dative plural answering to Thermis or Aquis. Holstein, Sweden, Hessen, and Preussen are also dative plurals.

² In Switzerland *heim* often becomes *en*: e.g. Altheim is now Alten, Dachsheim is now Dachsen, Sickingen was anciently Sickingheim. In Hesse we find Sielen, anciently Siliheim, and Heskem, anciently Heistinc-heim. Some of the names, instead of the suffix *ing-en*, terminate in *ig-heim*. This is clearly the Anglo-Saxon *hām*, a home, while *hām*, an inclosure, would be represented by *en*. The distinction which has been lost in England has been preserved in Swabia. Since *heim* is a long syllable, the penultimate is shortened for phonetic reasons by the omission of a letter, and *ingheim* becomes *igheim*, or *enheim*, as in the cases of Bönigheim, Besigheim, Bietigheim, Billigheim, and Dackenheim.

force, when weighed against the concurrence of ancient tradition, which places the Saxons on the coast of the German Ocean. Ptolemy speaks of the "islands of the Saxons;" and the geographer of Ravenna says, *confinalis Daniae est patria quæ nominatur Saxoniam*. Orosius speaks of the Saxons, *gentem Oceani in litoribus et paludibus inviis sitam*. It need hardly be said that it is out of the question to locate the "old Saxons" in the modern kingdom of Saxony, which was Sclavonic to a late date, as is shewn by the local names.

We are compelled, therefore, to come to the conclusion that the "old Saxons" were seated somewhere between the mouths of the Elbe and of the Rhine, in juxtaposition with the Suevi, the Franks, the Lombards, and the Angles. It was here that, for thirty-two years, they withstood the power of Charlemagne, who avenged their obstinate resistance by the massacre of thousands of their warriors in cold blood, and, as we have seen, dispersed a third of the nation into distant provinces. This extermination of the Saxons on the Weser, coupled with the subsequent influx of a Sclavonic population, as evinced by the local names, may serve to account for the absence of characteristic Saxon names in that region, while the Swabians and Angles of Würtemberg may possibly have formed one of the transported colonies of Charlemagne; if, indeed, the Swabian colony was not a settlement brought about at the same time and by the same causes that produced the descents upon the English coast.¹

¹ The chief authorities on Teutonic names are the two invaluable works of Förstemann, *Alt-deutsches Namensbuch*, and *Die Deutschen Ortsnamen*. See also Kemble, *Codex Diplomaticus*; Leo, *Rectitudines Singularum Personarum*; Zeuss, *Die Deutschen und die Nachbarstämme*; and *Die Herkunft der Baiern*; Ellis, *Introduction to Domesday Book*; Bender, *Die Deutschen Ortsnamen*; Buttmann, *Die Deutschen Ortsnamen*; Vilmar, *Ortsnamen in Kurhessen*; Meyer, *Ortsnamen des Kantons Zürich*; Müller, *Marken des Vaterlandes*; Edmunds, *Names of Places*; Monkhouse, *Etymologies of Bedfordshire*; and the works of Jacob Grimm, Diefenbach, Leo, Kemble, Guest, Garnett, Latham, and Donaldson.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE NORMEN.

Incursions of the Northmen—Norse test-words: "by," "thorpe," "loft," "ville," "garth," "ford," "wick"—Vestiges of the Danes near the Thames—Essex, Suffolk, Norfolk, and Lincolnshire—The Danelagh—Norwegians in Sutherland, the Orkneys, Shetlands, Hebrides, and Isle of Man—Cumberland and Westmoreland—The Wirral—Colony in Pembrokeshire—Devonshire and the South Coast—Northmen in Ireland—Intensity of the Scandinavian element in different parts of England—Northmen in France—Names in Normandy—Norse Names in Spain, Sicily, and the Hellespont—Local vestiges of the Anglo-Norman conquest—Anglo-Norman nobles in Scotland.

FOR three centuries the Northmen were the terror of Western Europe. They sailed up the Elbe, the Scheldt, the Rhine, the Moselle, and the Neckar. They ravaged the valleys of the Somme, the Seine, the Marne, the Yonne, the Loire, and the Garonne. They besieged Paris, Amiens, Orleans, Tours, Troyes, Chalons, Poictiers, Bordeaux, and Toulouse. They plundered the coasts of Italy, and encountered the Arabs at Seville and Barcelona. Over the entrance to the arsenal at Venice may still be seen one of the sculptured lions which once adorned the Piraeus at Athens. The marble is deeply scored with Norse runes, which, by the aid of photography, have been deciphered by Professor Rafn of Copenhagen, and which prove to be a record of the capture of the Piraeus by Harold Hardráða, the Norwegian king who fell at Stamford Bridge. The Northmen established themselves as conquerors or colonists over the half of England, in the isles and western coasts of Scotland, in Greenland, in Iceland, in the Isle of Man, and in the north of France—they founded kingdoms in Naples, Sicily, France, Eng-

land, Ireland, and Scotland—while a Norse dynasty ruled Russia for seven hundred years, and for centuries the Varangian guard upheld the tottering throne of the Byzantine emperors.

The historic annals of these exploits are scanty and obscure. But the Norse names which are still found scattered over the north-west of Europe supply a means of ascertaining many facts which history has left unrecorded. By the aid of the names on our modern maps we are able to define the precise area which was ravaged by the Scandinavians, and we can, in many instances, detect the nature of the descent, whether for purposes of plunder, trade, or colonization. Sometimes, indeed, we can even recover the very names of the Viking chiefs and of their followers, and ascertain from whence they sailed, whether from the low-lying coasts of Denmark, or from the rock-bound fjords of Norway.

Before we proceed to attempt the solution of any of these curious problems, it will be necessary to exhibit the tools with which the historical lock is to be picked. We must analyse and classify the characteristic names which the Northmen have left upon the map.

The most valuable and important of these test-words is *by*, or *byr*. This word originally meant an abode, or a single farm, and hence it afterwards came to denote a village.¹ In Iceland, at the present day, the ordinary name given to a farmstead is *boer*, and in Scotland a cow-stall is still called a *byre*. The Devonshire suffix *bere* or *bear* comes still nearer to the Icelandic form. We find this word as a suffix in the village-names of Denmark, and of all countries colonized by the Danes. In Normandy we find it in the form *gue* or *boeuf*, which seems to be represented in the English *booth*, and the Scotch *bothie*. In England this suffix is usually contracted into *by*. In the Danish district of England—between Watling Street and the river Tees—the suffix *by* frequently takes the place of the Anglo-Saxon *-ham* or *-ton*. In this region there are numerous names like GRIMSBY, WHITBY, DERBY,² RUGBY, KIRBY, NETHERBY, SELBY, or ASHBY.

¹ A *by-law* is the local law enacted by the township.

² In a few cases we have documentary evidence of a change of name consequent upon the Danish conquest. Thus we know that the Norse

In Lincolnshire alone there are one hundred names ending in *by*. To the north of Watling Street there are some six hundred instances of its occurrence—to the south of it, scarcely one. There are scores and scores of names ending in *by* in Jutland and Sleswic, and not half-a-dozen throughout the whole of Germany, and even these are found chiefly in the Danish district of Holstein. The suffix is common both to the Norwegian and Danish districts of England, though it is more frequent in the latter.

Another useful test-word is *thorpe*, *throp*, or *trop*,¹ which we find in ALTHORPE, COPMANSTHORPE, and WILSTROP. It means an aggregation of men or houses—a village; being in fact the Norse form of the German word *dorf*, a village, which we have in DUSSELDORF. This suffix is very useful in enabling us to discriminate between the settlements of the Danes and those of the Norwegians, being confined almost exclusively to the former. It is very common in Denmark and East Anglia, it is very rare in Norway, it does not occur in Lancashire, only once in Cumberland, and very seldom in Westmoreland.

The word *toft*, which in Normandy takes the form *tot*, is also distinctly Danish and East Anglian. It is very scarce in Norway and Westmoreland, and is unknown in Cumberland. It signifies a homestead or inclosure, and, like *by* and *thorpe*, it is an indication of permanent colonization.

Thwaite, on the other hand, is the distinctive Norwegian suffix. The meaning is nearly the same as the Saxon *field*, a forest clearing. It is very common in Norway, it occurs forty-three times in Cumberland, and not once in Lincolnshire, while *thorpe*, the chief Danish test-word, which occurs sixty-three times in Lincolnshire, is found only once in Cumberland.

In Normandy the greater proportion of Norse names end in *ville*, as TANCARVILLE or HAICONVILLE. This suffix is not, as is commonly supposed, due to the Romance word *villa*, but is identical with the German *weiler* (old High German *wilari* or *wilre*), an abode, a single house, which is so common in the Rhinegau

name of Deoraly or DERBY took the place of the former Saxon name of Northweorthig, or Norworth as it would now be written. So the Saxon Streoneshalch became the Norse WHITREY.

¹ In Westphalia and Münster the form *trup* or *drup* is very common, as HOLTRUP, ALDRUP, SANDRUP, BARNSTRUP, WESTRUP.

and other parts of Germany, as BREITWIL. Toward the edge of the Norman occupancy it takes the form *villiers*, as in the name HARDIVILLIERS, a form which suffices to shew how inadequate the Romance *villa* is as a source of these names. In the United States it has been extensively adopted in such compounds as SMITHVILLE or BROWNVILLE.

The Norse *garth*, an inclosure, which corresponds to the Anglo-Saxon *yard*, has already been discussed.

The word *beck*,¹ a brook, is more frequent in the Norwegian than in the Danish region, and this also is the case with the suffixes *-haugh*, *-with*, and *-tarn*. The word *force*, which is the ordinary name for a waterfall in the Lake district, is exclusively Norwegian, and corresponds to the Norwegian and Icelandic *foss*. The word *fell* is also derived from Norway, where it takes the form *fjeld* (pronounced *fi-dl*). It is the usual name for a hill in the north-west of England. The Anglo-Saxon *field* or *feld* is from the same root as the Norse *fell*. A *fell* is a place where the ground is on the fall; a *field* or *feld* is where the trees have been felled. Just like the American term "a clearing" the word *field* bore witness to the great extent of unfelled timber which still remained. In old writers wood and field are continually contrasted. With the progress of cultivation the word has lost its primitive force. The word *fold* is from the same root, and means an inclosure formed by felled trees.

We now come to the words which do not necessarily imply any permanent colonization by the Northmen. The Norse word *dale*, which is seen in KENDAL, ANNANDALE, and LONSDALE, is the equivalent of the German *thal*, a valley. The Anglo-Saxon form is *dell*, as in ARUNDEL. When *dal* is a prefix it is usually a corruption of the Celtic *dol*, a field, as in the cases of DALKEITH and DALRYMPLE. The word *ford* is a derivative of *faran* or *fara*, to go. A cabman's or waterman's *fare* is the person who goes with him. *Farewell* is an imperative, meaning journey well. The *field-fare* is so called from its characteristic habit of moving across the fields. From *faran*, to pass, we get *ford*, that which is passed, a passage. This suffix *ford* occurs both in Anglo-Saxon and in Norse names, but with

¹ In Mercia we find the form *batch*, as in WOODEBATCH, COMBEKBATCH, and SANDBACH.

a characteristic difference of meaning. The *fords* of the Anglo-Saxon husbandmen, which are scattered so abundantly over the south of England, are passages across rivers for men or cattle; the *fords* of the Scandinavian sea-rovers are passages for ships ¹ up arms of the sea, as in the case of the fjords of Norway and Iceland and the firths of Scotland. These Norse *fords* are found on the coasts which were frequented for purposes of trade or plunder. We have instances in WEXFORD, CARLINGFORD, WATERFORD, and STRANGFORD in Ireland, in HAVERFORD in Wales, in ORFORD and CHILLESFORD in Suffolk, in the FIRTH OF FORTH in Scotland, and in FAXA FIORD, HAFNAFIORD, and HVALFIORD in Iceland.

Wick is also found in both Anglo-Saxon and Norse names, but here also there is a difference in the application, analogous to that which we have just considered. The primary meaning in either case seems to have been a station.² With the Anglo-Saxons it was a station or abode on land—hence a house or a village: with the Northmen it was a station for ships—hence a small creek or bay. The sea-rovers derived their name of *vikings*,³ or “creekers,” from the *wics* or creeks in which they anchored. The inland *wicks*, therefore, are mostly Saxon, while the Norse *wicks* fringe our coasts,⁴ and usually indicate the

¹ It is curious and instructive to note, that while many of our agricultural terms, as basket, crook, kiln, fleam, barrow, ashlar, gavelock, rasher, and mattock, are of Celtic origin; seafaring words, such as cockswain, boatswain, and skipper, are mostly Norse.

² The root runs through all the Aryan languages. We have the Sanskrit *विहा*, the Zend *විශ*, the Greek *εἰλος*, a house; and the Latin *vicus*, the Mæso-Gothic *veihs*, the Polish *wies*, the Irish *fich*, the Cymric *gwic*, all meaning an abode or village.

³ Afterwards the word *viking* came to be used for any robber. Thus in a Norse Biblical paraphrase Goliath is termed a *viking*.

⁴ The whole of the Essex coast is lined with names ending in *wick*. About thirty of the farmhouses in the salt marshes bear this name. We have the *Wick* (three times), *Eastwick* (twice), *Westwick* (twice), *Northwick* (twice), as well as *Jewick*, *Raywick*, *Frowick*, *Langwick*, and *Lastwick*. These names may be derived either from the Anglo-Saxon, or from the Norse, *wic*. More probably, however, they should be referred to an entirely different source, namely the Anglo-Saxon *wic*, a marsh, a word which is related to the German *weich*, soft, and the modern English word *waste*. Several places in South Tyrol called *vigo* seem to derive their names from the Latin *vicus*.

stations of pirates rather than those of colonists. Thus we have WICK and SANDWICH, in Kent; WYKE, near Portland; BERWICK, in Northumberland; and WICKLOW, in Ireland, all of which occur in places where there are no inland names denoting Norse colonization.

The names of NORTHWICH, MIDDLEWICH, NANTWICH, DROITWICH, NETHERWICH, SHIRLEYWICH, WICKHAM, and perhaps of WARWICK, although inland places, are derived indirectly from the Norse *wic*, a bay, and not from the Anglo-Saxon *wic*, a village. All these places are noted for the production of salt, which was formerly obtained by the evaporation of sea-water in shallow wiches or bays, as the word *baysalt* testifies. Hence a place for making salt came to be called a wych-house, and Nantwich, Droitwich, and other places where rock-salt was found, took their names from the wych-houses built for its preparation.¹

Another word which denotes the occasional presence of the sea-rovers is *ness* or *naze*, which means a nose, or promontory of land. Thus we have CAITHNESS, WRABNESS, CAPE GRINEZ near Calais, and the NAZE in Norway and in Essex.

We may also detect the visits of the Northmen by the word *scar*, a face of rock or cliff—from *skera*, to *shear* or cut asunder.² Instances are to be found in the names of SCARBOROUGH, the SKERRIES, and SKERRYVORE. A *holm* means an island, almost always an island in a lake or river. STOCKHOLM stands on such an island. We have also FLATHOLM in the Severn, and LINGHOLME in Windermere. An island in the sea is denoted by the suffix *oe*, *a*, or *ay*, as in the case of the FAROE ISLANDS; MAGEROE, in Norway; STAFFA, IONA, and CUMBRAY, on the

¹ Domesday Book mentions salt-works at Wich, Upewic, Helperic, Midelwic, and Norwiche, all in Worcestershire. From the same authority we learn that at DROITWICH certain dues of salt were payable.

² Cf. the Gaelic and Erse *sgair*, a cliff, and the Anglo-Saxon *sciran*, to divide. Hence the *shire*, a division of the kingdom, the *shore* which divides land from sea, the *skewer*, the ploughshare and the *shears*, instruments for dividing, and a *share*, a divided part. A *shower* consists of divided drops of water. To *score* is to make notches on a stick, and the numeral a *score* denotes the number of notches such a stick would contain. A *scar* is the mark where the flesh has been divided. A *shard* is a bit of broken pottery. *Shear*, *sharp*, and *sharp* denote that something has been cut off. *Sever*, *scar*, and *tear* are from the same root.

western coast of Scotland; and LAMBAY on the Irish coast. The forms *æs* and *ey* are usually Anglo-Saxon, as CHELSEA and ROMNEY.

Furnished with these test-words, we may endeavour to trace the various settlements of the Danes and of the Norwegians.

To begin with our own island. As will be seen by a reference to the coloured map, the Danes of Jutland appear to have frequented the south-eastern portion of the island for purposes of trade or plunder rather than of colonization. This we gather from the fact that the Norse names in this district are found chiefly in the immediate vicinity of the coast, and designate, for the most part, either safe anchorages or dangerous headlands. We find hardly one solitary instance of the occurrence of the suffixes *by*, *toft*, *thorpe*, or *thwaite*, which would indicate permanent residence.

London was repeatedly besieged by the Danes. With the hope of capturing the rich and unrifled prize, their fleets lay below the city for many months together.¹ Their stations were at DEPTFORD, "the deep fiord;" at GREENWICH, the "green reach;" and at WOOLWICH, the "hill reach,"² so called apparently from its being overhung by the conspicuous landmark of Shooter's Hill. The spits and headlands which mark the navigation along the Thames and the adjacent coasts, almost all bear characteristic Norse names—such as the FORENESS, the WHITENESS, SHELLNESS, SHEERNESS, SHOEBURYNESSE, FOULNESS, WRABNESS, ORFORDNESS, and the NAZE, near Harwich. On the Essex coast we find DANESEY FLATS, LANGENHOE, and ALRESFORD. In the south-east of Essex we have indications of Danish colonization, due perhaps to the settlement of some of the victors after Cnut's great victory over Eadmund Ironside at Assandun. Here we find the Hundred of DENGAY (Danes' Island), which is spelt Daneing in a charter of Edward the Confessor. PRETLEWELL and HAWKSWELL, in the same neighbourhood, may probably contain the suffix *-ville*, which is so common in Normandy; and the village of THOBY, near Ingateshore, clearly implies the presence of Danish settlers. In the

¹ *Saxon Chronicle*, A.D. 1013, 1014, 1016.

² This etymology is confirmed by the fact that Woolwich is written Hulviz in Domesday.

extreme north-eastern corner of the county we find a little compact Danish colony—planted on a spot well guarded by marshes and the sea. Here we discover the Danish names of HARWICH, HOLMES Island in HAMFORD WATER, KIRBY, THORPE-le-Soken, and East THORPE. At WALTON ON THE NAZE there seems to have been a walled inclosure, to defend the intruders from the assaults of their hostile Saxon neighbours. In the south-eastern corner of Suffolk we have another WALTON, probably a second fortified outpost of the Danish kingdom.¹

In Suffolk there are a few scattered Danish names, chiefly near the coast—such as IPSWICH, DUNWICH, WALDERSWICK, ORFORD, CHILLESFORD, THORPE, BARNBY, and LOWESTOFT.

The name of NORWICH is probably Norse. The city is situated on what was formerly an arm of the sea, and it was visited by Danish fleets. In the south-eastern corner of Norfolk there is a dense Danish settlement—occupying the Hundreds of East and West FLEGG,² a space some eight miles by seven, well protected on every side by the sea and the estuaries of the Bure and the Yare. In this small district eleven village-names out of twelve are unmistakeably Norse, compounded mostly of some common Danish personal name, and the suffix *by*. We find the villages of STOKESBY, BILLOCKBY, FILBY, HEMSBY, ORMSBY, SCROTEBY, ROLLESBY, MALIBY, HERRINGBY, and CLIPPESBY. The parish of REPPS reminds us of the Icelandic districts called *Hreppar*, and St. Olave's Bridge preserves the name of the royal saint of Scandinavia. In the remaining part of Norfolk there are scattered names of a distinctively Danish character, though they by no means preponderate. Here, however, we are met by an element of uncertainty, since the dialectic peculiarities of the Danes from

¹ In England we find some forty places called Walton. With one or two exceptions these occur in the neighbourhood of some isolated Danish or Norwegian colony. There are places bearing the name in the neighbourhood of Harwich, Ipswich, Fenny Stratford, Lynn, Wisbeach, Liverpool, and Haverford West, all regions inhabited by an intrusive population, to whom the security afforded by a *walled town* would be a matter of prime necessity.

² From the Norse word *flegg*, or Danish *vlak*, flat. Compare the names of FLECKNEY, in Leicestershire, and FLEKKESFJORD and FLECKEROF, on the Norwegian coast.

Jutland merge into those of the East Anglians who migrated from the contiguous districts of Holstein and Sleswic; and it is often difficult to discriminate between the names derived from either source.

When, however, we cross the Wash and come to Lincolnshire, we find overwhelming evidence of an almost exclusive Danish occupancy. About one-fourth of the village-names in Lincolnshire present the characteristic Danish suffix *by*, while the total number of Danish names in this county amounts to about three hundred—more than are found in all the rest of South umbrian England.

The fens which border the Witham, the Welland, and the Nen effectually guarded the southern frontier of the Danish settlers; and this natural boundary they do not seem to have crossed in any considerable numbers. A line drawn from east to west, about eleven miles to the north of Boston, will mark the southern limit of the purely Danish, as distinguished from the Anglian settlement. North of this line is a district about nine miles by twelve, between Tattershall, New Bolingbroke, Horncastle, and Spilsby, which would appear to have been more exclusively Danish than any other in the kingdom. In this small space there are some forty unmistakeable Danish village-names; such as KIRBY, MOORBY, ENDERBY, WILKSBY, CLAXBY, MININGSBY, HAGNAEBY, DANDERBY, SCRIVELSBY, HAREBY, LUSBY, REVESBY, RAITHBY, SOMMERSBY, SALMONBY, FULLETBY, ASHBY, ASGARDBY, HEMINGBY, TOFT, and others, all denoting the fixed residence of a Danish population.

From Lincolnshire the Danes spread inland over the contiguous counties. The Danelagh, or Danish district, by an agreement made between Alfred and Guthrum, and renewed by Eadmund and Anlaf in 941, was divided from the English kingdom by a line passing along the Thames, the Lea, and the Ouse, and then, following the course of Watling Street, the Roman road which runs in a straight line from London to Chester. North of this line we find in the local names abundant evidence of Danish occupancy, while to the south of it hardly a single name is to be found denoting any permanent colonization. The coloured map will shew the manner in which the Danish local names radiate from the Wash. In

Leicestershire, Rutland, Northamptonshire, and Yorkshire, the Danish names preponderate over those of the Anglo-Saxon type; while Cambridgeshire, Huntingdonshire, Bedfordshire, and the adjacent counties, protected from invasion by the fens, present scarcely a single Danish name, with the exception of **TOFT**, in Cambridgeshire. We have, however, in Oxfordshire, the Danish village-names of **HEYTHROP**, **ADLESTROP**, and **COCKTHORPE**. **DACORUM** Hundred, in Herts, is called Danais in Domesday: it contains the hamlets of **ELSTROP**, **AYSTROPE**, **CAUSEWELL**, **HAMWELL**, and a place called **DANEFURLONG**; and on the borders of the hundred, close to the dividing line of Watling Street, are **KETTLEWELL**, **CHISWILL**, and **DANESEND**. It is curious also to see how the Danish names cluster thickly round the Danish fortresses of Leicester, Derby, Stamford, Nottingham, Lincoln, and York.

As we leave Yorkshire and approach Durham and Northumberland the Norse names rapidly diminish in frequency, and north of the Tweed they almost entirely disappear. The few that we find are usually only stations on the coast, as **ALNWICK** and **BERWICK**. The names of a few bays and headlands prove that the Northmen were familiar with the navigation of the coast, while the absence of any Norse names of villages or farms proves that the soil, for some reason, was left in the undisturbed possession of the Anglians or the Celts. In Fife we find *by* once or twice, and *thorpe* appears once in the form of *threap*. The map proves conclusively that the district between the Tees and the Forth is, ethnologically, one of the most purely English portions of the island, thus remarkably illustrating the assertion of historians, who affirm that down to the eleventh century the Lothians were accounted as English soil.

As we approach the north-eastern extremity of Scotland a new phenomenon presents itself. We find a large number of Norse names; they are, however, no longer Danish as heretofore, but exclusively Norwegian. The local nomenclature of the region bears decisive witness to the historical fact that down to the middle of the thirteenth century the Shetlands, the Orkneys, the Hebrides, and the Isle of Man, were not dependencies of the Crown of Scotland, but jarldoms attached to the kingdom of Norway.

It may seem strange to us that the extreme north-western corner of Great Britain should be called SUTHERLAND. No inhabitants of Scotland could have bestowed so inappropriate a name. And, accordingly, we find that the Gaelic peasantry call the county Catuibh.¹ The name of Sutherland was evidently given by a people living still further to the north. Sutherland, in short, was the mainland to the *south* of the Orkney jarldom. Here, as well as in Caithness, we find numerous Norwegian names, such as BRORA, THURSO, WICK, SKEROAR, Loch SKERROW, and SANDWICK Bay. The local names prove that the two races were in joint occupation of the land. The barren uplands were left to the Gael—the names are Celtic—while in the more fertile straths and glens we find the Norse suffixes *-dale*, *-seter*, and *-ster*. Names like LOCH LAXFORD (Salmon fjord), or STRATH HELMSDALE, in which a Celtic synonym is prefixed to the Norse word, seem to point to the recovery by the Celts of that preponderance of which, for a time, they had been deprived.

In the Orkneys the Celtic element is nearly evanescent. In all the sixty-seven islands there are only two, or perhaps three, Celtic names. One of these is the name of the group. In the word ORKNEY the terminal syllable *ey* is the Norse for island. The *n* which precedes is, apparently, a vestige of the Gaelic *innis* or *inch*, an island. *Ork* is probably from the Gaelic *orc*, a whale. Milton speaks of "the haunt of seals and orcs." Dr. Guest and Chalmers, however, think that the root is the Cymric word *orch*, which means a border or limit. The names of the individual islands present, with hardly an exception, the Norwegian suffix, *a*, island. We have SANDA (sand island), STRONSA (stream island), and WESTRA (west island); and often, as in the case of RONALDSA and EGILSA, we find the name of the first Norwegian chief who found here a safe island home.

When we come to the Shetlands, we find that every local name, without exception, is Norwegian. The names of the farms end, as in Norway, in *-seter* or *-ster*, and the hills are

¹ This word, and the first syllable of Caithness, are probably vestiges of an Ugrian occupation, which preceded the arrival of the Celts. In the Lapp language *ketje* means an end or extremity. The black-haired short-statured race which is found here, in the south-west of Ireland, and in parts of Wales, is undoubtedly of Ugrian or Euskarian, not of Celtic blood.

called *-how*, *-hoy*, and *-holl*. The names of the small bays have the Norwegian suffix *-voe*, as WESTVOE, AITHSVOE, LAXVOE, and HAMNAVOE. We find also BURRAFIORD, SAXAFORD, LERWICK, and SANDWICK. The Faroe Islands are also wholly Norwegian. We have the islands of SANDOE, MEGGANAES, HESTOE, VAAGOE, NAALSOE, and the chief town is THORSHAVN.

It was the practice of the Vikings to retire during the winter months to one of the small islands off the coast, and to issue forth again on the return of summer to recommence their piracies. The names of the innumerable islets of the Hebrides bear curious testimony to the prevalence of this practice. The small islands, with few exceptions, bear Norse appellations,¹ while the local names on the mainland are almost wholly Celtic. The name of LEWIS is the Norwegian *Ijod-hus*, the wharf or landing-place; and in this island we find bays called SANDWICK and NORWICK. UIG was anciently called Wig, and HARRIS is a corruption of Harige. BROADFORD bay, in Skye, is a name identical with BREIDA FIORD in Iceland, and there are also the capes of TROTTERNISH and VATTERNISH (waterness). The first portion of this name contains the characteristic Norse word *vatn*, which appears in the names of no less than ten of the Hebridean lakes—as, for example, in those of Lochs LANGAVAT and STEEPAVAT.²

The Norsemen called the Hebrides the SUDREYJAR, or Southern Islands. The two sees of the Sudreyjar and of the Isle of Man were united in the eleventh century, and made dependent on the Archbishop of Trondhjem, in Norway, by whom, till the year 1334, the Episcopi Sudorenses were always consecrated. The Anglican Bishop of SODOR and Man still retains his titular supremacy over those "southern isles" which

¹ There are three islands called Bernera, two called Scalpa, two called Pabbay. We have also the islands of Skarpa, Tarransay, Gillisay, Barra, Sundera, Watersay, Mingalay, Sanderay, Plottay, Uidhay, Eriskay, Fiaray, Wiay, Grimsay, Rona, Calvay, Lingay, and Hellesay. Nearer to the coast we find Rona, Fradda, Raasay, S'ia (twice), Longa, Sanday, Canna, Ulva, Gommeray, Staffa (cf. Stafafell, in Iceland), Iona, Colonsay, Oronsay, Kerrera, Skarba, Jura, Islay, Gigha, Cara, Cumbray, Ailsa, and many others.

² In Iceland there are lakes called Langer-vatn, Aps-vatn, Greina-vatn, Fiski-vatn, Torfa-vatn, and Sand-vatn.

have so long been under the pastoral care of a presbyterian Church.

In the south of Scotland the only Scandinavian settlement on the mainland was in Dumfriesshire. Here we find more than a dozen names with the suffix *by*, and others ending in *garth*, *beck*, and *thwaite*. In the neighbouring counties of Kirkcudbright and Wigton there are also a few outlying names of the same class.

The Isle of Man, which at one time formed a portion of the kingdom of Norway, must have contained a considerable Norwegian population, as appears from the Norse names of the villages, such as COLBY, GREENABY, DALBY, BALEBY, KIRBY, SULBY, and JURBY. On the coast we find the bays of PERWICK, FLESWICK, GREENWICK, SANDWICK, ALDRICH, SODERICK, GARNICK, and DRESWICK, the capes of LANGNESS and LITTLENESSE, and the islands of EYE, HOLM, the CALF, and RONALDSAY; while SNEEFELL (snow hill), the highest mountain in the island, bears a pure Norwegian name. The distribution of these Norse names is very noteworthy. It will be seen by a reference to the coloured map that they are confined mainly to the south of the island, a circumstance which is explained by the historical fact that when Goddard of Iceland conquered Man he divided the southern portion among his followers, while he left the natives in possession of the northern region, where, consequently, Celtic names still prevail.

In the same way that the Danish names in England are seen to radiate from the Wash, so the Norwegian immigration seems to have proceeded from Morcambe Bay and that part of the coast which lies opposite to the Isle of Man. Cumberland, Westmoreland, Lancashire, and Dumfriesshire contain a very considerable number of Scandinavian names, but comparatively few of a distinctively Danish cast. The lake district seems to have been almost exclusively peopled by Celts and Norwegians. The Norwegian suffixes, *-gill*, *-garth*, *-haugh*, *-thwaite*, *-force*, and *-fell*, are abundant; while the Danish forms, *-thorpe* and *-toft*, are almost unknown; and the Anglo-Saxon test-words, *-ham*, *-ford*, *-worth*, and *-ton*, are comparatively rare. Of the other test-words we find *holm* in LINGHOLM and SILVERHOLM on Windermere, and in RAMPSHOLME on Ulleswater. The suffix *a*, which denotes a river as well as an island, appears in the

river-names of the GRETA, LIZA, WIZA, ROTHA, BRETHA, RATHAY, CALDA, as well as in the EA and the EAMONT. *Ness* occurs in the names of BOWNESS, SHINBURNESS, SCARNESS, and FURNESS;—*wick* in KESWICK on Derwentwater, and in BLOWICK on Ulleswater. The Norwegian word *stackr*, a columnar rock, was appropriately applied to the mountains which bear the names of the STAKE, the STICKS, PIKE O' STICKLE, and the HAY STACKS (the high rocks).

More than 150 different personal names of the Icelandic type are preserved in the local topography of the lake district. According to the last Census there are now only sixty-three surnames in Iceland, of which the commonest are Kettle, Halle, Ormur, and Gils. In Cumberland and Westmoreland these are preserved in the local names, KETTLEWELL, HALLTHWAITE, ORMATHWAITE, and GELLSTONE. By far the most common Christian names in Iceland are Olafur (borne by 992 persons), Einer (by 878), and Bjarni (by 869). These are found in ULVERSTON, ENNERDALE, and BARNEYHOUSE. We find the name of Hrani (now Rennie) in RANSDALE, RAINSBARROW, and WRENSIDE; Loki in LOCKTHWAITE, LOCKHOLM, LOCKERBY, and LOCKERBARROW; Buthar in BUTTERMERE, BUTTERHILL, and BUTTERGILL; Geit in GATESWATER, GATESGARTH, and GATESGILL; and Skögul in SKEGGLES WATER. The Norse *haugr*, a sepulchral mound, is often found in the names of mountains crowned by conspicuous tumuli. The name of the old Viking who lies buried beneath is often preserved in the first portion of such local names. Thus, SILVER HOW, BULL HOW, SCALE HOW, and BUTTERLIP HOW, are, probably, the burial-places of the forgotten heroes, Sölvar, Böll, Skall, and Buthar Lipr.

In Cheshire, with one remarkable local exception, we find no vestiges of Norse colonists. But the spit of land called the Wirral, between the Dee and the Mersey, seems to have allured them by its excellent harbours, and the protection afforded by its almost insular character. Here, in fact, we find geographical conditions similar to those which gave rise to the two isolated Norse colonies at the mouths of the Stour and the Yare, and the result is no less remarkable. In this space of about twelve miles by six there is scarcely a single Anglo-Saxon name, while we find the Norse villages of RABY, PENSHEY,

IRBY, FRANKBY, KIRBY, WHITBY, and GREASBY. We find also the Norse names of SHOTWICK, HOLME, DALPOOL, HOWSIDE, BARNSTON, THORNTON, THURSTANSTON, BIRKENHEAD, and the BACK Brook; and in the centre of the district is the village of THINGWALL, a name which indicates the position of the meeting-place of the Thing, the assembly in which the little colony of Northmen exercised their accustomed privileges of local self-government.

The Vikings cruised around the coasts of North Wales, but we find no trace of settlements, though the names of the ORME'S¹ HEAD, the NORTH STACK, the SOUTH STACK, FENWICK ROCK, the SKERRIES, and PRIESTHOLME, shew their familiar acquaintance with the dangerous points on this rock-bound coast.

There is a curious exception to the broad assertion that has been made as to the non-existence of Norse names to the south of Watling Street. The sea-rovers, with infallible instinct, seem to have detected the best harbour in the kingdom, and to have found shelter for their vessels in the fjords of the Pembroke-shire coast—the deep land-bound channels of MILFORD, HAVERFORD,² WHITEFORD,³ and SKERRYFORD, and the neighbouring creeks of WATHWICK, LITTLE WICK, OXWICH, HELWICK, GELLYSWICK, MOUSSELWICK, WICK HAVEN, and MUGGLESWICK BAY. The dangerous rocks and islands which fringe this coast likewise bear Norwegian names; such are the STACK Rocks, STACKPOLE Head, the STACK, PENYHOLT STACK, ST. BRIDE'S STACK, STACK Island, SKOKHOLM Island, SKERRYBACK, SKER-POINT, the NAZE, STRUMBLE Head, the WORM'S Head, NASH (Naze) Point, and DUNGENESS (Dangerness). Most of the names on the mainland are Celtic, but the neighbouring islands bear the Norse names of CALDY (Cold Island), BARRY (Bare Island), SULLY (Ploughed Island), LUNDY (Grove Island),

¹ From the Norse *ormr*, a serpent. The Wurmshead in South Wales presents the Saxonized form of the same word. In Stanfield's admirable picture of this rock we seem to see the sea-serpent raising its head and the half of its huge length above the waves.

² Haventjord. So there is a Hafnafjord in Iceland.

³ Whiteford Sands shew that the estuary of the Burry must have received from the Norsemen the appropriate name of *Hvit-fjord*.

SKOKHOLM (Wooded Island), DENNEY (Danes' Island), RAMSEY, SKOMER, BURRY HOLMES, GATEHOLM, GRASSHOLM, FLATHOLM, and STEEPHOLM.

No less than twenty-four of the headlands on the Pembrokeshire coast are occupied by camps, which we may regard as the first beginning of a Scandinavian occupation of the soil. Round the shores of Milford Haven a little colony of permanent settlers was established in the villages of FREYSTROF (Freysthorpe), STUDDA, VOGAR, ANGLE, TENBY (Daneby), DERBY, HASGUARD, FISHGUARD, DALE, LAMBETH, and WHITSAND. Of the Vikings who founded this Welsh colony, Harold, Bakki, Hamill, Grim, Hiarn, Lambi, Thorni, Thor, Gorm, Brodor, Solvar, Hogni, and Buthar have left us their names at HAROLDSTON, BUCKSTON, AMBLESTON, CREAMSTON, HEARSTON, LAMBSTON, THORNSTON, THURSTAN, GOMFRESTON,¹ BROTHER HILL, SILVER HILL, HONEY HILL, and BUTTER HILL, several of which may be the burial-places of those whose names they bear.

There is, occasionally, in Pembrokeshire, a difficulty in distinguishing between the Norse names and those which are due to the colony of Flemings which was established in this district during the reign of Henry I. We read in Higden's *Chronicle*, "Flandrenses, tempore Regis Henrici primi . . . ad occidentalem Walliae partem, apud Haverford, sunt translati." These colonists came from a portion of Flanders which was submerged by an irruption of the sea in the year 1110. LEWESTON, RICKESTON, ROBESTON, ROGESTON, JOHNSTON, WALTERSTON, HERBRANDSTON, THOMASTON, WILLIAMSTON, JAMESTON, and JEFFREYSTON belong to a class of names which we find nowhere else in the kingdom—names given, not by Saxon or Danish pagans, but by Christianized settlers, men bearing the names, not of Thurstan, Gorm, or Grim, but of Lewes, Richard, Robert, Walter, and others common in the twelfth century. The names of the village of FLEMINGSTON, and of the VIA FLANDRICA, which runs along the crest of the Precelly mountains, afford ethnological evidence still more conclusive,

¹ The last syllable in these names would seem not to be the Anglo-Saxon *ton*, but was probably derived from the memorial *stone* erected over the grave of some departed hero.

and TUCKING Mill (Clothmaking Mill) shews the nature of the industry which was imported.

This Pembrokeshire settlement was probably, at first, little more than a nest of pirates, who sallied forth to plunder the opposite coast of the Channel, and to prey upon any passing merchant craft. That the Somersetshire coast was not unknown to them we see from the Norse names of WICK Rock at one entrance of Bridgewater Bay, and HOW Rock at the other. The sands which lie in the estuary of the Yeo are called Langford grounds—an indication that this "long fiord" was known to the Northmen by the appropriate name of LANGFORD.

The chief port of Scilly bears the name of GRIMSBY, and ST. AGNES, the name of the most southern island, is a corruption of the old Norse name Hagenes. On the mainland of Cornwall only one station of the Northmen can be discovered, but the position is admirably adapted for refitting ships, and obtaining necessary supplies. Near the Lizard Point a deep inlet bears the name of HELFORD, and the village at its head is called GWEEK, evidently a corruption of Wick.

In Devonshire there are two or three clusters of Norse names. These present the characteristic suffix *by* in a form nearly approaching to the old Norse form *byr*, which is preserved in the *boer* of the Icelandic farms. In North Devon we find ROCKBEER and BEAR, both in the neighbourhood of the fjord of BIDEFORD. On the left bank of the estuary of the Exe, in South Devon, we have another cluster of such names, comprising the villages of AYLESBERE, ROCKBERE, LARKBEER, and HOUNDBERE. We find also BYESTOCK and THORP, EXWICK and COWICK, TOTNESS (*toft-ness*), the NESS at Teignmouth, the SKERRIES close by, and a place called NORMANS (*i.e.* Northman's) CROSS. Here a portion of the Roman road to Exeter takes the Danish name STRAIGHTGATE. Four hills in Dartmoor are called respectively FIELDFARE, DRYFIELD (fjeld), SCORHILL, and WATERN TOR. The Northmen also penetrated up the estuary of the Tamar. In the Saxon Chronicle (A.D. 997) we read of a descent of the Danes at Lidford; and in this neighbourhood we find LANGABEER, BEARDON, BEER ALSTON, BEARON, BEER FERRERS, DINGWELL, and THURSHELTON, as

well as BURN and BEARA (byr water), both on the banks of brooks. At the mouth of the Otter, again, we find the villages of BEER, BEREWOOD, and BOVY IN BEER. Near Poole Harbour we have HOLME, BERE, and SWANAGE (a corruption of Swanwick). In the Saxon Chronicle (A.D. 877) we read of the defeat of a Danish fleet at Swanawic on the south coast ; and it has been conjectured, with some probability, that a chief bearing the common Danish name of Sweyn may have been in command, from whom we derive the name of "Sweyn's Bay." SWANTHORPE, IBTHROP, and EDMUNDSTHROP, all in Hampshire, exhibit the suffix which is so characteristic of Danish settlements. At HOLMSDALE, in Surrey, we find an isolated Danish name. At this spot the crews of 350 ships, who had marched inland, were cut off by Ethelwulf, in the year 852, and it is probable that the survivors may have settled in the neighbourhood. Further to the north we find THORPE, near Chertsey. There seem to be traces of the Danes at BERWICK and SEAFORD near Beachy Head, and at HOLMSTONE¹ and WICK in Romney Marsh, as well as at the point of DUNGENESS, or DENGESS. Finally, we find them on the Kentish coast at SANDWICH (the sandy bay)—a name which occurs also in Iceland, in Norway, in the Orkneys, in the Hebrides, and in the Shetlands. Sandwich in Kent was one of the favourite stations for the Danish fleets ; they were there in the years 851 and 1014, as we learn from the Saxon Chronicle.

The Northmen would appear to have established themselves in Ireland rather for the purposes of trade than of colonization. Their ships sailed up the great fjords of WATERFORD, WEXFORD,² STRANGFORD, and CARLINGFORD, and anchored in the bays of LIMERICK and WICKLOW. In Kerry we find the name of SMERWICK, or "butter bay," then apparently, as now, a trading station for the produce of the surrounding district. The name of COPLAND Island, near Belfast, shows that here was a trading station of the Norse merchants, who trafficked in English slaves and other merchandise. As we approach Dublin the numerous Norse names along the coast—LAMBRAY Island

¹ Here a battle was fought between Danes and Saxons. The Danes had a fortress in Romney Marsh.

² To the south of Wexford is the Barony of FORTH (fjord).

DALKEY Island, Ireland's *EYE*, the SKERRIES, the Hill of HOWTH, and LEIXLIP (the "salmon leap") on the Liffey—prepare us to learn that the Scandinavians in Dublin were governed by their own laws till the thirteenth century, and that, as in London, they had their own separate quarter of the city, guarded by walls and gates—OXMANTOWN, that is, Ostmantown, the town of the men from the East. At one time Ostman kings reigned in Limerick, Dublin, and Waterford.

The general geographical acquaintance which the Northmen had with the whole of Ireland is shewn by the fact that three out of the four Irish provinces—namely, LEINSTER, MUNSTER, and ULSTER—present the Norse suffix *-ster*, a place, which is so common in local names in the Shetlands and in Norway.

From the character of the Norse names upon the map of the British Isles, we may class the districts affected by Scandinavian influence under three general divisions:—

I. Places visited only for trade or booty. These fringe the coast, and are the names of bays, capes, or islands. The surrounding villages have Saxon or Celtic names. To this class belong, mostly, the names along the estuaries of the Thames and Severn, and along the coasts of Kent, Sussex, Essex, North Wales, Ireland, and Eastern Scotland.

II. Isolated settlements amid a hostile population. These are found in places which are nearly surrounded by water, and which are furnished with good harbours. In this class we must include the settlements near Harwich, Yarmouth, Birkenhead, and Milford.

III. The Danelagh, or Danish kingdom, where the Norse element of the population was predominant. Yet even here the names are clustered, rather than uniformly distributed. Such clusters of names are to be found near Stamford, Sleaford, Horncastle, Market Rasen, Melton Mowbray, Leicester, Ashby-de-la-Zouch, Newark, Lincoln, Grimsby, York, and Bridlington.

In order to estimate with some exactitude the proportionate amount of the Scandinavian element in the different parts of England, the following table has been carefully compiled. It shews the proportion of Norse names denoting permanent settlement to the acreage of the several counties—the proportion

in Kent being taken as the unit of computation. The names in those counties which are printed in italics exhibit a Norwegian rather than a Danish character.

Kent	1	Lancashire	28
Glamorgan	1	Durham	30
Hants	4	West Riding	60
Essex	5	Nottingham	62
Warwick	5	Norfolk	76
Bucks	6	Northampton	83
<i>Cheshire</i>	8	Rutland	83
Devon	9	North Riding	111
Suffolk	10	<i>Cumberland</i>	124
Bedford	13	<i>Westmoreland</i>	125
<i>Pembroke</i>	15	East Riding	126
Northumberland	15	Lincolnshire	165
Derbyshire	16	Leicestershire	169

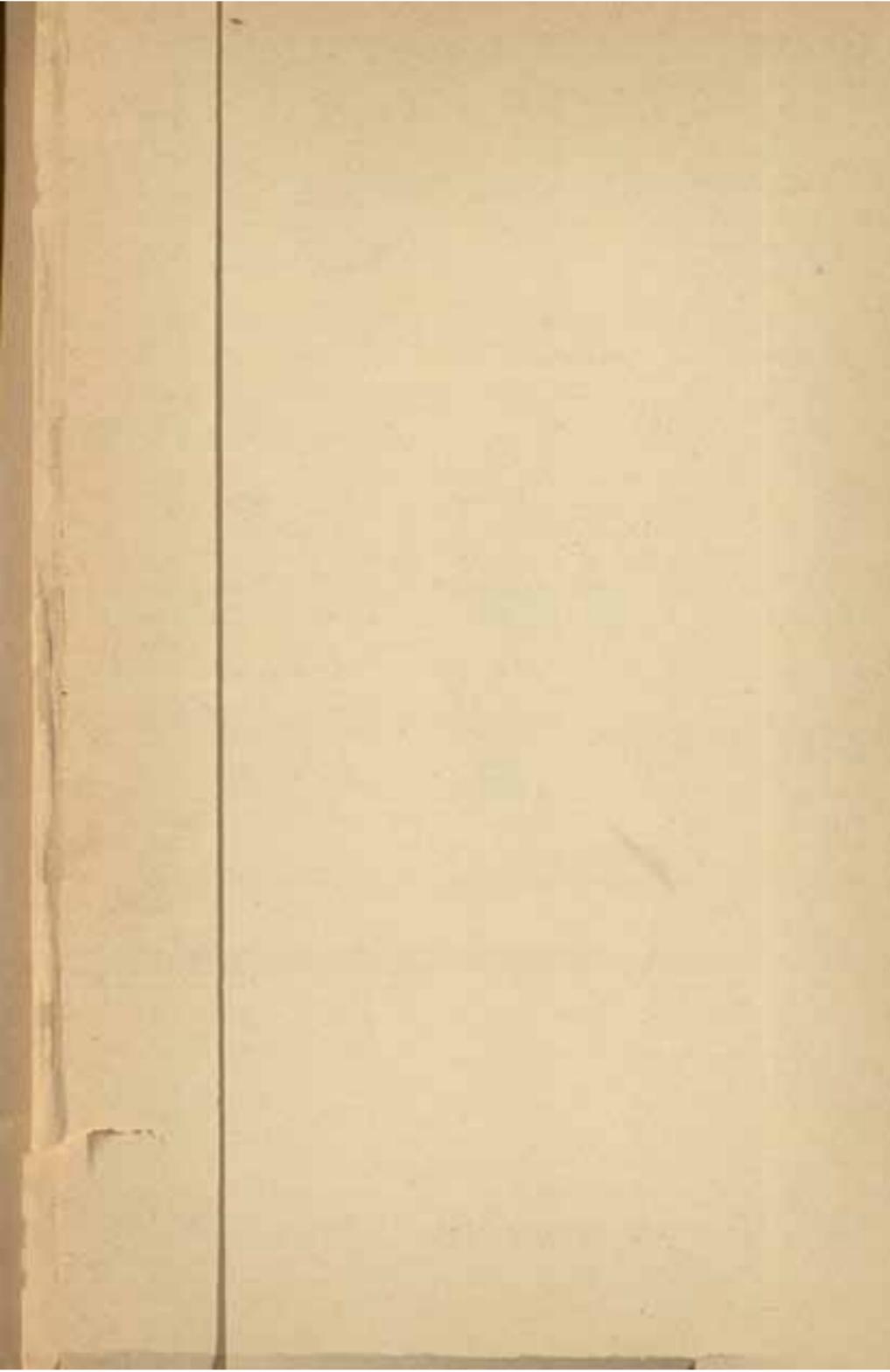
The actual number of names is—in Lincolnshire, about 300 ; in Leicestershire, Westmoreland, Cumberland, and each of the Ridings, about 100 ; in Norfolk, Northampton, Notts, and Lancashire, about 50 ; in Durham and Northumberland, about 20 ; in Suffolk, Derby, Cheshire, Rutland, and Pembroke, about a dozen ; in Bucks, Bedford, and Warwick, not more than half that number.

With the exception of a few nautical terms, the Scandinavians who settled in France have left hardly any memorials of their speech in our French dictionaries—few permanent conquests have had so slight an influence on the language of the conquered nation. The conquerors married native women, and their sons seem only to have learned the language spoken by their mothers ; so that, except in the neighbourhood of Bayeux,¹ where the Norman speech was grafted on the nearly-

¹ A few Old Norse words still survive in the dialect of Normandy. Thus we have—

<i>Normand.</i>	<i>Icelandic.</i>	<i>English.</i>
davre.	dagverdir.	breakfast.
fikke.	ficki.	pocket.
grande.	granni.	neighbour.
gild.	gildr.	clever.
feig.	feigr.	dying.
kand.	kot.	cottage.

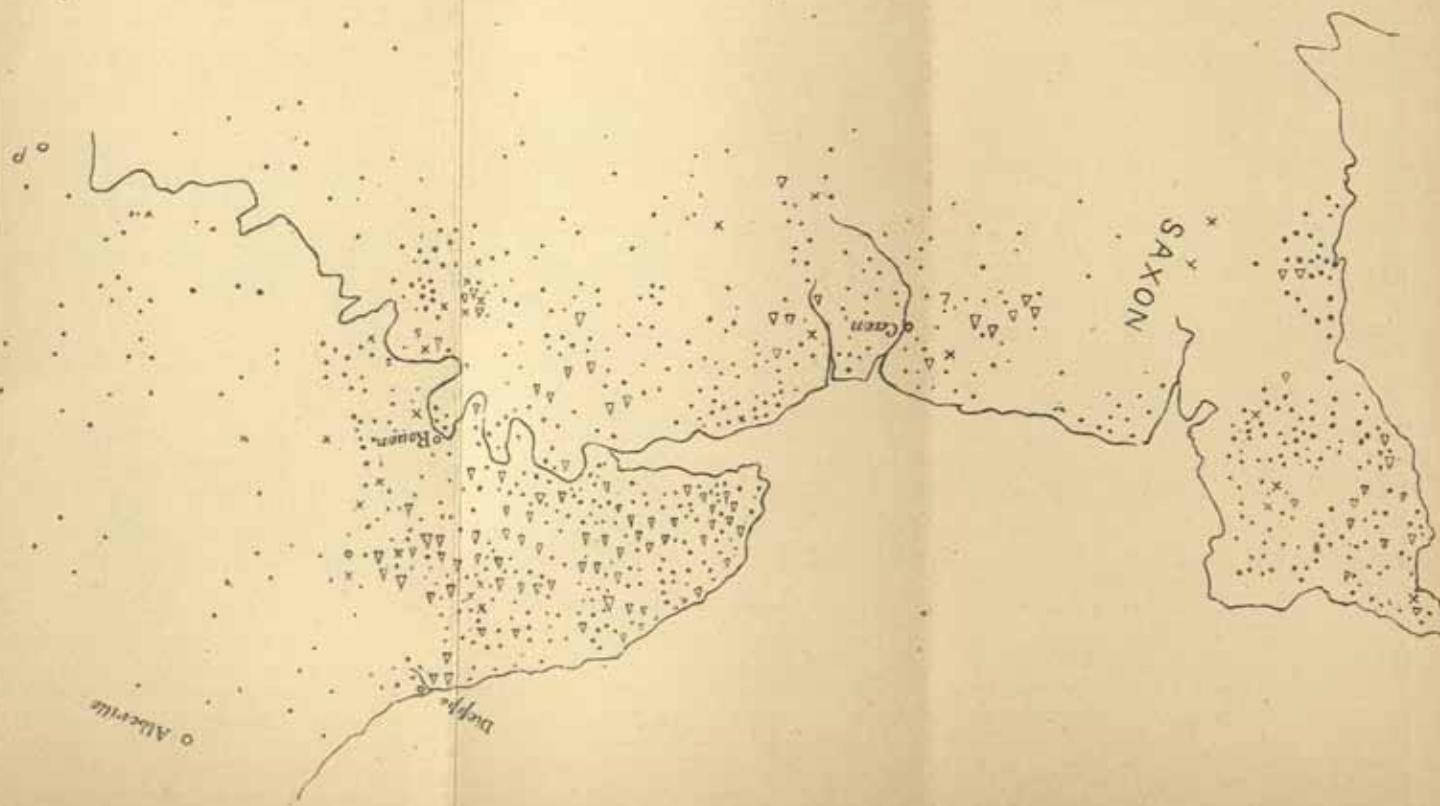
These are not the terms used either in French or Danish. The French



SKETCH MAP OF NORMANDY

• Other Names
X BEUF
Δ TOT

0 5 10 15 20 25 30 35 40
MILES



related and firmly-established language of the Saxon shore, the sons of the soil at no time spoke a Scandinavian dialect. But the map of Normandy supplies abundant traces of the Scandinavian conquest. The accompanying sketch-map shews the distribution of these names, and it proves also how carefully the Scandinavians avoided all encroachment on the district already occupied by Saxon colonists.

We find that the names of the original Scandinavian settlers are thickly scattered over the land. We have seen that in England the former abodes of the Northmen—Grim, Biörn, Harold, Thor, Guddar, and Haco—go by the names of Grimsby, Burnthwaite, Harroby, Thoresby, Guttersby, and Hacconby: in Normandy these same personal appellations occur in the village-names, and we find GRIMONVILLE, BORNEVILLE, HEROUVILLE, TOURVILLE, GODARVILLE, HAConVILLE, and HACQUEVILLE.

The Norse *gardr*, an inclosure, or yard, occurs in Normandy at FISIGARD, AUPPEGARD, and EPEGARD—names which we may compare with Fishguard in Pembrokeshire, Applegarth in Yorkshire, and Æblegaard in Denmark. *Toft*, which also means an inclosure, takes the form of *tot* in Normandy, as in VVETOT, Ivo's toft; PLUMETOT, flower toft; LILLETOT, little toft; ROUTOT, red toft; CRIQUETOT, crooked toft; BERQUETOT, birch toft; HAUTOT, high toft; and LANGETOT, long toft. We have also Prétot, Tournetot, Bouquetot, Grastot, Appetot, Garnetot, Ansetot, Turretot, Hebertot, Cristot, Brestot, Franquetot, Raffetot, Houdetot, and others, about one hundred in all. Toft being a Danish¹ rather than a Norwegian suffix would incline us to suppose, from its frequent occurrence, that the conquerors of Normandy were Danes rather than Norwegians; and the total absence of *thwaite*, the Norwegian test-word, tends to strengthen this supposition.

The suffix *by*, so common in Danish England, generally takes,

expressions would be *déjeuner*, *poche*, *voisin*, *habile*, *moribond*, and *cabane*; and the modern Danish would be *frokost*, *lomme*, *nabo*, *flink*, *dödsens*, and *hytte*.

¹ Moreover, in Denmark we often find combinations identical with some of those just enumerated. Such are Blumtofte, Rodtofte, Langetofte, and Grastofte.

in Normandy, the form *bœuf*, *buf*, or *bue*, as in the cases of CRIQUEBUF (Crogby, or crooked-by), MARBŒUF (Markby), QUITTEBEUF (Whitby, or white-by), DAUBEUF (Dalby), CARQUEBUF (Kirkby), QUILLEBEUF (Kil-by¹), ELBŒUF, PAINBEUF, and LINDEBEUF. The form *buf*, or *bœuf*, seems very remote from the old Norse *boer*; but a few names ending in *bue*, such as LONGBUE and TOURNEBUE, and still more the village of BURES, exhibit the transitional forms through which the names in *buf* may probably have passed. HAMBYE and COLOMBY are the only instances of the English form. The village of LE TORP gives us the word *thorpe*, which, however, more usually appears in the corrupted form of *torbe*, *tourp*, or *tourbe*, as in the case of CLITOURPS.

The name of the river DIEPPE, which was afterwards given to the town which was built beside it, is identical with that of the Diupa, or "deep water," in Iceland; and it may be compared with "The Deeps" near Boston. From the Norse *beckr* (Danish *bæk*), a brook, we have CAUDEBEC, the "cold brook," the same name as that of the Cawbeck in the Lake District, and the Kaldbakr in Iceland. The name of the BRIQUEBEC, the "birch-fringed brook," is the same as that of the Birkbeck in Westmoreland. The HOULBEC, the "brook in the hollow," corresponds to the Holbeck in Lincolnshire, and the Holbek in Denmark. The name of BOLBEC we may compare with Bolbek in Denmark; and the name of FOULBEC, or "muddy brook," is identical with that of the Fulbeck in Lincolnshire. The suffix *fleur*, which we find in HONFLEUR and other names, is derived from the Norse *flot* (Danish *fled*, English *flood*), a small river or channel, which we have in Purfleet, Northfleet, and many other English names. The phonetic resemblance between *fleur* and *fleet* may seem slight, but the identification is placed beyond a doubt by the fact that HARFLEUR was anciently written Herosfluet; while Roger de Hovenden calls BARFLEUR by the name of Barbeflet, and Odericus Vitalis calls it Barbeflot. VITTEFLEUR is the "white river," and FIQUEFLEUR seems to be Wickfleet, "the river in the bay." The Danish *ø*, an island is seen in EU, CANTALEU, JERSEY, GUERNSEY,

¹ Norse *kellda*, German *quelle*, a well or river-source

and ALDERNEY ; and *holme*, a river island, appears in the names of TURHULME, NIHOU,¹ and LE HOULME, near Rouen. Cape de la HOGUE, Cape hoc, and Cape le HODE, may be compared with the Cape near Dublin, called the Hill of Howth. The root is the old Norse *haugr*, a sepulchral mound, the same word which appears in the *haughs* of Northumberland. The name of the castle-crowned rock of FALAISE reappears in the *fells* of Cumberland ; and LES DALLES, OUDALES, CRODALE, CROIXDAL, DANESTAL, DEPEDAL, DIEPPEDAL, DARNETAL, and BRUQUEDALLE, remind us of the dales of Westmoreland and the North Riding. ESCOVES seems to be the Icelandic *skogr*, and corresponds to the English *shaw*, a wood, or *shady* place. *Bosc*, a wood, or *bushy* place, is a very common suffix in Normandy, as in the names VERBOSC, BRICQUEBOSQ, and BANDRIBOSC. *Holt*, a wood, occurs in the name TERHOULDE, or THEROUDE. The Calf of Man is repeated in LE CAUF.

Beyond the district of Norse colonization we have a few scattered names of bays and capes, indicating occasional visits of the Vikings. Such are Cape GRINEZ (Greyness), near Calais ; wvk in Belgium ; QUANTOVIC ; VIGO Bay in the North of Spain, and possibly VICO in the Bay of Naples. The BERLINGAS, a group of rocky islets forty miles north-west of Lisbon, would seem to have been a station of the Northmen, apparently presenting a widely diffused patronymic which is found on the Baltic coast, in Friesland, and in England. HASTINGUES, a river-island near Bayonne, probably takes its name from the renowned Viking Hasting, who was long the terror of France, Spain, and Italy ; and the Ile de BIERE in the Loire was no doubt so called from the huts which the Danes erected upon it for the accommodation of their prisoners. SCARANOS, on the southern coast of Sicily, is an almost solitary memorial of the visits of the Vikings to the Mediterranean. With this name we may compare those of Scarnose on the coast of Banff, Scarness in Cumberland, and Sheerness on the Thames. The SKERKI rocks, also on the Sicilian coast, may not improbably have received from the Northmen the name of the Skerries, or Scar Isles, which was so frequently given to similar dangerous

¹ Granted to one Njal, or Niel, A.D. 920.

needles of sea-washed rock. The most easterly Norse name is KIBOTUS (Chevetot), on the Hellespont. Here was the station of the Væringer, or Varangian guard of the Byzantine Emperors, who were afterwards reinforced by the Inglois, or Saxon refugees, who fled from the Norman conquerors. We find the name of these Warings, or Varangians, at VARENGE-FJORD in Norway, VARENGEVILLE in Normandy, WIERINGER-WAARD on the coast of Holland, and at WARRINGTON and other places in England.

The Norman conquest of England has left comparatively few traces on the map. There was in no sense any colonization, as in the case of the previous Saxon and Danish invasions; nor was there even such a general transference of landed property as took place in Normandy, and which is there so fully attested by the local names. The companions of the Conqueror were but a few thousands in number, and they were widely dispersed over the soil. A few Norman-French names, however, may be still pointed to as memorials of the conquest. The only Anglo-Norman suffixes seem to be *cere*, *manor*, and *court*, as in HIGHCLERE, BEAUMANOIR, and HAMPTON COURT. We have also a few hybrid names like CHESTER-LE-STREET, BOLTON-LE-MOOR, and LAUGHTON-EN-LE-MORTHEN. We have two county names, MONTGOMERY and CLARE; but, as might be expected, the Norman names belong mostly to castles and abbeys. Thus at MALPAS was a castle built by the first Norman Earl of Chester to guard the "bad pass" into the valley of the Dee. MONTFORD, or Montesfort, in Shropshire, and MOLD in Flintshire, anciently Monthault (Mons Altus), were also frontier fortresses; so was MONTGOMERY on the Welsh border; and the same story is told in another language by the Welsh name of Montgomery—Trefaldwyn, or Baldwin's Town. MONT-ACUTE Hill, in Somerset, has Mortaine's Norman castle on its summit, and a Norman abbey at its foot. The commanding situation of BELVOIR Castle justifies its Norman name. Henry IV. transferred to his Surrey palace at Sheen the name of his Yorkshire earldom of RICHMOND. At BEAUMONT, near Oxford, was a palace of the Norman kings; and at PLESHY (*plessis*) in Essex, the seat of the High Constables of England, the ruins of the Norman keep are still visible. BEAUCHAMP-OTTON, near

Castle Hedingham, bears the name of Ottone, the skilful goldsmith who fashioned the tomb of the Conqueror at Caen. We find the Norman abbeys of RIEVAUX and JORVEAUX in Yorkshire, BEAULIEU in Hampshire, DELAPRE in Northamptonshire, and the Augustinian Priory of GRACEDIEU in Leicestershire. The Norman village of St. Clair has bestowed its name upon a Scottish family, an English town, an Irish county, a Cambridge college, a royal dukedom, and a king-at-arms.¹ We have the names of Norman Barons at STOKE-MANDEVILLE, CARLTON-COLVILE, MINSHALL-VERNON, ASHBY-DE-LA-ZOUCH, NEWPORT-PAGNELL, BURY-POMMERROYE, ASTON-CANTELOUPE, STOKE-PIROU, ACTON-TURVILLE, and NEVILLE-HOLT. Local names bear striking testimony to the power and possessions of certain families. Thus no less than one hundred parishes in the Welsh marches bear the suffix Lacy, as MANSEL LACY. The names of HURST-MONCEAUX, HURST-PIERPOINT, and HURST-COURTRAY all occur in the county of Sussex, where the Conqueror landed, and where the actual transfer of estates seems to have taken place to a greater extent than in other counties. Sussex is the only English county which is divided into rapes, as well as into hundreds or wapentakes. While the hundred seems to indicate the peaceful settlement of Saxon families, and the wapentake the defensive military organization of the Danish intruders, the rape, as it would appear, is a memorial of the violent transference of landed property by the Conqueror—the lands being plotted out for division by the *hrepp*, or rope, just as they had been by Rolf in Normandy, as Dudo tells us—"Illam terram (Normandy) suis fidelibus funiculo divisit." So also the districts of Iceland are called Hreppar. The hyde, the Saxon unit of land, seems to have been a portion measured off with a *thong*, as the rape was with a *rope*, and the rood with a *rod*.

There are some curious memorials of that influx of Anglo-Norman nobles into Scotland which took place during the reigns of David I. and Malcolm Canmore. In ancient records the name of Maxwell is written in the Norman form of Maccusville. The name of Robert de Montealt has been

¹ The Clarendon King-at-Arms had jurisdiction over the Surroys, or men south of the Trent, and the Norroys' king over those to the north of that river.

corrupted into Mowatt and MOFFAT; and the families of Sinclair, Fraser, Baliol, Bruce, Campbell, Colville, Somerville, Grant (le grand), and Fleming are all, as their names bear witness, of continental ancestry. Richard Waleys—that is, Richard the foreigner—was the ancestor of the great Wallace, and has left his name at RICHARDTUN in Ayrshire. The ancestor of the Maule family has left his name at Maleville, or MELVILLE, in Lothian. SETON takes its name from a Norman adventurer called Say. TANKERTON, in Clydesdale, was the fief of Tancard, or Tancred, a Fleming who came to Scotland in the reign of Malcolm IV. And a few village names like INGLISTON, NORMANTON, and FLEMINGTON, afford additional evidence of the extensive immigration of foreign adventurers which was encouraged by the Scottish kings.¹

¹ On the subject of this chapter the following works may be consulted : Worsaae, *Danes and Norwegians* ; Ferguson, *Northmen in Cumberland* ; Strinholm, *Wikingerzige der alten Skandinavier* ; Finnson, *Islands Landnamabok* ; Donaldson, *English Ethnography* ; Depping, *Explorations Maritimes des Normands* ; Lappenberg, *England under the Anglo-Norman Kings* ; Borring, *Sur la Limite Méridionale de la Monarchie Danoise* ; Palgrave, *History of Normandy and England* ; Petersen and Le Prevost, *Recherches sur l'Origine de quelques Noms de Lieux en Normandie* ; Gerville, *Recherches sur les Anciens Noms de Lieu en Normandie*.

CHAPTER IX.

THE CELTS.

Prevalence of Celtic Names in Europe—Antiquity of River-names—The roots Avon, Dur, Stour, Esk, Rhe, and Don—Myth of the Danaides—Hybris composition, and reduplication of synonyms—Adjectival river-names: Yare, Alne, Ban, Douglas, Leven, Tame, Aire, Cam, and Clyde—Celtic mountain-names: Cefn, Pen, Cenn, Dun—Names of Rocks—Valleys—Lakes—Dwellings—Cymric and Gadhelic test-words—Celts in Galatia—Celts in Germany, France, and Spain—Euskarian Names—Gradual retrocession of Celts in England—Amount of the Celtic element—Division of Scotland between the Picts and Gads—Inver and Aber—Ethnology of the Isle of Man.

EUROPE has been peopled by successive immigrations from the East. Five or six great waves of population have rolled in, each in its turn urging the flood which had preceded it further and further toward the West. Of the earliest, the Euskarian, there are but dim indications round the coast-line of Western Europe; but the next, the mighty Celtic inundation, can be distinctly traced in its progress across Europe, forced onward by the succeeding deluges of the Romance, Teutonic, and Sclavonic peoples, till at length it was driven forward into the far western extremities of Europe.

The Celts were divided into two great branches which followed one another on their westward passage across the Continent. Both branches spoke languages of the same stock, but distinguished by dialectic differences as great as those which divide Greek from Latin, or English from German. There are living tongues belonging to each of these branches. The first, or Gadhelic branch, is now represented by the Erse

of Ireland, the Gaelic of the Scotch Highlands, and the Manx of the Isle of Man; the second, or Cymric branch, by the Welsh of Wales, and the Brezonec or Armorican of Brittany, which is still spoken by a million and a half of Frenchmen.

Although both of these branches of the Celtic speech now survive only in the extreme corners of Western Europe, yet, by the evidence of local names, it may be shewn that they prevailed at one time over a great part of the continent of Europe, before the Teutonic and the Romance races had expelled or absorbed the once dominant Celts. In the geographical nomenclature of Italy, France, Spain, Switzerland, Germany, and England, we find a Celtic substratum underlying the superficial deposits of Romance and Teutonic names. These Celtic syllables form the chief available evidence to which we can appeal when investigating the migrations of the Celtic peoples.

We shall now proceed to adduce a few fragments of the overwhelming mass of material which has been collected by numerous industrious explorers, and which seems to justify them in their belief as to the wide extension of the Celtic race at some unknown pre-historic period.

One class of local names is of special value in investigations relating to primæval history. The river-names, more particularly the names of important rivers, are everywhere the memorials of the earliest races. These river-names survive where all other names have changed—they seem to possess an almost indestructible vitality. Towns may be destroyed, the sites of human habitation may be removed, but the ancient river-names are handed down from race to race; even the names of the eternal hills are less permanent than those of rivers. Over the greater part of Europe—in Germany, France, Italy, Spain—we find villages which bear Teutonic or Romance names, standing on the banks of streams which still retain their ancient Celtic appellations. Throughout the whole of England there is hardly a single river-name which is not Celtic. By a reference to the map prefixed to this volume it will be seen that those districts of our island which are dotted thickly with Anglo-Saxon or Scandinavian village-names, are traversed

everywhere by red lines, which represent the rivers whose names are now almost the sole evidence that survives of a once universal Celtic occupation of the land.

The Celtic words which appear in the names of rivers may be divided into two classes. The first may be called the substantival class, and the second the adjectival.

The first class consists of ancient words which mean simply water or river. At a time when no great intercommunication existed, and when books and maps were unknown, geographical knowledge must have been very slender. Hence whole tribes were acquainted with only one considerable river, and it sufficed, therefore, to call it "The Water," or "The River." Such terms were not at first regarded as *proper* names; in many cases they only became proper names on the advent of a conquering race. To take an example—the word *afon*. This is the usual Welsh term for a river. On a map of Wales we find at Bettws-y-Coed the "Afon Lugwy," or, as it is usually called by English tourists, the "River Llugwy." So also at Dolwyddelen we find the Afon Lledr, or River Lledr, and the Afon Dulas and the Afon Dyfi at Machynlleth. In England, however, the word *avon* is no longer a *common* name as it is in Wales, but has become a *proper* name. We have a River AVON which flows by Warwick and Stratford, another River AVON flows past Bath and Bristol, and elsewhere there are other rivers of the same name, which will presently be enumerated. The same process which has converted the word *afon* from a common name into a proper name has also taken place with other words of the same class. There is, in fact, hardly a single Celtic word meaning stream, current, brook, channel, water, or flood, which does not enter largely into the river-names of Europe.

The second class of river-names comprises those which may be called adjectival. The Celtic words meaning rough, gentle, smooth, white, black, yellow, crooked, broad, swift, muddy, clear, and the like, are found in the names of a large proportion of European rivers. For example, the Celtic word *garw*, rough, is found in the names of the GARRY, the YARE, the YARROW, and the GARONNE.

We may now proceed to enumerate some of the more important names which belong to either class.

I. AVON.¹ This, as we have seen, is a Celtic word meaning "a river," which has become a proper name in the case of numerous streams in England, Scotland, France, and Italy. The Stratford AVON flows through Warwickshire and Worcestershire. The Bristol AVON divides the counties of Gloucester and Somerset. The Little AVON, also in Gloucestershire, runs near Berkeley Castle. One Hampshire AVON flows past Salisbury to Christchurch, another enters the sea near Lymington. We also have rivers called AVON or EVAN in the counties of Devon, Monmouth, Glamorgan, Lanark, Stirling, Banff, Kin-cardine, Dumfries, and Ross. We find the IVE in Cumberland, the ANNE in Clare, and an INN in Fife and in the Tyrol. The AUNE in Devon keeps close to the pronunciation of the Celtic word. The AUNEY, in the same county, is the Celtic diminutive "Little Avon," which we find also in the EWENNY in Glamorgan, the EVENENY in Forfar, the INNEV in Cornwall, and the ANEV in Meath.

A very large number of French river-names contain the root *afon*. In Brittany we find the AFF, and two streams called AVEN. There are two streams called AVON in the river system of the Loire, and two in that of the Seine. The names of the chief French rivers often contain a fragment—sometimes only a single letter—of this root, which may, however, be identified by a comparison of the ancient with the modern name. Thus, the Matrona is now the Marne, the Axona is the Aisne, the Sequana is the Seine, the Antura is the Eure, the Iscauna is the Yonne, the Saucona is the Saone, the Meduana is the Mayenne, the Duranius is the Dordogne, the Garumna is the Garonne. The names of an immense number of the smaller French streams end in *on*, *onne*, or *one*, which is probably a corruption of the root *afon*. In the single department of the Vosges, for instance, we find the Madon, the Durbion, the Angronne, and the Vologne. The same termination occurs

¹ It is written *aon* in the Manx language, and *abhuinn* (pronounced *avain*) in Gaelic. We find also the ancient forms *amhain* and *auzon*. It is cognate to the Latin *amnis*. Ultimately *afon* is to be referred to the Sanskrit root *ap*, water, which we see in the names of the Punj-*ab*, or land of the "five rivers;" the Do-*ab*, the district between the "two rivers;" as well as the river-names of the Z-*ab*, and of the Dan-*ub*-*ins*, or Dan-*ub*-*e*.

frequently in the names of German streams, as, for example, in the case of the *Lahn*, anciently the *Lohana*, the *Isen*, anciently the *Isana*, the *Mörn*, anciently the *Merina*, and the *Argen*, anciently the *Argana*; while the *Drave* and the *Sava* preserve the former instead of the latter portion of the ancient word. In Italy we find the *Avenza*, the *Savone*, the *Aufente*, and the *Avens*; in Portugal we have the *AVIA*, and in Spain the *ABONO* or *AVONO*. The *GUADI-ANA* is the *Anas* of Strabo, with the Arabic prefix *Wadi*.

II. DUR. Another word, diffused nearly as widely as *afon*, is the Welsh *dwr*, water.¹ Forty-four ancient river-names contain this root. On the modern map we find the *DOUR* in Fife, Aberdeen, and Kent, the *DORE* in Hereford, the *DUIR* in Lanark, the *THUR* in Norfolk, the *DORO* in Queen's County and Dublin, the *DURRA* in Cornwall, the *DAIRAN* in Carnarvonshire, the *DURARWATER* and the *DEARGAN* in Argyle, the *DOVER* or *Durbeck* in Nottinghamshire; the *Glasdwr*, or grey water, in Elgin; the *Rother*, or red water (*Rhuddwr*), in Sussex; the *Calder*,² or winding water, in Lancashire (twice), Yorkshire, Cumberland, Lanark (three times), Edinburgh, Nairn, Inverness, and Renfrew; the *Adder* in Wilts and Berwick (twice), the *Adur* in Sussex, the *Adar* in Mayo, the *Noder* in Wiltshire, the *Cheddar* in Somerset, the cascade of *Lodore*, the lakes of Windermere and *Derwent*-water. The name *Derwent* is probably from *dwr-gwyn*, the clear water. There is a river *Derwent* in Yorkshire, another in Derbyshire, a third in Cumberland, and a fourth in Durham. The *Darwen* in Lancashire, the *Derwen* in Denbighshire, the *Darent* in Kent, and the *Dart* in Devon, are contractions of the same name.³ *DORCHESTER* was the city of the *Dur-otriges*, or dwellers by the water, and a second ancient city of Dorchester, in Oxfordshire, stands upon the banks of the *Thames*.

¹ Bretonic and Cornish *dour*: Gaelic and Irish *dur* and *dobhar*, pronounced *dvar*; cf. the Greek *ὕδωρ*.

² Perhaps, however, from the Norse *kalldr*, cold.

³ That the *Darent* was anciently the *Derwent* is shewn by the name of *DERVENTIO*, the Roman station on the *Darent*. The further contraction into the form *Dart* is exhibited in the name of *Dartford*, the modern *tewa* on the same river.

In France we have the *Duranus*, now the *Dordogne*; the *Antura*, now the *Eure*; and the *Aturus*, now the *Adour*. The Alpine *Durance*, anciently the *Druentia*, reminds us of our English *Derwents*. We find the *THURR* in Alsace, and again in Switzerland, the *Durbion* in the *Vosges*, the *Durdan* in Normandy, the *Dourdon* and the *Dourbie* in the department of the *Aveyron*, as well as the *Douron* in Brittany. In the north-western, or Celtic part of Spain, there are the *Durius*, now the *DOURO*; the *Duerna*, the *Duraton*, the *Torio*, the *Tera*, the *Turones*, and the *Tormes*. In Italy are the *TORRE*, the two *Durias* or *DORAS* in Piedmont, the *TURIA*, a tributary of the Tiber, the *Tronto*, the *Trionto*, the *Trebia*, the *Terias*, and the *Termus*. In Germany we find the *Oder*, the *Drave*, the *Durbach*, the *Dürrenbach* in Württemberg, the *Dürrnbach* in Austria, the *Dürrenbronne* near Eppingen, and the city of *Marcodurum*, now *DUREN*. *ZÜRICH*, in Switzerland, is a corruption of *Turicum*, *SOLOTHURN* of *Salodurum*, and *WINTERTHUR* of *Vitodurum*.¹

STOUR is a very common river-name. There are important rivers of this name in Kent, Suffolk, Dorset, Warwickshire, and Worcestershire; we have the *STÖR* in Holstein; the *Stura*, in Latium, is now the *STORE*, and *STURA* is a common river-name in Northern Italy. The etymology of this name *Stour* is by no means certain. In Welsh, words are augmented and intensified in meaning by means of the prefix *ys*. Thus we have—

<i>Llac</i> ,	a lake;	<i>Ylloc</i> ,	a slough.
<i>Ber</i> ,	a bar;	<i>Yspar</i> ,	a spear.
<i>Llac</i> ,	lax;	<i>Yslac</i> ,	slack.
<i>Crecian</i> ,	to creak;	<i>Ysgrec</i> ,	a shriek.
<i>Crafu</i> ,	to scratch;	<i>Ysgrafu</i> ,	to scrape.
<i>Pin</i> ,	a point;	<i>Yspin</i> ,	a spine.
<i>Mwg</i> ,	vapour (muggy);	<i>Ymwig</i> ,	smoke.
<i>Mal</i> ,	light, fickle;	<i>Ysmal</i> ,	small.
<i>Pig</i> ,	a peak, a point;	<i>Yspig</i> ,	a spike.
<i>Brig</i> ,	a shoot;	<i>Ysbrig</i> ,	a sprig.

¹ In ancient Gaul we find many names of towns in which this root indicates that their sites were on the banks of rivers. We may specify, among others, *Ernodurum*, *Salodurum*, *Ictodurum*, *Divodurum*, *Breviodurum*, *Ganodurum*, *Velatodurum*, *Antissodurum*, *Octodurum*, *Brivodurum*, *Marcodurum*, *Duronum*, *Durocatalaunum*, and *Vetodurum*. In the valley of

Stour, therefore, may be only the intensitive of *dur*. Or it may be derived from the Gaelic *sturr*, rough, uneven; or it is possible that by a common process of reduplication of synonyms, which will presently be discussed, the word *Stour* may be formed from a prevalent root—*is*, water; and *dwr*, water. There is also a further complication, arising from a Teutonic river-root *st-r*, which appears in the names of more than one hundred German streams, such as the Elster, Alster, Lastrau, Wilster, Ulster, Gelster, Halsterbach, Streu, Suestra, Stroo, Ströbeck, Laster, Nister, and others.

III. ESK. The Gaelic and Erse word for water is *uisge*. The word Whisky is a corruption of Uisce-beo, yellow water. In Welsh we have the related words *wysg*, a current, and *gwy*¹ or *wy*, water. This root, subject to various phonetic mutations, is found in the names of a vast number of rivers. There is an *ESK* in Donegal, in Devon, in Yorkshire, in Cumberland, in Dumfries, two in Forfarshire, and two in Edinburghshire. We have an *ESKV* in Sligo, an *ESKER* in King's County and in Brecknock, an *ESKLE* in Herefordshire, and an *ISLE* in Somerset. *Esthwaite* water, and *Easedale*, in the Lake district, contain the same root, as well as the *EWES* in Northumberland and Dumfries, the *ISE* near Wellingborough, the *Isbourne*, a tributary of the Stratford Avon, the *Easeburn* in Yorkshire, the *Ashbourne* in Sussex, and the *ASH* in Hertfordshire and Wiltshire. In Bedfordshire and in Hertfordshire we have the *iz*; the *Ischalis* was the ancient name of the *Ivel*, and the *Tisa* of the *Tees*. The Tem-ese, or THAMES, is the “broad water.” In Wales we have the river which the Welsh call the *wysg*, and the English call the *usk*. This Celtic word was Romanized into *Isca*, while another *Isca* in Devonshire, now the *EXE*, has given its name to *Exeter*, *Exmoor*, and *Exmouth*. There is also an *EX* in Hampshire and in Middlesex. The Somersetshire *AXE* flows by *Axbridge*,

the Danube we find *Gabano-durum*, *Bragodurum*, *Ebodurum*, *Ectodurum*, *Boiodurum*; and in Britain, *Durovernium*, *Durobrivix*, *Durolevum*, *Dur-olitum*, *Durocornovium*, *Durocobrivium*, and *Durolipsus*.

¹ The Welsh names of many aquatic animals contain the root *gwy*, water, e.g. *hwyad*, a duck; *gwydd*, a goose; *gullemot*. *Guit* is the Provençal term for a duck.

and the Devonshire *AXE* gives its name to *Axminster* and *Axmouth*. The ancient name of the Chelmsford must have also been the *Axe*, for Chelmsford was formerly *Trajectus ad Axam*, and *Thaxted* has been supposed to be a corruption of *The Ax Stead*. The town of *Uxbridge* stands on the river *Colne*, a later Roman appellation, which apparently superseded the Celtic name *Ux*. The *OCK* joins the *Thames* near *Oxford*, the *OKE* is in *Devon*, and the *Banocburn*, near *Stirling*, has given its name to a famous battle-field. The few *Gadhelic* names in *England* are found chiefly towards the eastern part of the island; here consequently we find three rivers called the *ouse*, as well as the *ousel*, the *OUSEBURN*, the *use* in *Buckinghamshire*, *Ugg Mere*, and *os-EY Island*. *OSE-NEY* *Abbey* is on an island near *Oxford*. The *n* is probably a relic of the Celtic *innis*, island, as in the case of *Orkney*, and *WISK-IN* (water island) in the *Fens*, which was formerly an island. The Welsh *wysg* rather than the *Gaelic* *uisge* seems to be the source of this name, as well as of the *WISK* and the *Washburn* in *Yorkshire*, the *GUASH* in *Rutland*, the *Wissey* in *Norfolk*, and the local names of *Wishford*, *Wisley*, *Wistow*, and *Asbeach*, in the *fens* of *Huntingdonshire*, *Wisbeach*, and the *WASH*.

In *Spain* there are the *ESCA* and the *Esla*, the latter of which we may compare with the two *Islas* in *Scotland*, the *Isle* in *Somerset*, and the *Isle* in *Brittany*, where also we find the *Isac*, the *Oust*, the *Couesnon*, and the *Couesan*; and in other districts of *France* are the *ESQUE*, the *ASSE*, the *OSE*, the *Isolé*, the *Isère*, the *Ousche*, the *Aisne*, the *Ausonne*, and the *Achase*. There are several *French* rivers called the *AES* or *AÈSE*. The *Isara*, or *Esia*, has become the *oise*, the *Axona* is now the *Aisne*, the *Iscauna* is the *Yonne*, the *Ligeris* is the *Loire*, and the *Uxanus* *insula* is the *island* of *Ouessant* or *Ushant*. The name of the town of *Orange*, near *Avignon*, is a corruption of *Araision*. The *Isella* is now the *Yssel*, the *Scaldis* is the *Scheldt*, the *Vahalis* is the *Waal*, the *Albis* is the *Elbe*, the *Tanaïs* is the *Don*, the *Borysthenes* is the *Danasper* or *Dnieper*, the *Tyras* is the *Danaster* or *Dniester*, the *Tibiscus* is the *Theis*, and the *Ister* is the *Danube*. Among *German* streams we find the *ISE*, the *AXE*, the *Isen*, the *Isar*, the *Eisach*, the *Eschaz*, the *Save*, the *Ahse*, the *Eisbach*, the *Aschbach*, and scores of similar

names. The word *ETSCH* is a German corruption of the ancient name *Athesis* or *Athesis*, which the Italians have softened into the *Adige*. In Italy we find the *Is* now the *Issa*, the *Æsis* now the *Fiume* (Flumen *Æsinum*), the *Æsarus* now the *Isaro*, the *Natiso* now the *Natisone*, the *Galæsus* now the *Galeso*; the *Osa*, which still retains its name unchanged; the *Ausar*, now the *Serchio*; the *Aprusa*, now the *Ausa*; and the *Padusa*, a branch of the *Po*. The name of *ISTRIA*—a region half land, half water—is derived from the Celtic roots, *is*, water, and *ter*, terra; and *Trieste*, its chief town, exhibits a Celtic prefix *tre*, a dwelling, which will presently be discussed.

From the closely related Welsh word *gwy* or *wy* (water), we may derive the names of the *WYE* in Wales and in Derbyshire, and of the *WEY* in Hampshire, in Dorset, and in Surrey. The *Llugwy* (clear water), the *Mynwy* (small water), the *Garway* (rough water), the *Dowrddwy* (noisy water), the *Elwy* (gliding water), the *Conway* (chief water), the *Soezy*, the *Edwy*, the *Onwy*, the *Olwy*, the *Vryntwy*, are all in Wales; the *Medway* is in Kent, and the *Solway* on the Scottish border. There is an *Ivel* (*Guivel*) in Somersetshire and in Bedfordshire. The Solent was anciently called *Yr wyth*, the channel, and the Isle of Wight was *Ynys yr wyth*, the Isle of the Channel, from which the present name may possibly be derived.¹ We find the *Viehbach*, *Wippach*, and many similar names in Germany. In France the *Gy*, the *Guisave*, and the *Guil*, in the department of the Hautes Alpes, and the *Guiers*, in the department of the Ain, seem to contain the same root.

IV. RHE. The root *Rhe* or *Rhin* is connected with the Gaelic *reac*, rapid; with the Welsh *rhe*, swift; *rhadu*, to run; *rhin*, that which runs; and also with the Greek *ρέω*, the Sanskrit *ri*, and the English words *run* and *rain*.² From this root we have the *RYE* in Kildare, Yorkshire, and Ayrshire; the *REA* in Salop, Warwick, Herts, and Worcestershire; the *REV* in

¹ See, however, p. 48 *supra*.

² The *raindeer* is the running deer. In Welsh *rhyw* is a promontory, a point of land which *runs* out to sea. Penrhyn near Bangor, Rynd in Perth, Rhind in Clackmannan, the Rins of Galloway, Penryn in Cornwall, Rien in Clare, Rinmore in Devon, Argyle, and Aberdeen, and several Rins in Kerry, are all projecting tongues of land.

Wilts, the RAY in Oxfordshire and Lancashire, the RHEE in Cambridgeshire, the RHEA in Staffordshire, the WREY in Devon, the ROY in Inverness, the ROE in Derry, the RUE in Montgomery, the ERYN in Sussex, the Röden in Salop and Essex, and the Ribble in Lancashire. We also find this root in the names of the RHINE (Rhenus), the RHIN, the REGEN, the REGA, and the Rhadanau, in Germany, the Reinach and the Reuss in Switzerland, the Regge in Holland, the Rhone in France, the Riga in Spain, the RHA or Volga in Russia, the Eridanus, now the Po, and the Rhenus, now the Reno, in Italy.

V. DON. The meaning of this root is obscure. It may be connected with the Celtic *afon*, or it may be an unrelated Celtic or Scythian gloss. In the language of the Ossetes—a tribe in the Caucasus, which preserves a very primitive form of the Aryan speech—the word *don* means water or river.¹ If this be the meaning of the word, it throws light on certain primæval myths. Thus Hesiod informs us that *Danaus*, the grandson of Poseidon and Libya (Λίβα, moisture), relieved Argos from drought: "Ἄργος ἀνέφερε οὐρανὸν Δαναοῖς ποιηστεί ἔργον." Again, we are told that the fifty Danaides, having slain their husbands, the fifty sons of Ægyptus, on the wedding night, were condemned to carry water in broken urns to fill a bottomless vessel. This myth receives a beautiful interpretation as an exoteric exposition of a natural phenomenon, if we interpret the ancient gloss *dan* as meaning water. We then see that the Danaides, or daughters of *Dan*, are the waters of the inundation, which overwhelm the fifty provinces of Egypt in their fatal embrace, and for a penalty have to bear water up the mountain sides in their broken urns of cloud, condemned ceaselessly to endeavour to fill the valley, a bottomless gulf through which the river carries forth the outpourings of the clouds into the sea.

But whatever may be the signification of this root, we find it in a large number of the most ancient and important river-

¹ There is a Gaelic word *tais*, water. Armstrong says *don* is an obsolete Gaelic word for water, and that it is still retained in the Armorican. Compare the Slavonic *tona*, a river-deep. Ultimately, we may probably refer *don* to the conjectural Sanskrit word *udan*, water—which contains the root *ud*, to wet. Hence the Latin *unda*. The Sanskrit *udru*, water, comes from the same root *ud*, and is probably the source of the Celtic *star*.

names. On the Continent we have the *Danube*, the *Danastris*, the *Danaster* or *Dniester*, the *Danapris*, *Danasper* or *Dnieper*; the *dos*, anciently the *Tanais*, and the *Donetz*, a tributary of the Don, in Russia; the *Rhadanau*, in Prussia, the *Rhodanus* or *Rhone*, the *Adonis*, the *Aredon* in the Caucasus, the *Tidone* and the *Tanaro*, affluents of the *Eridanus* or *Po*, the *Durdan* in Normandy, the *Den* in Brittany, and the *Madon*, the *Verdon*, the *Loudon*, the *Odon*, and the *Roscodon* in other parts of France.

In the British Isles this word is found in the names of the *DON* in Yorkshire, Aberdeen, and Antrim, the *Bandon* in Londonderry, the *DEAN* in Nottinghamshire and Forfar, the *DANE* in Cheshire, the *DUN* in Lincolnshire and Ayrshire, the *TONE* in Somerset, and probably in the *Eden* in Yorkshire, Cumberland, Kent, Fife, and Roxburgh, the *DAVON* in Cheshire and Glamorgan, the *DEVON* in Leicestershire, Perth, Fife, and Clackmannan, and possibly in the *TYNE* in Northumberland and Haddington, the *TEIGN* in Devon, the *TIAN* in the Island of Jura, the *TEANE* in Stafford, the *TEVN* in Derbyshire, and the *TYNET* in Banff.¹

It thus appears that the names of almost all the larger rivers of Europe, as well as those of a very great number of the smaller streams, contain one or other of the five chief Celtic words for water or river, viz.—

1. *Avon* or *an*.
2. *Dwr* or *ter*.
3. *Esk* or *wye*.
4. *Rhe* or *thin*.
5. *Den* or *dan*.

It will, doubtless, have been remarked that several rivers figure more than once in the foregoing lists; we find, in short,

¹ Some of these names may be from the Celtic *tien*, running water, or, perhaps, from *Ta-an*, the still rivet. In many river-names we find an initial *d* or *t*, which may be either from *dkn*, black, *dt*, two, or from the Celtic preposition *di*, *de*, or *dis*, which means "at." Thus the *DUSK* is probably the "dark water," while the *Devon* and the *Deskie*, each formed by the junction of two streams, may be the "double water." The incorporation of a preposition in a name is exemplified in the cases of *Zernat*, *Andermat*, *Amsteg*, *Stanko* (*is* *ris* *Ko*), *Utrecht* (*ad* *trajectum*), *Armorica*, *Atlas*.

that two or even three of these nearly synonymous roots enter into the composition of their names. Thus it seems probable that the name of the

Dan-as-ter, or }	contains roots	Hypan-is	(1) (3)
Dn-ies-ter }	(5) (3) (2)	Tan-ais	(5) (3)
Rha-dan-au	(4) (5) (1)	Eri-dan-us	(4) (5) (3?)
Is-ter	(3) (2)	Ex-ter	(3) (2)
Rho-dan-us	(4) (5) (3?)	Tyr-as	(2) (3)
Dan-ub-ius	(5) (1) (3?)	Ax-ona	(3) (?)
Dur-dan	(2) (5)	S-avone	(3) (1)
Dur-an-ius	(2) (1) (3?)	Aus-onne	(3) (1)
Rhe-n-us	(4) (1) (3?)	Is-en	(3) (1)
Isc-aun-a	(3) (1)	Dour-on	(2) (1)
Dan-as-per	(5) (3)	S-tour	(3?) (2)
Ter-ab-ia	(2) (1)	An-ton	(1) (5)

Some of these cases may be open to criticism, but the instances are too numerous to be altogether fortuitous. The formation of these names appears to be in accordance with an important law which elucidates the process of slow accretion by which many ancient names of mountains and rivers have been formed. The theory assumes that, when the same territory has been subject to the successive occupancy of nations speaking different languages, or different dialects of the same language, the earliest settlers called the river, on whose banks they dwelt, by a word signifying in their own language "The Water," or "The River." As language changed through conquest, or in the lapse of ages, this word was taken for a proper name, and another word for "River" or "Water" was superadded. This process of superimposition may have been repeated again and again by successive tribes of immigrants, and thus ultimately may have been formed the strange aggregations of synonymous syllables which we find in so many river-names. The operation of this law we may detect with greater certainty in the case of names not affected, as are most of the names which have been cited, by the phonetic changes of many centuries. It will be well, therefore, to illustrate this process in the case of some familiar and more modern names, where it must, beyond possibility of doubt, have taken place.

In the case of the DUR-BECK in Nottinghamshire, and the

DUR-BACH in Germany, the first syllable is, plainly, the Celtic *dwr*, water. The Teutonic colonists, who, in either case, dispossessed the Celts, inquired the name of the stream; and being told it was *dwr*, *the water*, they naturally took this to be a *proper name* instead of a *common name*, and suffixed the Teutonic word *bach* or *bach*, *a stream*. In the names of the ESK-WATER and the DOUR-WATER in Yorkshire, we have a manifest English addition to the Celtic roots *esk* and *dwr*. The IS-BOURNE, the EASE-BURN, the ASH-BOURNE, the WASH-BURN, and the OUSE-BURN, present the Anglian *burn*, appended to various common modifications of the Celtic *uisge*. In the name of WAN-S-BECK-WATER we first find *wan*, which is a corrupted form of the Welsh *afon*. The *s* is probably a vestige of the Gadhelic *uisge*. As in the case of the Durbeck, the Teutonic *beck* was added by the Anglian colonists, and the English word *water* was suffixed when the meaning of Wansbeck had become obscure, and Wansbeckwater, or Riverwater-riverwater, is the curious agglomeration which has resulted.

The same process of formation may be traced in the names of mountains as well as of rivers. Thus the mountain at the head of the Yarrow is called MOUNTBENJERLAW. The original Celtic name was *Ben Yair*, or "Yarrow Head." The Angles added their own word *hlaw*, *a hill*; and the *mount* is an Anglo-Norman addition of still later date. In the name of BRINDON HILL, in Somersetshire, we have first the Cymric *bryn*, *a hill*. To this was added *dun*, a Saxonised Celtic word, nearly synonymous with *bryn*; and the English word *hill* was added when neither *bryn* nor *dun* were any longer significant words. PENDLE-HILL, in Lancashire, is similarly compounded of three synonymous words—the Cymric *pen*, the Norse *holl*, and the English *hill*. In PEN-TLOW HILL, in Essex, we have the Celtic *pen*, the Anglo-Saxon *hlaw*, and the English *hill*. SHAR-PEN-HOE-KNOLL, in Bedfordshire, contains four nearly synonymous elements. The names of PIN-HOW in Lancashire, PEN-HILL in Somersetshire and Dumfriesshire, PEN-D-HILL in Surrey, and PEN-LAW in Dumfriesshire, are analogous compounds. MONGIBELLO, the local name of Etna, is compounded of the Arabic *gabal*, a mountain, to which the Italian *monte* has been prefixed.

Trajan's bridge, over the Tagus, is called the LA PUENTE DE

ALCANTARA. Here we have the same process. *Al Cantara* means "the Bridge" in Arabic, and *La Puente* means precisely the same thing in Spanish. In the case of the city of NAG-POOR we have *nagara*, a city, and *pura*, a city. The VAL DE NANT, in Neufchâtel, presents us with the Celtic *nant* and the French *val*, both identical in meaning. HERT-FORD gives us the Celtic *rhyd*, a synonym of the Saxon *ford*. In HOLM-IN-ISLAND there are three synonyms. We find, first, the Norse *holm*; secondly, the Celtic *innis*; and, lastly, the English *island*. INCH ISLAND is an analogous name. In the case of the Isle of Sheppey, Canvey Island, Osey Island, and Ramsey Island, we have the Anglo-Saxon *ea*, which is identical in meaning with the English *island*. In like manner, we might analyse the names of the Hill of Howth, the Cotswold Hills, the Tuskar Rock, the Menrock, Smerwick Harbour, Sandwick Bay, Cape Griznez, Start Point, the A-land Islands, Treville, Hampton, Hamptonwick, Bourn Brook in Surrey, the Bach Brook in Cheshire, the Oeh-bach in Hesse (Old High German *aha*, water), Knock-knows, Dal-field, Kinn-aird Head, the King-horn River, Hoe Hill in Lincoln, Mal-don (Celtic *maol* or *mod*, a round-hill), Maserfield (Welsh *maes*, a field), Romn-ey Marsh (Gaelic *ruimne*, a marsh), Alt Hill (Welsh *allt*, a cliff), and many others. It would be easy to multiply, almost without end, unexceptional instances of this process of aggregation of synonyms; but the cases cited may suffice to make it highly probable that the same process prevailed among the Celtic and Scythian tribes of Central Europe, and that this law of hybrid composition, as it is called, may without extravagance, be adduced, in explanation of such names as the Rha-dan-au, or the Dn-ies-ter, and with the highest probability in cases like the Ax-on-a or the Dur-dan.

It now remains briefly to consider the second or adjectival class of river-roots.

Two have been already mentioned. From the Welsh *garw* (Gaelic and Irish, *garbh*), rough, we obtain the names of the GARA in Sligo and Hereford, the GARRY in Perth and Inverness, the YARE in Normandy, in Norfolk, in the Isle of Wight, and in Devon, the GARWAY in Carmarthen, the GARNERE in Clare,

the GARNAR in Hereford, the VARRO in Lancashire, the YARROW and the VAIR in Selkirk, the GARVE and the GARELOCH in Ross, the GARONNE, the GERS, and the GIRON in France, and the GUER in Brittany.

From the Gaelic *all*, white, we obtain *al-aon*, "white afon." The Romans Latinized this word into Alauna. The Lancashire Alauna of the Romans is now the LUNE; and the Warwickshire Alauna is the ALN.¹ There is another LUNE in Yorkshire, and one in Durham. We find a river ALLEN in Leitrim, another in Denbigh, another in Northumberland, and a fourth in Dorset. There is an ALLAN in Perthshire, and two in Roxburghshire. The ALAN in Cornwall, the ALLWEN in Merioneth, the ELWIN in Lanark, the ELLEN in Cumberland, the ILEN in Cork, and the ALN or AULN, which we find in Northumberland, Cumberland, Hampshire, Warwick, Roxburgh, and Berwickshire, are all modifications of the same name, as well as the AULNE and the ELLÉE in Brittany. The name of the ELBE is probably connected with the same root.

To the Gaelic and Erse *ban*, white, we may refer the BEN in Mayo, the BANN in Wexford, the BANE in Lincoln, the BAIN in Hertford, the AVEN-BANNA in Wexford, the *Banon* (Ban Afon) in Pembroke, the BANA in Down, the *Bandon* in Cork and Londonderry, the *Banney* in Yorkshire, the *Banac* in Aberdeen, the *Ban-oc-burn* in Stirling, the BAUNE in Hesse, and the *Banitz* in Bohemia.

The word *dhu*, black, appears in five rivers in Wales, three in Scotland, and one in Dorset, which are called *Dulas*. There are also two in Scotland and one in Lancashire called the *Douglas*, and we have the *Douglas* in Radnor, the *Dowles* in Shropshire, and the *Diggles* in Lancashire.

From *leavn*, smooth, or from its derivative *linn*, a still pool, we obtain the names of Loch LEVEN and three rivers called LEVEN in Scotland, beside others of the same name in Gloucestershire, Yorkshire, Cornwall, Cumberland, and Lancashire. To one of these words we may also refer the names of Loch LYON in Perth, the river LYON in Inverness, the LOIN in

¹ Lancaster, anciently *Ad Alaunam*, is the *castris* on the Lune. The name of *Alcester*, which stands on the *Aln*, the Warwickshire Alauna, is written Ellencaster by Matthew Paris.

Banff, the *LEANE* in Kerry, the *LINE* in Cumberland, North-umberland, Nottingham, Peebles, and Fife, the *LANE* in Galloway, and the *LAIN* in Cornwall. Deep pools, or lynnns, have given names to *LINCOLN*, King's *LYNN*, *DUBLIN*, *GLASLIN*, *LINLITHGOW*, *LINTON*, *KILLIN*, and *ROSLIN*.

The word *tam*, spreading, quiet, still, which seems to be related to the Welsh *taw* and the Gaelic *tav*, appears in the names of the *Tem-ese* or *THAMES*, the *TAME* in Cornwall, Cheshire, Lancashire, Stafford, and Bucks, the *TAMAR* in Devon, the *TEMA* in Selkirk, the *TEME* in Worcester, and perhaps¹ in those of the *TAW* in Devon and Glamorgan, the *TA* Loch in Wexford, the *TAV* (anciently the *Tavus*) in Perth and Waterford, the *TAVY* in Devon, and the *TAVE* in Wales. Pliny tells us, "Scythæ vocant Mæotim Temarundam,"—the "Broad Water."²

The widely-diffused root *ar* causes much perplexity. The *ARAR*, as Cæsar says, flows "incredibili lenitate;" while, as Coleridge tells us, the *ARVE* and the *ARVEIRON* "rave ceaselessly." We find, however, on the one hand, a Welsh word *araf*, gentle, and an obsolete Gaelic word *ar*, slow, and on the other we have a Celtic word *arte*, violent, and a Sanskrit root *arb*, to ravage or destroy. From one or other of these roots, according to the character of the river, we may derive the names of the *ARW* in Monmouth, the *ARE* and the *AIRE* in Yorkshire, the *AYR* in Cardigan and Ayrshire, the *ARRE* in Cornwall, the *ARRO* in Warwick, the *ARROW* in Hereford and Sligo, the *Aray* in Argyle, the *Ara-glin* and the *Ara-gadeen* in Cork, the *ERVE*, the *ARVE*, the *OURCQ*, the *ARC*, the *Arriège* and the *Arveiron*, in France, the *Arga* and three rivers called *Arva* in Spain, in Italy the *Arno* and *Era*, in Switzerland the *AAR* and the *Arbach*, in Germany the *OHRE*, *AHR*, *Isar*, *Aurach*, *Orte*, *Erl*, *Erla*, *Arl*, *Orla*, *Argen*, and several mountain streams called the *ARE*; besides the well-known ancient names of the *Oarus*, the *Araxes*, the *AR-AR-AR*, the *Naparis*, the *Aras*, and the *Jaxartes*.

¹ See page 139, *infra*.

² We find a Sanskrit word, *tdmara*, water. The ultimate root seems to be *tam*, *languescere*.

The word *cam*,¹ crooked, we find in the **CAM** in Gloucester and Cambridgeshire, in the **CAMIL** in Cornwall, the **CAMLAD** in Shropshire, the **CAMBECK** in Cumberland, the **CAMLIN** in Longford, and the **CAMON** in Tyrone. **MORCAMBE BAY** is the crooked-sea bay, and **CAMDEN** is the crooked vale. We have also the rivers **KAMP** and **CHAM** in Germany, and the **KAM** in Switzerland.

To the Gaelic *dith*, strong, we may refer the **CLYDE** and the **CLUDAN** in Scotland, the **CLWVD**, the **CLOVD**, and the **CLYDACH**, in Wales, the **GLYDE** and several other streams in Ireland, and, perhaps, the **CLITUMNUS** in Italy.

There are many other clusters of river-names which invite investigation, but of which a mere enumeration must suffice. Such are the groups of names of which the **NEATH**, the **SOAR**, the **MAY**, the **DEE**, the **TEES**, the **CHER**, the **KEN**, the **FROME**, the **COLNE**, the **IRKE**, the **LID**, the **LEA**, the **MEUSE**, the **GLEN**, and the **SWALE**, may be taken as types. It is indeed a curious fact that a unique river-name is hardly to be found. Any given name may immediately be associated with some dozen or half dozen names nearly identical in form and meaning, collected from all parts of Europe. This might suffice to shew the great value of these river-names in ethnological investigations. Reaching back to a period anterior to all history, they enable us to prove the wide diffusion of the Celtic race, and to trace that race in its progress across Europe.

For antiquity and immutability, the names of mountains and hills come next in value to the names of rivers. "Helvellyn and Skiddaw," says an eloquent historian, "rise as sepulchral monuments of a race that has passed away." The names of these conspicuous landmarks have been transmitted from race to race very much in the same way, and from the same causes, as the names of rivers.

¹ This word was adopted into English, though it is now obsolete. In *Coriolanus*, Act iii. scene i., Sicinius Velutus says of the crooked reasoning of Menenius Agrippa, "This is clean *cam*;" to which Brutus replies, "Merely *awry*." The root appears in the phrase, *arms in kembo*, or *a-kimbo*. To *cam*, in the Manchester dialect, is to cross or contradict a person, or to bend anything *awry*.

The modern Welsh names for the head, the brow, and the back, are *pen*, *bryn*, and *cefn*. We find these words in a large number of mountain-names. The Welsh *cefn* (pronounced *keven*), a back, or ridge, is very common in local names in Wales, as in the case of CEFN COED or CEFN BRYN. In England it is found in the CHEVIN, a ridge in Wharfdale; in CHEVIN Hill near Derby; in KEYNTON, a name which occurs in Shropshire, Dorset, and Wilts; in CHEVENING, on the great ridge of North Kent; in CHEVINGTON in Suffolk and Northumberland; also in CHEVY Chase, and the CHEVIOT Hills; in the Gebenna Mons, now LES CEVENNES, in France; and in Cape CHIEN in Brittany.

The Welsh word *bryn*, a brow¹ or ridge, is found in BRANDON in Suffolk, which is the Anglicized form of *Dinas Bran*, a common local name in Wales. A ridge in Essex is called BRANDON. BREANDOWN is the name of a high ridge near Weston-super-Mare. BRENDON Hill forms part of the great ridge of Exmoor. BIRNWOOD Forest, in Buckinghamshire, occupies the summit of a ridge which is elevated some 300 feet above the adjacent country. BRAINTREE in Essex, and Brinton and BRANCASTER in Norfolk (anciently Brannodunum) contain the same root, which is found in numerous Swiss and German names, such as BRANNBERG, BRANDENBURG, BREN-DENKOPF, and the BRENNER pass in the Tyrol.

The Welsh *pen*,² a head, and by metonymy, the usual name for a mountain, is widely diffused throughout Europe. The south-easterly extension of the Cymric race is witnessed by the names of the PENN-INE chain of the Alps, the A-PENN-INES, a place called PENNE, anciently Pinna, in the high Apennines, and Mount PINDUS, in Greece. The ancient name of PENI-

¹ Cf. the Sanskrit *bhrīd*, eyebrow. The English word *brow*, the Scotch *brae*, and the old German *brīwa*, all seem to be connected with this root.

² From the root *pen*, originally a head or point, come probably, pinnacle, penny (?), pin, spine, and the name of the pine-tree. It is curious that the Cymric *pyr*, a fir, bears the same relation to the name of the Pyrenees that *pina* does to those of the Apennines and Pennine Alps. Compare the Pyern mountains in Upper Austria, and the Ferner in Tyrol. In the case of many of the Pyrenean giants the topmost pyramid of each is called its "penne." *Penna* is the name for a rock in Spanish, and in Italian *penna* is a mountain summit.

TUCUS, at the end of the lake of Geneva, is evidently a Latinized form of *Pen-y-lloch*, the head of the lake. We find PENHERF and the headland of PENMARCH in Brittany, and there is a hill near Marseilles which is called LA PENNE. In our own island, hills bearing this name are very numerous. We have PENARD, PENHILL, and PEN in Somerset, Upper and Lower PENN in Staffordshire, and PANN Castle near Bridgenorth. The highest hill in Buckinghamshire is called PEN. One of the most conspicuous summits in Yorkshire is called PENNIGANT. INKPEN stands on a high hill in Berkshire. We have PENDLETON and PENKETH in Lancashire, PENSURST in Sussex; in Cumberland we find PENRITH, the head of the ford; and in Herefordshire, PENCOID, the head of the wood. In Cornwall and Wales the root *pen* is of perpetual occurrence, as in the cases of PENRHYN and PENDENNIS (*Pen Dinas*) in Cornwall, and PENMAENMAWR, PEMBROKE (*Pen-bro*, the head of the land), and PENRHOS, in Wales.

In Argyleshire and the northern parts of Scotland the Cymric *pen* is ordinarily replaced by *ben* or *cenn*, the Gaelic forms of the same word.

This distinctive usage of *pen* and *ben* in local names enables us to detect the ancient line of demarcation between the Cymric and Gadhelic branches of the Celtic race. We find the Cymric form of the word throughout the kingdom of Strath-clyde, as in the case of the PENTLAND Hills, and PENPONT in Dumfries, the PEN of Eskdalemuir, PEN CRAIG in Haddington, PENWALLY in Ayrshire. On the other hand the Gaelic *ben*, which is conspicuously absent from England,¹ Wales, and the south of Scotland, is used to designate almost all the higher summits of the north, as, for instance, BENNEVIS, BENLEDI, BENMORE, BENWYVIS, BENLOMOND, BENCRAUCHAN, and many more, too numerous to specify.

The Gadhelic *cenn*, a head, is another form of the same word. It is found in KENMORE,² CANTIRE, KINNAIRD, and

¹ Ben Rhydding, in Yorkshire, is a name of very recent concoction.

² Kenmore, the "great head," from the Gaelic *mór*, or the Welsh *mawr*, great. This name is found also in Switzerland. There is a mountain called the KAMOR in Appenzell, and another called the KAMMERSTOCK between

KINROSS in Scotland, KINSALE and KENMAR in Ireland, in the English county of KENT, KENNE in Somerset, KENNEDON in Devonshire, KENTON in Middlesex, KENCOT in Oxfordshire, and KENCOMB in Dorset.

The position of ancient Celtic strongholds is frequently indicated by the root *dun*, a hill-fortress, a word which is closely related to the modern Welsh word *dinas*.¹ The features of such a natural stronghold are well exhibited at SION in Switzerland, where a bold isolated crag rises in the midst of an alluvial plain. Like so many other positions of the kind, this place bears a Celtic name. The German form SITTEN is nearer than the French SION to the ancient name Sedunum, which is the Latinized form of the original Celtic appellation. In a neighbouring canton the ancient Ebredunum has become YVERDUN, a place which, as well as THUN (pronounced *Toon*), must have been among the fortress-cities of the Celts of Switzerland. In Germany, Campodunum is now KEMP-TEN, and Tarodunum, in the modern form of DOR-N-STADT, preserves only a single letter of the Celtic *dun*. The same is the case with Carrodunum (carraighdun, the rock fort), now KHAR-N-BURG on the Danube; while Idunum, on the same river, is now I-DIN-O. The ancient name of Belgrade was SEGODUNUM, *Seigha-dun*, equivalent to Hapsburg, or Hawks' hill. THUNDORF and DUNE-STADT also witness the eastern extension of the Celtic people. In Italy we find nine ancient names into which this Celtic root enters, as Vindinum, the "white fort," Atina, and Retina. COR-TONA was evidently *Caer-dun*. But in France, more especially, these Celtic hill-forts abounded. Augustodunum is now AU-TUN, and Juliodunum is LOU-DUN near Poictiers. Lugdunum (*llawych-dun*, the "lake fort,") on the Rhone, is now LYONS; Lugdunum or *Lugodinum*, in Holland, is now LEYDEN; and Lugidunum, in Silesia, is now GLOGAU. The rock of LAÔN, the stronghold of the later Merovingian kings, is a contraction of Laudumum. Noviodunum, the "new fort," is a common name: one is now

Uri and Glarus. Mont CENIS was anciently Mons Cinisius. GENEVA is probably *cenn afon*, the head of the river.

¹ From the Celtic the root has penetrated into Italian and Spanish as *duna*, into English as *dowm*, and into French as *dune*. The *Dhuns* of the Himalayas, as Kjarda Dhun and Dehra Dhun, are cognate words.

NOYON, another NEVERS, another NYON, another JUBLEINS. Melodunum (*meallidun*, the hill-fort), now MELUN, Verodunum (*fir-dun*, the "man's fort,") now VERDUN, and Uxellodunum in Guienne, were also Celtic strongholds.

In England there seem to have been fewer Celtic fortresses than in France. Londunum or Londinium, the fortified hill on which St. Paul's Cathedral stands, is now LONDON. LEXDON, near Colchester, seems to have been Legionis dunum; Camalodunum is possibly MALDON, in Essex. Sorbiodurum, now Old SARUM; Brannodunum, the "brow fort," now BRANCASTER; Moridunum, the "sea fort," now CARMAR-THEN; Moridunum, probably SEATON; Rigiодunum, perhaps RIBBLECHESTER; and Taodunum, now DUNDEE, were all British forts which were occupied by the Romans. The same root *dun* is found also in DUNSTABLE, DUNMOW, and DUNDRY Hill in Somerset. In Scotland we have DUMBLANE, DUMFRIES, DUNKELD, the "fort of the Celts," and DUMBARTON, the "fort of the Britons." In Ireland we find DUNDRUM, DUNDALK, DUNGANNON, DUNGARVON, DUNLEARY, DUNLAVIN, and scores of other names which exhibit this root. It was adopted by the Saxons from the Celts, and, in accordance with the genius of their language, it is used as a suffix instead of as a prefix, as is usually the case in genuine Celtic names. We have instances in the names of HUNTINGDON, FARINGDON, and CLARENDRON. The Celtic languages can, and usually do, place the substantive first and the adjective last, while in the Teutonic idiom this is unallowable. The same is the case with substantives which have the force of adjectives. Thus the Celtic Strathclyde and Abertay correspond to the Teutonic forms Clydesdale and Taymouth. This usage often enables us to discriminate between Celtic and Saxon roots which are nearly identical in sound. Thus, Balbeg and Strathbeg must be from the Celtic *beg*, little; but Bigholm and Bighouse are from the Teutonic *big*, great. Dalry, Dalgain, Dalkeith, Daleaglis, Dolberry in Somerset, and Toulouse must be from the Celtic *dol*, a plain; while Rydal, Kendal, Mardale, and Oundle, are from the Teutonic *dale*, a valley.

PENRHOS, a name which occurs in Wales and Cornwall,

KINROSS in Scotland, KINSALE and KENMARE in Ireland, in the English county of KENT, KENNE in Somerset, KENNEDON in Devonshire, KENTON in Middlesex, KENCOT in Oxfordshire, and KENCOMB in Dorset.

The position of ancient Celtic strongholds is frequently indicated by the root *dun*, a hill-fortress, a word which is closely related to the modern Welsh word *dinas*.¹ The features of such a natural stronghold are well exhibited at SION in Switzerland, where a bold isolated crag rises in the midst of an alluvial plain. Like so many other positions of the kind, this place bears a Celtic name. The German form SITTEN is nearer than the French SION to the ancient name Sedunum, which is the Latinized form of the original Celtic appellation. In a neighbouring canton the ancient Ebredunum has become YVERDUN, a place which, as well as THUN (pronounced *Toon*), must have been among the fortress-cities of the Celts of Switzerland. In Germany, Campodunum is now KEMP-TEN, and Tarodunum, in the modern form of DOR-N-STADT, preserves only a single letter of the Celtic *dun*. The same is the case with Carrodunum (carraighdun, the rock fort), now KHAR-N-BURG on the Danube; while Idunum, on the same river, is now I-DIN-O. The ancient name of Belgrade was SEGODUNUM, *Seigha-dun*, equivalent to Hapsburg, or Hawks' hill. THUNDORF and DUNE-STADT also witness the eastern extension of the Celtic people. In Italy we find nine ancient names into which this Celtic root enters, as Vindimum, the "white fort," Atina, and Retina. COR-TONA was evidently *Caer-dun*. But in France, more especially, these Celtic hill-forts abounded. Augustodunum is now AU-TUN, and Juliodunum is LOU-DUN near Poictiers. Lugdunum (*llwyd-dun*, the "lake fort,") on the Rhone, is now LYONS; Lugdunum or Lugodunum, in Holland, is now LEYDEN; and Lugidunum, in Silesia, is now GLOGAU. The rock of LAON, the stronghold of the later Merovingian kings, is a contraction of Laudunum. Noviodunum, the "new fort," is a common name: one is now

Uri and Glarus. Mont CENIS was anciently Mons Cinisius. GENEVA is probably *ceun afon*, the head of the river.

¹ From the Celtic the root has penetrated into Italian and Spanish as *duna*, into English as *dowm*, and into French as *dune*. The *Dhuns* of the Himalayas, as Kjarda Dhun and Dehra Dhun, are cognate words.

NOYON, another NEVERS, another NYON, another JUBLEINS. Melodunum (*mealldun*, the hill-fort), now MELUN, Verodunum (*fir-dun*, the "man's fort,") now VERDUN, and Uxelodunum in Guienne, were also Celtic strongholds.

In England there seem to have been fewer Celtic fortresses than in France. Londunum or Londinium, the fortified hill on which St. Paul's Cathedral stands, is now LONDON. LEXDON, near Colchester, seems to have been Legionis dunum; Camalodunum is possibly MALDON, in Essex. Sorbiodunum, now Old SARUM; Brannodunum, the "brow fort," now BRANCASTER; Moridunum, the "sea fort," now CARMAR-THEN; Moridunum, probably SEATON; Rigidunum, perhaps RIBBLE-CHESTER; and Taodunum, now DUNDEE, were all British forts which were occupied by the Romans. The same root *dun* is found also in DUNSTABLE, DUNMOW, and DUNDRY Hill in Somerset. In Scotland we have DUMBLANE, DUMFRIES, DUNKELD, the "fort of the Celts," and DUMBARTON, the "fort of the Britons." In Ireland we find DUNDRUM, DUNDALK, DUNGANNON, DUNGARVON, DUNLEARY, DUNLAVIN, and scores of other names which exhibit this root. It was adopted by the Saxons from the Celts, and, in accordance with the genius of their language, it is used as a suffix instead of as a prefix, as is usually the case in genuine Celtic names. We have instances in the names of HUNTINGDON, FARINGDON, and CLARENDON. The Celtic languages can, and usually do, place the substantive first and the adjective last, while in the Teutonic idiom this is unallowable. The same is the case with substantives which have the force of adjectives. Thus the Celtic Strathclyde and Abertay correspond to the Teutonic forms Clydesdale and Taymouth. This usage often enables us to discriminate between Celtic and Saxon roots which are nearly identical in sound. Thus, Balbeg and Strathbeg must be from the Celtic *beg*, little; but Bigholm and Bighouse are from the Teutonic *big*, great. Dalry, Dalgain, Dalkeith, Daleaglis, Dolberry in Somerset, and Toulouse must be from the Celtic *dol*, a plain; while Rydal, Kendal, Mardale, and Oundle, are from the Teutonic *dale*, a valley.

PENRHOS, a name which occurs in Wales and Cornwall,

contains a root—*rhos*, a moor¹—which is liable to be confused with the Gaelic *ros*, which signifies a prominent rock or headland. ROSS in Hereford and in Northumberland, ROSNEATH by Loch Long, and ROSDUV on Loch Lomond, are all on projecting points of land. Every Rigi tourist will remember the projecting precipice of the ROSSBERG in Canton Schwytz, whose partial fall overwhelmed the village of Goldau. There are six other mountains of the same name in Germany. To the same source we may probably refer the names² of Monte ROSA, Piz ROSATSCH, ROSEG, and ROSENLAUI in Switzerland, and ROSTRENAN in Brittany. In our own islands we find this root in the names of WROXETER, ROSLIN, KINROSS, CARDROSS, MONTROSE, MELROSE, ROXBURGH, ARDROSSAN, and ROSCOMMON.

Craig, a rock, so common in Welsh names, is found in CRICK in Derbyshire and Northampton, and CRICKLADE in Wilts. In Ireland this word takes the form *carraig*, as in the case of CARRICKFERGUS. The root is probably to be found in the name of the three ranges called respectively the GRAIAN,³ the CARNIC, and the KARAVANKEN Alps. In the Tyrol we have the prefix *kar*, and in Savoy it takes the form *crau*. This form also appears in the name of a barren boulder-covered region between Arles and Marseilles, which is called LA CRAU.

Tor, a projecting rock, is found in the names of Mount TAURUS, the TYROL, TORBAY, and the TORS of Devonshire and Derbyshire. We find YES TOR, FUR TOR, HEY TOR, MIS TOR, HESSARY TOR, BRENT TOR, HARE TOR, and LYNX TOR, in Devon; and ROW TOR, MAM TOR, ADYN TOR, CHEE TOR, and OWLAR TOR, in Derbyshire. HENTOE, in Lancashire, is a corruption of Hen Tor.

The word *ard*, high, great, which forms the first portion of the name of the legendary King Arthur, occurs in some 200 Irish names, as ARDAGH, ARMAGH, and ARDFERT. In Scotland we have ARDROSSAN, ARMEANAGH, ARDNAMURCHAN, and ARDS-

¹ The *rush* is the characteristic moorland plant. The Latin *rhus* is a cognate word, and indicates the undrained moorland condition of the country.

² Some of these may be the "red" mountains. The red hue of Monte Rosso, a southern outlier of the Bernina, is very markedly contrasted with the neighbouring "black peak" of Monte Nero.

³ Petronius tells us that this name means a rock.

The name of ARRAN, the lofty island, has been appropriately bestowed on islands off the coasts of Scotland and Ireland, and it attaches also to a mountain in Wales. The LIZARD Point is "the high fort." In combination with the word *den*, a wooded valley, it gives us the name of the Forest of ARDEN in Warwickshire and in Yorkshire, and that of the ARDENNES, the great forest on the borders of France and Belgium. AUVERNE is probably *ar fearann*, the "high country."

The word *cwm*¹ is very frequently used in Wales, where it denotes a cup-shaped depression in the hills. This word, in the Saxonized form *combe*, often occurs in English local names, especially in those counties where the Celtic element is strong. There are twenty-three parishes called COMPTON in England. In Devonshire we have ILFRACOMBE, YARCOMBE, and COMBE MARTIN; and the combes among the Mendip hills are very numerous. The Celtic county of CUMBERLAND has been supposed to take its name from the *combes* with which it abounds.² Anderson, a Cumberland poet, says of his native county:—

"There's *Cumrwhitton*, *Cumwhinton*, *Cumranton*,
Cumrangan, *Cumrew*, and *Cumcatch*,
And mony mair *Cums* i' the county,
But nin wi' *Cumdivock* can match."

High WYCOMBE in Buckinghamshire, COMBE in Oxfordshire, APPLEDURCOMB and GATCOMB in the Isle of Wight, FACOMB and COMBE in Hampshire, GOMSHALL and COMBE in Surrey, are instances of its occurrence in districts where the Celtic element is more faint than in the west: and abroad we find the root in the name of the Puy de BELLECOMBE in Cantal, and not improbably even in the name of COMO.

The Welsh *llwch*, a lake, morass, or hollow, corresponds to the Scotch *loch* and the Irish *lough*. This word constitutes the first syllable of the common ancient name Lugdunum, which has been modernized into LYONS and LEYDEN. We can trace the first portion of the Romanized Celtic name Luguballium

¹ A *comb*, a measure for corn, and the *comb* of bees, are both from this root, which is found in several local dialects in the Celtic parts of France, Spain, and Italy, as, for example, the Piedmontese *combi*.²

² See, however, p. 48, *supra*.

in the mediæval Caerluel which superseded it, and which, with little change, still survives in the modern form CARLISLE. The lake which fills a remarkable bowl-shaped crater in the Eifel district of Germany is called LAACH. We find the same root in Lukotekia, Lukotokia, or Lutetia, the ancient name of Paris.¹

The Cymric prefix *tre*, a place or dwelling, is a useful test-word, since it does not occur in names derived from the Gaelic or Erse languages, though related to the Irish *treabh*, a clan, and, more distantly, to the Latin *tribus*. It occurs ninety-six times in the village-names of Cornwall,² more than twenty times in those of Wales; and is curiously distributed over the border counties. We find it five times in Herefordshire, three times in Devon, Gloucester, and Somerset, twice in Shropshire, and once in Worcester, Yorkshire, Lancashire, Cumberland, and Northumberland.³ It is frequent in Brittany, it occurs some thirty times in other parts of France, and twice or thrice in the Celtic part of Spain, as in TREVENTO and CONTERBIA. TRÈVES, anciently Augusta Trevirorum, TROYES, anciently Civitas Tricassium, and TRICASTIN, near Orange, exhibit this widely-diffused Cymric root. The tribe of the Durotriges, the dwellers by the water, have given a portion of their name to DORSET, and the Atrebates have bestowed theirs upon ARRAS and ARTOIS. In Italy we find the name Treba, now TREVI, Trebula.

¹ Old Paris was confined to the island which divides the Seine into two branches. The name seems to be from *llu*ch, and *toki*, to cut. From the related Welsh word *llaith*, moist, we have the name of ARLES, anciently Arelate, the town "on the marsh."

² More than a thousand times, if we include hamlets and single homesteads. Hence it enters into a vast number of Cornish territorial surnames. There is an old adage which says:—

" By Tre, Pol, and Pen,
You may know the Cornish men."

³ We have, for example, such names as—Trefonen, Tre-evan, Tretire, Trevill, and Trewen, in Herefordshire; Trebroader in Shropshire; Treborough in Somerset; Treton in Yorkshire; Trebroun in Berwickshire; Trehorn in Cunningham, in Ayrshire; Tretown in Fifeshire; Tregallion in Kirkcudbright; Treuchan in Perthshire. Such names as Uchiltire in Ayrshire, Wigtonshire, and Linlithgow; Wavertree in Lancashire; Braintree in Essex; Bawtry in Notts; Oswestry in Shropshire; and Coventry in Warwickshire, may, or may not, contain this root. The substantive in Celtic names is usually, but not invariably, the prefix. See p. 149, *supra*.

NOW TREGLIA, TRESSO, TREVISO, TREBBIA, and TRIESTE, besides TRIENT in the Italian Tyrol, and other similar names in the most Celtic part of Italy, near the head of the Adriatic.

Bod, a house, is very common in Cornwall, as, for example, in BODMIN, the "stone house," and it appears also in Wales. *Ty* means a cottage, and is universally prevalent in Wales, though it enters into few important names. In Cornwall it takes also the forms *Chy* and *Ky*, as CHYNOWETH, the "new house," KYNANCE, the "house in the valley." In Brittany it is very frequent in the form of *Qui* and *Cae*, as in QUIBERON.

Llan, an inclosure, and hence, in later times, the sacred inclosure, or church, is also a useful Cymric test-word. It occurs ninety-seven times in the village-names of Wales, thirteen times in those of Cornwall, in Shropshire and in Herefordshire seven times, in Gloucestershire four times, and in Devon twice. It is also found in the Cymric part of Scotland, as in LANARK and LANRICK, and is very common in Brittany. The original meaning of *llan* was probably not an inclosure but a level plain,¹ such as the LANDES, the vast sandy flats near Bayonne, or the LLANOS, the sea-like plains of South America. In a mountainous country like Wales such level spots would be the first to be inclosed, and it is easy to perceive the process by which the transition of meaning might be effected. The root, in its primary meaning, appears in the name of MI-LAN, which stands in the midst of the finest plain in Europe. The Latin name Mediolanum probably embodies, or perhaps partly translates, the ancient enchorial word.

The Celtic word *man*, a district, is probably to be sought in MAINE, MANS, MANTES, and MAYENNE in France, in MANTUA in Italy, in LA MANCHA and MANXES in Spain, in England in MANSFIELD, in Mancunium, now MANCHESTER, in Mandues-senum, now MANCHESTER, as well as in MONA, the MENAI Straits, the Isle of MAN,² and several Cornish names.

Nant, a valley, is a common root in the Cymric districts of our island, as in NANT-FRANGON, the "beavers' valley," in Car-

¹ Our words *lawn* and *land* come from the same ultimate root. Compare, however, the Persian *Idn*, a yard.

² Mona and the Isle of Man are perhaps from the Welsh *man*, separate, a word cognate with the Greek *μέρος*.

narvonshire, or NANTGLYN in Denbighshire. NAN BIELD is the name of a steep pass in Westmoreland, and NANTWICH stands in a Cheshire valley. In Cornwall we find NANS, NANCEMELLIN, the "valley of the mill," PENNANT, the "head of the valley," and TRENANCE, the "town in the valley." It is also found in NANTUA in Burgundy, NANCY in Lorraine, NANTES in Brittany, and the VAL DE NANT in Neufchâtel. All Chamounix tourists will remember NANT BOURANT, NANT D'ARPENAZ, NANT DE TACONAY, NANT DE GRIA, NANT DANT, NANCY, and the other *nants* or valleys of Savoy, which were once, as this word proves, possessed by the same people who now inhabit the valleys of North Wales.

The ancient kingdom of GWENT comprised the counties of Monmouth and Glamorgan, and Monmouth still locally goes by this name. The word denotes an open champaign country, and the uncouth Celtic word was Latinized by the Romans into Venta. Venta Silurum is now CAER-WENT in Monmouthshire, Venta Belgarum is now WIN-CHESTER, and Bennaventa is now DAVENTRY. The *Veneti* were the people who inhabited the open plain of Brittany, and they have left their name in the district of LA VENDÉE and the town of VANNES. The vast plain at the mouth of the Po, where Celtic names abound, has from the earliest times been called VENETIA, a name which may probably be referred to the same root, as well perhaps as Beneventum, now BENEVENTO, and Treventum, now TRIVENTO.

Most of the Celtic roots which we have hitherto considered are distinctively Cymric rather than Gaelic or Erse. Such are *cefn*, *brym*, *cwm*, *llan*, *tre*, *nant*, and *gwent*. *Dun* and *llwch* are common to both branches of the Celts, while the Gaelic *ben*, *cenn*, and *carraig* are closely related to the Cymric *pen* and *craig*. The next root to be considered is decisively Gadhelic, and is, therefore, very useful as a test-word in discriminating between the districts peopled by the two great branches of the Celtic stock.

The word *magh*,¹ a plain or field, is found in more than a

¹ Sanskrit, *mahi*, terra. The Welsh form is *maes*, as in MAES GARMON, MESHAM, MAESBURY, MASERFIELD, MASBROOK, and WOODMAS. The MAES or MEUSE is the river of meadows. The English *math*, and to *mow*, and the Latin *metu*, are cognate words.

hundred Irish names, such as MAGH-ERA, MAYNOOTH, MA-LLOW. On the Continent it is found in many ancient and modern names. In Germany we find *Magetoburgum*, now MAG-DEBURG; *Megontiacum*, now MAINZ, *Marcomagus*, now MARMAGEN, *Noviomagus*, or "Newfield," now NIMEGEN, *Rigomagus*, or "Kingsfield," now RHEINMAGEN, and *Borbetomagus*, now WORMS, and in North-eastern France this root was equally common. We have it in *Rotomagus*, now ROUEN, *Noiomagus*, now NEMOURS, *Noviomagus Lexoviorum*, now LISIEUX, *Argentomagus*, now ARGENTON, *Catorimagus*, now CHORGES, and *Sermanicomagus*, now CHERMEZ.

The chief Cymric roots are found scattered over Spain, Northern Italy, Switzerland, and Southern Germany; but the root *magh*, the Gadhelic test-word, seems to be confined almost entirely to the district of the Lower Rhine and its tributaries. In Switzerland it does not appear,¹ and in Italy it occurs only in the district peopled by the intrusive Boii.² In Southern and Western France it hardly occurs at all, and it is found only once or twice in Britain.³ We may therefore conclude that while the Cymry came from the region of the Alps, the Gadhelic branch of the Celts must have migrated from the valleys of the Rhine and the Moselle. It seems to have been from this district that the earliest historic movement of the Celts took place. Three associated Celtic tribes burst through the Alps; they pillaged Rome, and, after returning to Illyria for a while, they broke in upon Greece, and plundered the treasures at Delphi. They settled for a time in Thrace, where we have local traces of a still earlier abode of a Celtic people, and then

¹ The Swiss form *mat*, a meadow, which appears in ZERMAT and ANDERMAT, is found only in the Cymric, and not in the Gaelic portions of Great Britain. E.g. MATHERN in Monmouth and in Hereford.

² We have *Rigomagus* near Turin, *Bodinicomagus* on the Po, and *Camehiomagus* near Placentia.

³ We have *Magintum*, now Dunstable. Close to the town is an ancient earthwork, called the Maiden Bower, or the Maidning Bourne, which seems to be a corruption of the Celto-Saxon name *Mageburg*. The original name of *Cesaromagus* was probably *Dunomagus*, as is indicated by DUNMOW—the modern name. *Sitomagus* is, perhaps, *Thetford*. The position of these places is a strong corroboration of the opinion held by many Celtic scholars, that East Anglia was Gaelic rather than Cymric.

crossing the Bosphorus, they took possession of the central parts of Asia Minor, to which they gave the name of *GALATIA*, the land of the Gael, and where they long retained their Celtic speech,¹ and the ethical peculiarities of their Celtic blood. We see, from many indications in St. Paul's Epistle, that the "foolish Galatians," who were so easily "bewitched," were, like the rest of the Gaelic race, fickle, enthusiastic, fond of glory and display, and at the same time lively, witty, eloquent, and full of good sense and good feeling. The Galatians, like all other Celtic peoples, made admirable soldiers, and overthrew the invincible phalanx of Macedonia. We recognise in them the same military qualities which have made the charge of the Highland clans and of the Irish regiments so terrible, and which have rendered so famous the brilliant Celtic mercenaries of France and Carthage. Here, curiously enough, we again encounter this root *mag*, which is found so abundantly in the district from which they emigrated. In the Galatian district we find the names of *Magydus*, *Magabula*, *Magaba*, *Mygdale*, *Magnesia* (twice), and the *Mygdones*. *Magaba* is on the Halys, which is a Celtic word, meaning "salt river." In Lycia, according to Strabo, there was an enormous rocky summit, steeply scarped on every side, called *Kpāyoc*.²

The accumulative evidence furnished by these Celtic names has been exhibited in a very imperfect manner, but enough has probably been adduced to lead irresistibly to the conclusion that large portions of Italy, Spain, France, Switzerland, and Germany, were at some period inhabited by the race which now retains its speech and its nationality only in a few of

¹ Galatas . . . propriam linguam eandem pene habere quam Treviros. Jerome, *Commentary on the Epistle to the Galatians*, Proemium.

² There are many other Celtic names in Galatia and the neighbouring parts of Bithynia and Magnesia; such as the rivers *Æsius*, *Æsyros*, and *Æson*, which apparently contain the root *es*, water. *Abr-os-tola* seems to contain the roots *aber* and *dol* as well. *Vindia*, *Cinna*, and *Brianie* call to mind the roots *gwent*, *cenn*, and *brynn*. *Armorium* reminds us of Armorica. *Olenus*, in Galatia, reminds us of Olenzum in Britain, and *Olin* in Gaul. *Agannia* reminds us of Agennum in Gaul. An *Episcopus Taviensis* came from Galatia to attend the Nicene Council. We have also the apparently Celtic names *Acitorizacum*, *Ambrenna*, *Eccobriga*, *Landrosia*, *Koslogiacum*, and the river *Siberis*.

the western corners of Europe—Ireland, the Scotch Highlands, the Isle of Man, Wales, and Brittany.

The following may be offered as a brief summary of the results disclosed by the evidence of these Celtic names.

There is no ground for any probable conjectures as to the time and place at which the division of the Celts into their two great branches may be supposed to have taken place.

In Central Europe we find traces of both Cymry and Gael. The most numerous people of primæval Germany were of the Gadhelic branch. They were not only the most numerous, but they were also the earliest to arrive. This is indicated by the fact that throughout Germany we find no Cymric, Sclavonic, or Teutonic names which have undergone phonetic changes in accordance with the genius of the Erse or Gaelic languages. Hence it may be inferred that the Gaels, on their arrival, found Germany unoccupied, and that their immigration was therefore of a peaceful character.

Next came the Cymry. They came as conquerors, and in numbers they were fewer than the Gaels whom they found in possession. This we gather from the fact that there are comparatively few pure Cymric names in Germany, but a large number of Gadhelic names which have been Cymricized. From the topographical distribution of these names we infer that the Gaels arrived from the east, and the Cymry from the south. The large number of Cymric names in Northern Italy,¹ and the fact that several of the passes of the Alps bear Cymric names, seem also to indicate the quarter whence the Cymric invasion proceeded.

Lastly came the Germans from the north—they were conquerors, and fewer in number than either the Cymry or the Gael. They have Germanized many Gadhelic names which had previously been Cymricized.

The names of Northern and Central France are still more decisively Celtic than those of Germany. Without this evi-

¹ We find the roots *llan*, *gwent*, *afon*, *is*, *stour*, *dwr*, *tre*, *ter*. A large number of words are common to the Celtic and Latin languages. Compare, for instance, the words *sagitta* and *saighead*, *lorica* and *luireach*, *telum* and *tailm*.

dence we should have no conception of the real amount of the Celtic element in France; for though the Celtic tongue was spoken down to the sixth century, it is surprising how very few Celtic words have found their place in the French language, though many linger in the provincial dialects. In Brittany, the Armorican, a language closely allied to the Welsh, is still spoken, and the local names, with hardly any exceptions, are derived from Cymric roots, and are in a much purer and more easily recognisable form than in other parts. But we find that the same names which occur in Brittany are also scattered over the rest of Northern France, though more sparingly, and in more corrupted forms. Brandes has compiled a list of more than three hundred Breton names, which also occur in other parts of France. We have *avon* four times, *bryn* nine times, *tre* thirty times, as well as *llan*, *is*, *ar*, *dwr*, and *garw*.¹ In the north-east of France we find a few Gaelic and Erse² roots which are altogether absent from the local nomenclature of the west, a fact which suggests that the Gaels of Germany may have taken this road on their way to the British Isles.

But in South-western France—the region between the Garonne and the Pyrenees—the Celtic names, which are so universally diffused over the other portions of the kingdom, are most conspicuously absent. The names which we find in this district are not even Indo-European, but belong to quite another family of human speech—the Turanian, which includes the languages which are now spoken by the Turks, the Magyars, the Finns and Lapps of Northern Europe, and their distant congeners the Basques, who inhabit the western portion of the Pyrenees. These Spanish mountaineers, who now number three-quarters of a million, seem to be the sole unabsorbed remnant of the powerful race which once occupied the greater portion of Spain, the half of France, the whole of

¹ The theory has been advanced that the Bretons of Brittany were a colony from Cornwall or Devon. No doubt there was a great amount of intercourse. The Cornwall and Devon of France afforded refuge to the emigrants expelled by the Saxons from the Cornwall and Devon of England; but the local names of France prove conclusively that the Bretons were once more widely spread.

² The *Glossa Malperga*, recently disinterred by Leo, contains the laws of a Belgian tribe, written in a language nearly akin to Irish.

Sardinia and Corsica, and large portions of Italy. The philological evidence of the existence of this people in our own islands is but faint, being limited to some half-dozen names such as CAITHNESS, HIBERNIA, BRITAIN, and SILURIA. The ethnologist, however, readily identifies the short-statured, dark-eyed, dark-haired "Silurian" race, which is so prevalent in South Wales and the west of Ireland, with the Gascon or Basque type of the Pyrenean region. It is doubtful whether these Ligurians, Iberians, or Euskarians, as they are called, crossed into Spain by the Straits of Gibraltar, or whether they crept along the coast of the Mediterranean from Liguria, and penetrated by the north-eastern defiles of the Pyrenees. The absence of Iberic names from Eastern Europe and Asia seems to make it probable that the Iberians crossed from Africa, and spread over Spain, and thence to France, the Italian coast-land, and the Mediterranean Islands. There appear, however, to be a few Euskarian names in Thrace. The ethnology of Spain has been discussed in an admirable and exhaustive manner by Wilhelm von Humboldt. The materials of this investigation consist chiefly of the ancient names which are found in Pliny, Ptolemy, Strabo, and the Itineraries. These names he endeavours to trace to Celtic or Euskarian roots, and compares them with the Basque names now found in the Asturias. One of the most prevalent words is *asta*, a rock, which we have in ASTURIA, ASTORGA, ASTA, ASTEGUIETA, ASTIGARRAGA, ASTOBIZA, ASTULEZ, and many other names. The root *ura*, water, occurs in ASTURIA, ILURIA, URIA, VERURIUM, URBIACA, and URBINA. *Iturria*, a fountain, is found in the names ITURISSA, TURAS, TURIASO, TURDETANI, and TURIGA. The characteristic Euskarian terminations are *uris*, *pa*, *etani*, *etania*,¹ *gis*, *ilia*, and *ula*. The characteristic initial syllables are *al*, *ar*, *as*, *bae*, *bi*, *bar*, *ber*, *cal*, *ner*, *sal*, *si*, *tai*, and *tu*. These roots are found chiefly in Eastern and Northern Spain, in the valley of the Tagus, and on the southern coast, while in Galicia, in the valleys of the Minho² and the Guadiana, and in Southern Portugal, the names are purely Celtic, and there seems to have been no infusion of an Euskarian element. Various fortresses in the Iberic district

¹ See p. 39, *supra*.

² The Mynnow or Mynwy, on which Monmouth stands, is the same name.

bear Celtic names, while in the mountainous district of Central Spain a fusion of the two races would seem to have taken place, probably by a Celtic conquest of Iberic territory, and the Celtiberians, as they are called, separated the pure Celts from the pure Iberians.

In Aquitania proper there is hardly a single Celtic name—all are either Iberic or Romance. In Italy Iberic names are not uncommon,¹ and it has been thought that some faint traces of a Turanian, if not of an Iberic population, are perceptible in the names of Egypt, North-western Africa, and Sicily.

In the British Isles, the Gaelic, the Erse, the Manx, and the Welsh are still living languages. Just as in Silesia and Bohemia the Slavonic is now gradually receding before the German language, so in the British Isles a similar process has been going on for more than fourteen centuries. We have documentary evidence of this process. The ancient documents relating to the parishes north of the Forth exhibit a gradually increasing proportion of Teutonic names. In the *Taxatio* of the twelfth century only $2\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. are Teutonic; in the *Chartularies* from the twelfth to the fourteenth century the proportion rises to 4 per cent., and in the tax-rolls of 1554 to nearly 25 per cent. In the south of the island a similar retrocession of the Celtic speech may be traced. Thus in the will of Alfred, Dorset, Somerset, Wilts, and Devon, are enumerated as "Wealhcynne," a phrase which proves that these counties were then Celtic in blood and language, although politically they belonged to the Anglo-Saxon commonwealth. Dr. Guest has shewn that the valleys of the Frome and the Bristol Avon formed an intrusive Welsh wedge, protruding into the Saxon district. Athelstan found Britons and Saxons in joint occupation of the city of Exeter. He expelled the former, and drove them beyond the Tamar, and fixed the Wye as the boundary of the Northern Cymry. Harold, son of Godwin, ordered that every Welshman found east of Offa's Dyke should have his right hand struck off. Even so late as the time of Henry II. Herefordshire was not entirely Angli-

¹ We find *URIA* in Apulia, *ASTURA* near Antium, *ASTA* in Liguria, as well as *LIGURIA*, *BASTA*, *BITURGIA*, and others which are compounded with the Euskarian roots, *asta*, a rock, *urta*, water, and *itia* or *ulia*, a city.

cized, and it was only in the reign of Henry VIII. that Monmouthshire was first numbered among the English counties. In remote parts of Devon the ancient Cymric speech feebly lingered on till the reign of Elizabeth, while in Cornwall it was the general medium of intercourse in the time of Henry VIII. In the time of Queen Anne it was confined to five or six villages in the western portion of the county, and it has only become extinct within the lifetime of living men (A.D. 1777),¹ while the Celtic race has survived the extinction of their language with little intermixture of Teutonic blood. In the west of Glamorgan, in Flint, Denbigh, and part of Montgomery, the English language has almost entirely displaced the Welsh, and in the other border counties it is rapidly encroaching. In fact, we may now see in actual operation the same gradual process which has taken place throughout the rest of Britain. In Wales, the change of language, now in progress, is accompanied by hardly any infusion of Saxon blood. The same must also have been the case at an earlier period. In Mercia and Wessex, at all events, we must believe that the bulk of the people is of Celtic blood. The Saxon keels cannot have transported any very numerous population, and, no doubt, the ceorls, or churls, long continued to be the nearly pure-blooded descendants of the aboriginal Celts of Britain.

These theoretical conclusions are thoroughly borne out by the evidence of the local names. Throughout the whole island almost every river-name is Celtic, most of the shire-names contain Celtic roots,² and a fair sprinkling of names of hills, valleys, and fortresses, bears witness that the Celt was the aboriginal possessor of the soil; while in the border counties of Salop, Hereford, Gloucester, and Devon, and in the mountain fastnesses of Derbyshire and Cumberland, not only are the names of the great natural features of the country derived from the Celtic speech, but we find occasional village-

¹ Many Cornish words still survive, as *gulquin*, a frog.

² Cambridge, Cornwall, Cumberland, Devon, Dorset, Durham, Gloucester, Hertford, Huntingdon, Kent, Lancaster, Lincoln, Monmouth, Northumberland, Oxford, Worcester, and York, together with all the Welsh and Scotch shires, except Anglesea, Montgomery, Haddington, Kirkcudbright, Selkirk, Stirling, Sutherland, and Wigton.

names, with the prefixes *lan* and *tre*, interspersed among the Saxon patronymics. A large number of the chief ancient centres of population, such as LONDON, WINCHESTER, GLOUCESTER, EXETER, LINCOLN, YORK, MANCHESTER, LANCASTER, and CARLISLE bear Celtic names, while the Teutonic town-names, such as BUCKINGHAM, READING, and DERBY, usually indicate by their suffixes that they originated in isolated family settlements in the uncleared forest, or, like STAFFORD, BEDFORD, and CHELMSFORD, arose from the necessities of traffic in the neighbourhood of some frequented ford. These facts, taken together, prove that the Saxon immigrants, for the most part, left the Celts in possession of the towns, and subdued, each for himself, a portion of the unappropriated waste. It is obvious, therefore, that a very considerable Celtic element of population must, for a long time, have subsisted, side by side with the Teutonic invaders, without much mutual interference. In time the Celts acquired the language of the dominant race, and the two peoples at last ceased to be distinguishable. Just in the same way, during the last two centuries, Anglo-Saxon colonists have been establishing themselves among the aborigines of North America, of the Cape, and of New Zealand, and the natives have not been at once exterminated, but are being slowly absorbed and assimilated by the superior vigour of the incoming race.

To exhibit the comparative amount of the Celtic, the Saxon, and the Danish elements of population in various portions of the island, an analysis has been made of the names of villages, hamlets, hills, woods, and valleys, in the counties of Suffolk, Surrey, Devon, Cornwall, and Monmouth. River names are excluded from the computation.

Per centage of Names from the	Suffolk.	Surrey.	Devon.	Corn- wall.	Mon- mouth.	Isle of Man.	Ir- land.
Celtic	3	8	32	80	76	59	80
Anglo-Saxon	90	91	65	20	24	20	19
Norse	8	1	3	0	0	21	1

By far the greater number of Celtic names in England are of the Cymric type. Yet, as we have already seen, there is a thin stream of Gadhelic names which extends across the island from the Thames to the Mersey, as if to indicate the route by which the Gaels passed across to Ireland, impelled, probably, by the succeeding hosts of Cymric invaders.

The Cymry held the lowlands of Scotland as far as the Perthshire hills. The Celtic names in the valleys of the Clyde and the Forth are, as a rule, Cymric rather than Gaelic in their character. At a later period the Scots,¹ an Irish sept, crossed over into Argyle, and gradually extended their dominion over the nearly related Gadhelic tribes who occupied the Highlands, encroaching here and there on the Cymry who held the Lowlands, and who were probably the people who go by the name of Picts. In the ninth century the monarchy of the Picts was absorbed by that of the Scots. The Picts, however, still maintained a distinct ethnical existence, for we find them fighting in the battle of the Standard against Stephen. In the next century they disappear mysteriously from history.

To establish the point that the Picts—or the nation, whatever was its name—that held Central Scotland, were Cymric, not Gaelic, we may refer to the distinction already mentioned between *ben* and *pen*. *Ben* is confined to the west and north; *pen* to the east and south. *Inver* and *aber* are also useful test-words in discriminating between the two branches of the Celts. The difference between the two words is dialectic only; the etymology and the meaning are the same—a confluence of waters, either of two rivers, or of a river with the sea. *Aber* occurs repeatedly in Brittany, as ABERVRACK and AVRANCHES, and it is found in about fifty Welsh names, such as ABERDARE, ABERGAVENNY, ABERGELE, ABERYSTWITH, and BARMOUTH, a corruption of Abermaw. In England we find *Aberford* in Yorkshire, and *Berwick* in Northumberland; and it has been thought that the name of the HUMBER is a corruption of the same root. *Inver*, the Erse and Gaelic form, is common in Ireland, where *aber* is unknown. Thus we find

¹ In ancient records Scotia means Ireland. North Britain was called Nova Scotia. In the twelfth century the Clyde and the Forth were the southern boundary of what was then called Scotland.

places called INVER, in Antrim, Donegal, and Mayo, and INVERMORE in Galway and in Mayo. In Scotland, the *invers* and *abers* are distributed in a curious and instructive manner. If we draw a line across the map from a point a little south of Inverary, to one a little north of Aberdeen, we shall find that, with certain exceptions, the *invers* lie to the north-west of the line,¹ and the *abers* to the south-east of it.² This line roughly coincides with the present southern limit of the Gaelic tongue, and probably also with the ancient division between the Picts and the Scots. Hence, we may conclude that the Picts, a people belonging to the Cymric branch of the Celtic stock, and whose language has now ceased to be anywhere vernacular, occupied the central and eastern districts of Scotland, as far north as the Grampians; while the Gadhelic Scots have retained their language, and have given their name to the whole country. The local names prove, moreover, that in Scotland the Cymry did not encroach on the Gael, but the Gael on the Cymry. The intrusive names are *invers*, which invaded the land of the *abers*. Thus on the shores of the Firth of Forth we find a few *invers* among the *abers*.³ The process of change is shewn by a charter, in which King David grants the monks of May, "Inverin qui fuit Aberin." So Abernethy became Invernethy, although the old name is now restored. The Welsh word *uchel*, high, may also be adduced to prove the Cymric affinities of the Picts. This word does not exist in either the Erse or the Gaelic languages, and yet it appears in the name of the OCHIL Hills, in Perthshire. In Ayrshire, and again in Linlithgow, we find places called OCHIL-TREE; and there is an UCHEL-TRE in Galloway. The suffix in this case is undoubtedly the characteristic Cymric word *tre*, a dwelling. Again, the Erse *bally*, a town, occurs in 2000 names in Ireland; and, on the other hand, is entirely absent from Wales and Brittany. In Scotland this most characteristic test-word abounds

¹ Inverary, Inverness, Inveraven, Inverury, Inverross, Inverlochy, Invercannich, Inverfankaig, Invercaslie, Inverallen, Inverkeithnie, Inveramsay, Inverbroom, Invereshie, Invergarry, Invernaharvie.

² Arbroath or Aberbrothwick, Abercorn, Aberdeen, Aberdour, Abernethy, Abertay, Aberley, Abergeldie, Abernyte, Aberfeldie, Aberfoyle.

³ E.g. Inveresk, near Edinburgh; Inverkeithing in Fife, Inverervie in Kincardine.

in the *inver* district, while it is extremely rare among the *abers*. The evidence of these four test-words leads us to the conclusion that the Celts of the Scottish lowlands belonged to the Cymric branch of the Celtic stock.

The ethnology of the Isle of Man may be very completely illustrated by means of local names. The map of the island contains about 400 names, of which about 20 per cent. are English, 21 per cent. are Norwegian, and 59 per cent. are Celtic. These Celtic names are all of the most characteristic Erse type. It would appear that not a single colonist from Wales ever reached the island, which, from the mountains of Carnarvon, is seen like a faint blue cloud upon the water. There are ninety-six names beginning with *Balla*, and the names of more than a dozen of the highest mountains have the prefix *Sieu*, answering to the Irish *Sliabh* or *Sliabh*. The Isle of Man has the *Curraghs*, the *Loughs*, and the *Allens* of Ireland faithfully reproduced. It is curious to observe that the names which denote places of Christian worship² are all Norwegian; they are an indication of the late date at which Heathenism must have prevailed, and help to explain the fact that so many heathen superstitions and legends still linger in the island.³

¹ In the Channel Islands the names of all the towns and villages are derived from the names of saints, indicating that before the introduction of Christianity these islands were inhabited only by a sparse population of fishermen and shepherds.

² On Celtic names consult Zeuss, *Grammatica Celta*; Glück, *Die bei Caius Julius Cäsar vor kommenden Keltischen Namen gestellt und erläutert*; Leo, *Vorlesungen*; and *Ferieneschriften*; Diefenbach, *Celtica*; Chalmers, *Caledonia*; Prichard, *Eastern Origin of the Celtic Nations*; Baxter, *Glossarium*; Saiverte, *Essai sur les Noms*; Ferguson, *River Names of Europe*; Williams, *Essays*; Davies, *Celtic Researches*; Skene, *Celtic Topography of Scotland*; Dunker, *Origines Germanica*; Radloff, *Neue Untersuchungen des Keltenthumes*; Robertson, *Gaelic Topography of Scotland*; Betham, *The Gael and the Cimbri*; Mone, *Celtische Forschungen*; De Belloguet, *Ethnogenie Gaulois*; Brandes, *Ethnographische Verhältniss der Kelten und Germanen*; Contzen, *Die Wanderungen der Kelten*; Pott, *Etymologische Forschungen*; Poste, *Britannic Researches*; Kelenstein, *Ausichten über die Keltischen Alterthumer*.

CHAPTER X.

THE HISTORIC VALUE OF LOCAL NAMES.

Contrast between Roman and Saxon civilization, as shewn by Local Names—Roman roads—“Gates”—Bridges and fords—Celtic bridges—Deficiency of inns—Cold Harbour—Saxon dykes—Roman walls—Saxon forts—“Bury”—Ancient camps—Chester, cester, and caer—Stations of the Roman Legions—Frontier districts—Castile—The Mark—Pfyn—Devises—Ethnic shire-names of England—Intrusive colonization.

THERE is a striking contrast between the characteristics of Saxon and Roman names. The Saxon civilization was domestic, the genius of Rome was imperial ; the Saxons colonized, the Romans conquered. Hence, the traces of Roman rule which remain upon the map are surprisingly few in number. Throughout the whole island, we scarcely find a single place of human habitation denoted by a name which is purely Roman.¹ The names of our English villages, with few exceptions, are Scandinavian or Teutonic ; while the appellations of the chief centres of population and of the great natural landmarks—the rivers and the mountains—are the legacy of a still earlier race.

The character of Roman names is very different. Rome, with her eagle eye, could cast a comprehensive glance over a province or an empire, and could plan and execute the vast physical enterprises necessary for its subjugation, for its material progress, or for its defence. The Romans were essentially a constructive race. We still gaze with wonder on the massive fragments of their aqueducts, their bridges, their amphitheatres, their fortresses, and their walls ; we still find their

¹ Exceptions are SPEEN, anciently Spine, PONTEFRACT, PONTELAND, CAERLEON, PORCHESTER, and CHESTER.

altars, their inscriptions, and their coins. The whole island is intersected by a network of Roman roads, admirably planned, and executed with a constructive skill which is able to excite the admiration even of modern engineers. These are the true monuments of Roman greatness.

The Saxons were not road-makers. Vast works undertaken with a comprehensive imperial purpose were beyond the range of Saxon civilization. The Saxons even borrowed their name for a road from the Latin language. The Roman *strata*, or paved roads, became the Saxon *streets*. This word street often enables us to recognise the lines of Roman road which, straight as an arrow-course, connect the chief strategic positions in the island.

Thus, from the fortified port of Lymne an almost disused road runs across the Kentish Hills to Canterbury, bearing the name of STONE STREET. From the fortified port of Richborough the road which the Saxons afterwards called WATLING STREET, the "pilgrims' road," went to Canterbury and London, and thence by STONY STRATFORD, the "paved Street-ford," to Chester, the "castra" of the northern army. RYKNIELD STREET led from Tynemouth, through York, Derby, and Birmingham, to St. David's. ICKNIELD STREET led from Norwich to Dorchester and Exeter. London and Lincoln were joined by the ERMIN STREET, or "paupers' road." The Roman road by which sick men journeyed from London to bathe in the hot springs at Bath, went, in Saxon times, by the appropriate name of AKEMAN STREET, an appellation which survives in the name of a hollow called JACUMAN'S BOTTOM. The Westmoreland mountain called HIGH STREET derives its name from the Roman road which crosses it at a height of 2,700 feet.

Even where the Roman roads have become obliterated by the plough, we may often trace their direction by means of the names of towns, which proclaim the position they occupied on the great lines of communication. Such are the names of ARDWICK LE STREET in Yorkshire, CHESTER LE STREET in Durham, STRETTON, STRATTON, STREATHAM, STREATLEY, and several places called STRETFORD or STRATFORD, all of which inform us that they were situated on some line of Roman road. Roman roads which do not bear the name of *street* are often called

Portways. There are nine Portways in different parts of the kingdom. The FOSSWAY also was a Roman road, running from Cornwall to Lincoln.

In the Scandinavian districts of the island the word *gate*¹ is commonly used to express a road or street, as in the case of HARROGATE. In York, Leeds, Lincoln, and other northern towns, the older streets usually bear this suffix. In Leeds we find BRIGGATE or Bridge Street, and KIRKGATE or Church Street. In York this suffix was borne by no less than twenty of the streets, as in the case of MICKLEGATE, WALMGATE, JUBBERGATE, FEASEGATE, GODRAMGATE, CASTLEGATE, SKELMERCATE, PETERSGATE, MARYGATE, FISHERGATE, and STONEGATE. We find MILLGATE STREET and ST. MARYSGATE in Manchester, and COWGATE and CANONGATE in Edinburgh.

In the South the word *gate* usually takes the sense of the passage through a town wall, as in the case of NEWGATE, BISHOPSGATE, and the other gates of London. In the name of HIGHGATE, however, we have the sense of a road.

The passes through lines of hill or cliff are frequently denoted by this root. Thus REIGATE is a contraction of Ridgegate, the passage through the ridge of the North Downs. GATTON, in the same neighbourhood, is the "town at the passage." SARRAT was anciently Sceargeat, the passage between the shires of Hertford and Buckingham. RAMSGATE, MARGATE, WESTGATE, KINGSGATE, and SANDGATE, are the passages to the shore through the line of Kentish cliffs. In Romney Marsh *gut* takes the place of *gate*, as in the case of JERVIS GUT, CLOBESDEN GUT, and DENGE MARSH GUT.

The difficulties of travelling must formerly have interposed

¹ The Danish word *gata* means a street or road. The Anglo-Saxon *geat* means a gate. The distinction is analogous to that which exists in the case of the word *ford*. (See p. 106, *supra*.) The one is a passage *along*, the other a passage *through*. The root is seen in the German verb *gehen*, and the English *go*. Compare the Sanskrit *gati*, and the Zend *gātu*, which both mean a road. From the same primary meaning of a passage we obtain *gut*, the intestinal passage, and the nautical term *gat*, a passage through a narrow channel, as the CATTEGAT. A *gate* is the passage into a field. A man's *gait* is the way he goes; his *gaiters* are his goers. Othergates is the Sussex provincialism for otherways. The *ghats*, or *ghauts*, of India are the passages to the river-sides and the passes through the hill-ranges.

great obstacles in the way of commercial intercourse. Local names afford various intimations that the art of bridge-building, in which the Romans had excelled,¹ was not retained by the Anglo-Saxons. Thus the station on the Tyne, which in Roman times had been called *Pons Aelii*,² received from the Anglians the name GATESHEAD, or, as we may translate it, "road's end ;" an indication, it would seem, of the destruction of the bridge. At the spot where the Roman road crosses the Aire, the name of PONTEFRACt (Ad Pontem Fractum) reminds us that the broken Roman bridge must have remained unrepaired during a period long enough for the naturalization of the new name ; and the name of STRATFORD LE BOW contains internal evidence that the dangerous narrow Saxon ford over the Lea was not replaced by a "bow," or "arched bridge," till after the time of the Norman Conquest.³

But nothing shews more conclusively the unbridged state of the streams than the fact that where the great lines of Roman road are intersected by rivers, we so frequently find important towns bearing the Saxon suffix *-ford*. At OXFORD, HEREFORD, HERTFORD, BEDFORD, STRATFORD ON AVON, STAFFORD, WALLINGFORD, GUILFORD, and CHELMSFORD, considerable streams had to be forded. In the kingdom of Essex, within twenty miles of London, we find the names OLD FORD, STRATFORD, ILFORD, ROMFORD, WOODFORD, STAPLEFORD, PASSINGFORD, STANFORD, CHINGFORD, and STORTFORD. We find the same state of things in Kent. The Medway had to be forded at AYLESFORD, the Darent at DARTFORD and at OTFORD, and the Stour at ASHFORD.

¹ The importance attached by the Romans to the art of bridge-building is indicated by the fact that the chief ecclesiastical functionary bore the name of the bridge-builder—*Pontifex*.

² The piles on which the Roman bridge rested were discovered in 1771. There seems to have been another bridge built by *Aelius* on the continuation of the Roman road northward. Six miles from Newcastle we find the village-name of PONTELAND, apparently a corruption of *Ad Pontem Aelium*. There was also a Roman bridge at PAUNTON, *Ad Pontem*.

³ The bridge was built by Matilda, queen of Henry I. The town of IRONBRIDGE in Shropshire dates from the year 1779, when an iron bridge, the first of its kind, was thrown across the Severn, and a town rapidly sprang up at its foot.

The great deficiency of bridges is still more forcibly impressed upon us when we remember that while the names of so many large towns present the suffix *ford*, there are only a very few which terminate in *bridge*. We have TUNBRIDGE, WEYBRIDGE, UXBRIDGE, STOCKBRIDGE, CAMBRIDGE,¹ and a few more, all of which stand on small and easily-bridged streams. But in all these cases the English form of the suffix seems to shew the comparatively modern date of the erection, and names which take a Saxon form, such as BRIXTON, or BRISTOL, anciently Bricgstow, are extremely rare.

It should be noticed that *pont*, the Welsh word for a bridge, is derived from the Latin, probably through the monks, who were the great bridge-builders. Nevertheless it has been thought that the art of bridge-building was known at a very early period to the Celtic nations, and was subsequently lost. In the most purely Celtic parts of Spain and France, a very large number of the names of riverain cities terminate in *briga* and *briva*, which, in the opinion of many Celtic scholars, must have meant a bridge. They think it is an ancient Aryan word, older than the epoch of the separation of the Teutonic and Celtic stems, and which disappeared from the Celtic speech at the time when the art of bridge-building was lost.²

The hardships incident to travelling must have been much increased by the fewness of houses of entertainment along the roads. Where no religious house existed to receive the wayfarer, he would usually be compelled to content himself with the shelter of bare walls. The ruins of deserted Roman villas were no doubt often used by travellers who carried their own bedding and provisions, as is done by the frequenters

¹ Camboritum, the ancient name of Cambridge, gives us the Celtic root *rhyd*, a ford, which we find also in *Rhefecina*, the British name of Oxford, and in *Hert-ford* (Rhyd-ford), where we have two synonymous elements. The Celtic *rhad*, a roadstead, and *rhyd*, or *red*, a ford, bear much the same relation to each other as the Norse *fjord* and the Saxon *ford*.

² In Spain we have Turobriga, Segobriga, Lacobriga, Arcobriga, and others, thirty-five in all. In Celtic Gaul there are Eburobriga, Limnobraiga, and Amagenbriga, and Brivate and Durocibrivis in Britain. An allied form is *bria*, which we find in Mesembria, Selymbria, and Poltyobris, in Celtic colonies on the Euxine. Brescia was in the Celtic part of Italy. The names of Bregenz, Braganza, Briançon, and perhaps of the Brigantes, contain the same root.

of khans and serais in the East. Such places seem commonly to have borne the name of COLD HARBOUR.¹ In the neighbourhood of ancient lines of road we find no less than seventy places bearing this name,² and about a dozen more bearing the analogous name of CALDICOT, or "cold cot."

The only great works constructed by the Anglo-Saxons were the vast earthen ramparts which served as the boundaries between hostile kingdoms. For miles and miles the dyke and ditch³ of the WANS DYKE—the ancient boundary of Wessex—still stretch across the bleak downs of Somerset and Wilts. Beginning near Portishead, on the Bristol Channel, it runs by Malmesbury and Cirencester, to Bampton in Oxfordshire; it then crosses the Thames, and reappears at a place called KINSEY. This name is a corruption of King's Way, and shews that the dyke must have been used as a road as well as for purposes of defence. OFFA'S DYKE, which stretched from Chester to the Wye, guarded the frontiers of Mercia against the Welsh. GRIM'S DYKE near Salisbury, OLD DITCH near Amesbury, and BOKERLY DITCH, mark the position of the Welsh and Saxon frontier at an earlier period. The ditch called the PICTS' WORK, reaching from Galashiels to Peel Fell, seems to have been at one time the boundary between the Anglian kingdom of Northumbria and the Pictish kingdom to the west. A vast work, variously called the RECKEN DYKE, the DEVIL'S DYKE, ST. EDMUND'S DYKE, and CNUT'S DYKE, served as the defence of the kingdom of East Anglia against Mercia; unless, indeed, we suppose, as is not improbable, that it was constructed at a time when the Mercian kingdom was still British, and the East-

¹ Compare the German *Herberg*, shelter, and the French *auberge*.

² There are three on Akeman Street, four on Ermin Street, two on Icknield Street, two on Watling Street, two on the Portways, and one on the Fossway.

³ The Anglo-Saxon *dic* is derived from the root which supplies us with the verb to dig, and is used to mean both the mound and the excavation. In modern English we call one the dyke and the other the ditch. Probably the masculine and feminine of the Anglo-Saxon *dic* supplied the original germ of the distinctive use. The common village-name of DITTON (dyketon) may sometimes guide us as to the position of these dykes. Fen Ditton and Wood Ditton, in Cambridgeshire, stand respectively on the Fleam Dyke and the Devil's Dyke.

Anglian settlement was the sole possession of the Teutons in the island.¹

But these Saxon defences were at the best mere earthworks, and are not to be compared, in a constructive point of view, with the two Roman walls which stretched across the island from sea to sea. The Wall of Hadrian, or of Severus, as it is called, ran from Newcastle to Carlisle, and is still in wonderful preservation. But even if the massive masonry and huge earthen rampart of this wall had perished, it would be easy to trace its direction by means of the continuous series of memorial names which are furnished by the villages and farm-houses along its course. It began at *WALLSEND*, now famous as the place where the best Newcastle coals are shipped. We then come in succession to places called *Benwell*, *Walbottle*, *Heddon-on-the-Wall*, *Welton*, *Wallhouses*, *Wall*, *Walwick Chesters*, *Wallshields*, *Walton*, *Thirlwall*, *Birdoswald*, *Wallbours*, *Walton*, *Oldwall*, *Wallknoll*, *Wallmill*, and *Wallby*, with *Wallend*, *Wallfoot*, and *Wallhead* at the western end. The wall was, moreover, protected by fortified posts at regular intervals. The sites of these fortresses go by the names of **BLAKE** (Black) **CHESTERS**, **RUTCHESTER**, **HALTON CHESTERS**, **CARROBURGH**, **CHESTERHOLM**, **GREAT CHESTERS**, **BURGH**, and **DRUMBURGH**.

The northern wall, or Wall of Antoninus, extended from the Forth to the Clyde, and goes by the name of **GRIME'S DYKE**.² **DUMBARTON**, **DUMBUCK** Hill, and **DUNGLAS** were probably fortified stations along its course.

Fortified camps, whether of British, Roman, Saxon, or Danish construction, are very commonly marked by the suffix *bury*. To enumerate any considerable portion of these names would far exceed our limits; but merely to shew how this suffix may guide the antiquarian in his researches, it may suffice to exhibit the results obtained from a single county. In Wiltshire alone there are, or were in Camden's time, military earthworks in existence at the places called *Chisbury*, *Boabdury*,

¹ The Mercian kingdom was founded 140 years after that of Kent, and we have seen that the East-Anglian settlement was probably much earlier than that in Kent.

² There is also a Grimesditch in Cheshire, and there are four other earthworks bearing the same name, slightly altered.

Abury, Yanesbury, Ambresbury, Selbury, Sidbury, Badbury, Wanborough, Burywood, Barbury, Oldbury, Rybury, Westbury, Battlesbury, Avesbury, Scratchbury, Waldsbury, Biloury, Winklebury, Chiselbury, Clerebury, Whichbury, Frippsbury, and Ogbury; while at Malmesbury, Salisbury, Heytesbury, Ramesbury, Titsbury, and Marlborough, the sites of British or Saxon earthworks seem to have been used for the erection of Norman castles.

A competent etymological investigation of the first syllable in these names might probably yield results not destitute of value.

The Roman stations throughout the island may very frequently be recognised by the fact that their modern names contain a modification of the Latin word *castra*.¹ These modifications are very curious, as exhibiting the dialectic tendencies in different portions of the island. Throughout the kingdoms of Essex, Sussex, Wessex, and in other purely Saxon districts, the form *chester* is universal. Here we have the names of Colchester, Godmanchester, Grantchester, Chesterford, Irchester, Rochester, Winchester, Ilchester, Chichester, Silchester, Porchester, and two Dorchesters. But as we pass from the Saxon to the Anglian kingdoms, we find *chester* replaced by *caster*. The distinctive usage of these two forms is very noticeable, and is of great ethnological value. In one place the line of demarcation is so sharply defined that it can be traced within two hundred yards. Northamptonshire, which is decisively Anglian and Danish, is divided by the Nen from Huntingdonshire, which is purely Saxon. On the Saxon side of the river we find the village of CHESTERTON, confronted on the other side by the town of CASTOR, the two names recording, in two different dialects, the fact that the bridge was guarded by the Roman station of *Durobrivæ* (water-bridge). Throughout the Anglian and Danish districts we find this form *caster*, as in Tadcaster, Brancaster, Ancaster, Don-

¹ One syllable of names containing *chester*, *caster*, or *cæter*, is usually Celtic, and seems to have been a Latinization of the original name. In *Winchester* the first syllable is the Latin *venta*, a word which was constructed from the Celtic *gneut*, a plain. *Binchester* contains a portion of the Latinized name *Binovium*. In *Dorchester* and *Exeter* we have the Celtic words *der* and *trige*, water; in *Manchester* we have *man*, a district.

caster, Lancaster, Casterton, Alcaster, Castor, and Caistor. As we pass from East Anglia to Mercia, which, though mainly Anglian, was subject to a certain amount of Saxon influence, we find *ester*, which is intermediate in form between the Anglian *caster* and the Saxon *chester*. The *e* is retained, but the *h* is omitted; and there is a strong tendency to further elision, as in the case of Leicester, pronounced Le'ster; Bicester, pronounced Bi'ster; Worcester, pronounced Wor'ster; Gloucester, pronounced Glos'ter, and Cirencester, pronounced Sisester or Si'ster. The same tendency is seen in the cases of Alcester, Mancester, and Towcester. It is still more noteworthy that beyond the Tees, where the Danish and Mercian influence ceases, and where almost all the local names resume the pure Saxon type, we find that the southern form *chester* reappears; and we have the names Lanchester, Binchester, Chester-le-Street, Ebchester, Ribchester, Rowchester, Fichester, Chesterknows, Chesterlee, Chesterholm, Rutchester, and a few others on the Wall.

Towards the Welsh frontier the *c* or *ch* becomes an *x*, and the tendency to elision is very strong. We have Wroxeter, Uttoxeter, pronounced Ux'ter, and Exeter, which in Camden's time was written Excester.

These names on the Welsh frontier exhibit a gradual approximation to the form which we find in the parts where the Celtic speech survived, where *castra* is replaced by the Welsh prefix *caer* in the names of Caerleon, Caergai, Caergwyle, Caersws, Caerwent, Caerphilly, Caerwis, and the still more abbreviated forms of Carstairs, Carluke, and Carrienden in Scotland, Carhayes in Cornwall, Carmarthen, Cardigan, Cardiff, and Carnarvon in Wales, Carhallock, Carlisle, and Carvoran¹ in England, Caher and Cardross in Ireland. With these forms we may compare Caerphili and Caerven in Brittany, Cherbourg in the Celtic peninsula of Cornuaille, and Carsoli, Carosio, Carmiano, Carovigno, and Cortona, in the Celtic part of Italy.²

¹ Great Chesters, on the Wall, is an exact reproduction of the Celtic name Carvoran, from which it is only three miles distant. As in the case of Chesterton and Castor, we have here an indication of the close geographical proximity in which different races must have lived.

² Chester and castor are, undoubtedly, from the Latin *castra*. But there

The Latin word *colonia* is found in the names of LINCOLN, COLOGNE, and KULONIA in Palestine, and perhaps also in those of COLCHESTER and the two rivers called the COLNE, one of which rises near the site of the *colonia* of Verulamium, and the other flows past Colchester. In the immediate vicinity of Colchester a legion was stationed for the protection of the colony. The precise spot which was occupied by the camp of this legion is indicated by the remains of extensive Roman earthworks at LEXDON, a name which is a corruption of *Legionis Dunum*. The Second Legion—Legio Augusta—was stationed on the river Usk, or Isca, at a place called, in the Roman time, Isca Legionis. The process by which the modern name of CAERLEON has been evolved is indicated in the work which bears the name of Nennius: “bellum gestum est in urbe Leogis, quæ Brittanice Cair Lion dicitur.” Another legion we find at LEICESTER (*Legionis castra*).

The station of the seventh legion was in Spain, at LEON (*Legionis Castra*), that of the Claudian legion at KLOTEN in Switzerland. Megiddo in Palestine, where another legion was quartered, now goes by the name of LEDJUN, or LEJJUN (*Castra Legionis*).

Roman military stations in Gaul were commonly called *Tabernæ*. *Tabernæ Triborocorum* is now SAVERNE; *Tabernæ Rhenanæ* is RHEIN ZABREN; and *Tabernæ Bononienses* is DEVRES near Boulogne.

The numerous “peels” along the Scottish border are an evidence of the insecurity arising from border warfare in times when every man’s house was, in a literal sense, his castle also. The hill where the border clan of the Maxwells used to assemble previous to their dreaded forays bears the appropriate name of the WARDLAW (guard-hill). A reference to this trysting place is contained in the war-cry of the clan, “I bid you bide Wardlaw.”

is considerable doubt whether *caer* is a modification of *castra*, or an independent Celtic root. We have the British and Cornish *caer*, the Armorican *ker*, and the Irish *cathair* and *car’ir*, a fortress, and the Welsh *car*, an inclosure, and *cor*, a close. Compare the Hebrew and Phoenician word *Kartha*, which is seen in the names of *Airjath*, *Kerioth*, *Kir*, and *Carthage*, and is identical in meaning with the Celtic *caer*. If there is no affiliation, this is a very remarkable coincidence of sound and meaning.

A similar state of society is indicated by the name of **CAS-
TILE**, as well as by the castle which appears on the armorial bearings of that kingdom. The name and the device date from the times of continuous border warfare, when the central portion of the peninsula was, mile by mile, being wrested from the Moors, and secured by an ever-advancing line of frontier castles.

At a later period, when the unbelievers had been finally expelled from Northern and Central Spain, the debatable ground was the province which now goes by the name of **MURCIA**. This word means the district of the "march" or *margin*, the demarcation between two alien races. To make a *mark* is to draw a boundary. Letters of *marque* are letters which contain a licence to harass the enemy beyond the frontier. A Margrave, Mark-graf, Earl of March, or Marquess was the Warden of the Marches, who held his fief by the tenure of defending the frontier against aggression, and this important office gave him rank next to the Duke or Dux, the leader of the forces of the shire. The root is found in all the Indo-Germanic languages, and is probably to be referred to the Sanskrit *maryā*, a boundary, which is a derivative of the verb *smri*, to remember. We may compare the Latin *margo*, and the Persian *marq*, a frontier. The uncleared forest served as the boundary of the *gau* of the Teutonic settlers. Hence the Scandinavian *mörk*, a forest, and the English word *murky*, which originally denoted the gloom of the primæval forest. The chase took place in the forest which bounded the inhabited district, hence the Sanskrit *mr̥gt*, chase, hunting. A huntsman being nearly synonymous with a horseman, we have the Celtic *marc*,¹ a horse, which has found its way into the English verb to *march*, and the French word *maréchal*, a groom or farrier. The Earl *Mar-shal* was originally the "grand farrier," or "master of the horse"—a great officer of state, like the grand falconer.

The Scotch and the Welsh marches, for many centuries, occupy an important place in English history as the border-

¹ Gaelic and Erse, *marc*; Welsh, Cornish, and Brezonec *mar'ch*. Compare the Anglo-Saxon *maestr*, a horse, whence the English *mare*. According to Ammianus Marcellinus, the war-cry of the Sarmatians was *Marha, Marha*, "to horse, to horse."

lands between England, and her ancient enemies in Scotland and Wales. The Anglo-Saxon kingdom of MERCIA was the frontier province between the East Angles and the Welsh. On the frontier line we find MARBROOK and MARCHOMLEY in Shropshire, MARBURY in Cheshire, and MARKLEY in Herefordshire. On the frontier between the Celts of Cornwall and the Saxons of Devon, stands the village of MARHAM. We have seen that the valleys of the Frome and Avon remained Celtic long after the surrounding country had been occupied by the Saxons. Some three or four miles to the south-west of Bath stands the village of MERKBURY, the "fortress of the march" or boundary of the Welsh district. The names of the adjoining villages of ENGLISHCOMBE and ENGLISH BATCH seem to mark outlying portions of the English territory. The town of MARCH in Cambridgeshire is close to the sharply defined frontier line of the Scandinavian kingdom, and on the frontier of the outlying Danish colony in Essex we find a place called COMARQUES.

Throughout Europe we find this word march or mark entering into the names of outlying or frontier provinces. The MARCOMANNI of Tacitus were the marchmen of the Sclavonic frontier of Germany.¹ The names of the provinces of ALTMARK, MITTELMARK, UKERMARK,² and NEUMARK, which collectively constitute the MARK of Brandenburg, shew the successive encroachments of the Germans on the Poles; Altmark, or the "Old Mark," being the farthest to the west, while Neumark, the "New Mark," is the farthest to the east. DENMARK was the Danish frontier. FINMARK, and four provinces called LAPPMARK, shew the five successive stages by which the Scandinavian invaders encroached upon the territory of the Fins and Lapps. MORAVIA takes its name from the March, or Mor-ava, a bordering river.³ STEYERMARK, or Styria, as we Anglicize the word, formed the south-eastern frontier between

¹ Grimm thinks that the Marcomanni were the men of the forest, rather than the men of the frontier.

² The name of the Ukermark contains two synonymous elements—Ukraine being a Sclavonic word, meaning a frontier. The UKRAINE to the Dnieper was the southern frontier of the ancient kingdom of Poland.

³ The suffix *ava* is the Old High German *aha*, a river.

the Germans, and the Hungarians and Croats. Here we find the border town of MARBURG. The boundary of the Saxon colony in Westphalia is shewn by the district called MARCH, and there is a place called MARBACH on the frontier of the Swabian settlement in Würtemberg. On the frontiers of the Saxon colony in Picardy we find the rivers MARBECQ and MORHECQUE, a dyke called the MARDICK, and the village of MARCK. In the Vosges, on the frontier of the Alemannic population of Alsace, we find the town of LA MARCHE. One of the old provinces of France, called MARCHE, was the frontier between the Franks and the Euskarians of Aquitaine. The March of Ancona, and the other Roman Marches which are now annexed to the kingdom of Italy, together with the Marquisate of Tuscany, formed the southern boundaries of the Carlovingian empire. The Marquisate of Flanders was erected at a later period as a barrier against the Danes, and on its frontier are two towns called MARCHIENNES. In fact, all the original Marquisates, those of Milan, Verona, Carniola, Istria, Moravia, Cambe, Provence, Susa, Montserrat, and many others, will be found to have been marks or frontier territories.

Two names survive which indicate ancient boundaries of the Roman empire. The name of the Fiume della FINE, near Leghorn, is a corruption of the Roman name, Ad Fines. This river, about the year 250 B.C., formed the extreme northern limit of the Latin confederacy. The Canton Valais in Switzerland is curiously divided between a German- and a French-speaking population. The Romans left the upper end of the valley to the barbarous mountaineers, and their descendants now speak German. The lower part, which was included within the Roman rule, is now French in language. The line of linguistic demarcation is sharply drawn in the neighbourhood of Leuk. On this line we find a village which is called PFVN, a name which marks the *fines*, the confines both of the Roman rule and of the language of the conquerors.

A somewhat similar name is found in England. DEVIZES is a barbarous Anglicization of the Low Latin *Divisæ*, which denoted the point where the road from London to Bath passed into the Celtic district. Even so late as the time of Clarendon, the name had hardly become a proper name, being

called The Devizes, in the same way that Bath was called The Bath in the time of Addison.

The former state of our island, divided between hostile peoples—Saxon, Celt, and Dane—is indicated not only by such names as Mercia and March, but by those of several of our English counties. CUMBERLAND is the land of the Cymry. CORNWALL, or Corn-wales, is the kingdom of the Welsh of the Horn. DEVON is the land of the Damnonii, a Celtic tribe; KENT that of the Cantii; WORCESTERSHIRE that of the Huicci. SUSSEX, ESSEX, WESSEX, and MIDDLESEX were, as the names imply, the kingdoms of the southern, eastern, western, and central Saxons. In Robert of Gloucester, the name of SURREY appears in the form of Sothe-reye, or the south realm. NORFOLK and SUFFOLK were the northern and southern divisions of the East-Anglian folk. The position on the map of what we call NORTHUMBERLAND—the land north of the Humber—proves that it was by aggression from the south that the Northumbrian kingdom, which once stretched northward from the Humber, was reduced to the restricted limits of the modern county. Everyone must have noticed that a certain number of shire-names are derived from the names of the county towns, as in the case of OXFORDSHIRE or WARWICKSHIRE, while others are tribal or territorial, as DEVON, DORSET, or ESSEX. This distinction is not arbitrary, but has a curious historical basis. With hardly an exception, names of the former class belong to the Mercian or Northumbrian kingdoms, which were conquests or annexations, posterior in date to the Saxon tribal immigration. Successive districts, as they were annexed, took their names from the town in which the earl held his court, and from which he governed his conquered earldom. Names of the one class point out the limits of the original tribes or kingdoms; those of the other class mark the boundaries of the subject provinces.

These county names may serve to remind us of the origin of the discordant fragments that have at length been welded into a national unity; while numerous village-names, such as SAXBY, FLEMINGSBY, FRANKBY, FRISBY, FINSTHWAITE,¹ SCOT-

¹ We have Frankby in Cheshire, four Franktons in Salop, and one in Warwick, Frankley in Worcester, and Frankham in Dorset. We find a

THORPE, NORMANDBY, and DANBY, prove from how wide an area those bands of adventurers were collected who made their swords the title-deeds to portions of our English soil.

At the close of the period of Roman occupation, the Barbarian auxiliaries must have formed a not inconsiderable element in the population of Britain. From the "Notitia Imperii," and from inscriptions, we learn that there were legions recruited from Moors, Cilicians, Dacians, Sarmatians, Tungrians, Batavians, and from sundry tribes of Gaul, Spain, and Germany, which were located in various parts of Britain. There were Indians stationed at Cirencester; Thracians in Yorkshire, in Shropshire, at Cirencester, and on the Wall; and Dalmatians in Norfolk, Lincolnshire, and on the Wall. Local names preserve a few traces of these military colonies. The names of QUAT and QUATFORD,¹ near Bridgenorth in Salop, and of TONG,² in Yorkshire, have been thought to bear witness to settlements of Quadi and of Tungrians. The ancient name of HUNNUM on the Wall, and the modern one of HUNSTANTON, in Norfolk, may possibly be due to the Huns. There is only one name of this class, however, which can be referred to with any confidence. We are informed by Zesimus that large bodies of Vandal auxiliaries were settled in Britain by the Emperor Probus, and Gervase of Tilbury informs us that Vandalsburgh in Cambridgeshire was a fortification raised by them. Vandalsburgh is undoubtedly to be identified with the huge earthwork called WANDLESBURY, which occupies the summit of the Gogmagog Hills. WENDLEBURY, near Bicester, in Oxfordshire; WINDLESHAM, near Woking, in Surrey; WINDLEDEN and WENDEL Hill, in Yorkshire; and WINDLE, in Lancashire, may, some of them, be Vandal settlements.

Henry of Huntingdon informs us that the Picts, during one

Friesthorpe in Lincolnshire, two Frisbys in Leicestershire, Frieston in Lincolnshire and Sussex, and two in Suffolk, Frystone in Yorkshire, Friesden in Bucks, and Frisdon in Wilts. We have Finsthwaite in Lancashire, Fineston in Lincolnshire, Finsham in Norfolk, and Finstock in Oxon.

¹ More probably from the Celtic *coed*, a wood.

² More probably Norse.

of their incursions, advanced as far as Stamford, where they suffered a bloody repulse. The remnant of this invading host may with some probability be traced at PITCHLEY in Northamptonshire, a place which, in Domesday, is called Picts-lei and Pihtes-lea, the *laga* or settlement of the Picts or Pehtas.¹

NANT-Y-GWYDDYL, the "Valley of the Gael," in the Black Mountains, is one among several places in Wales where fragments of an earlier Gadhelic race seems to have survived in the midst of their Cymric conquerors.

Beyond the confines of England we find numerous names which denote intrusive colonization, or the settlement of the remains of defeated armies. One of the most curious of these is SCYTHOPOLIS, a strong natural rock-fortress in Eastern Palestine, the name of which is probably a record of the Scythian invasion in the reign of Josiah, which is recorded by Herodotus.²

It is probable that the modern Greeks are mainly Slavonic rather than Hellenic, in blood. At all events the names of SERVIANIKA and CRAVATTA shew that Servians and Croats penetrated into the Morea. In Westphalia we find the adjacent villages of FRANKENFELD and SASSENBERG, and in Hesse Cassel FRANKENBERG and SASSENBERG stand face to face. In the Rhineland, FRANKFURT and FRANKENTHAL³ are settlements of the Franks, just as KATZELLENBOGEN and SACHSENHAUSEN are of the Saxons. FLAMANDVILLE and SASSETOT in Normandy, and SUEVEGHEM in Flanders, are among the numerous names of the kind which might easily be collected. A curious tradition derives the name of Canton SCHWYZ from a Swedish colony which settled there at some remote period. The WESTMANN ISLES, opposite Hjörleif's Head on

¹ The pronunciation of this name, Peitchley, strongly favours the etymology suggested in the text. Compare also the phrases Sexena-laga, the seat or district of the Saxons, and Danelagh, that of the Danes.

² Herodotus, i. e. 105; Zephaniah, ii. 5, 6. It is possible that there may be truth in the tradition which asserts that the Frank Mountain, in the same neighbourhood, was a refuge of the Crusaders.

³ The ancient forms of these two names shew that they are derived from the nationality of the inhabitants, and not, as is usually supposed, from the possession of certain franchises.

the coast of Iceland, were the refuge of some *westmen*, or Irish slaves, who slew their master, Hjörleif, and then, seizing a boat, fled for their lives to the neighbouring islets.¹

¹ On the subject of this chapter consult Bruce, *The Roman Wall*; Hartshorne, *Salopia Antiqua*; Horsley, *Britannia Romana*; Poste, *Britannic Researches*; Wright, *Wanderings of an Antiquary*, and *Essays on Archaeological Subjects*; Baxter, *Glossarium*; Gough's *Camden*; and the works of Guest, Diefenbach, Glück, Kemble, Garnett, and Latham.

CHAPTER XI.

THE STREET NAMES OF LONDON.

The walls of Old London—Gradual extension of the town—Absorption of surrounding villages—The Brooks; the Holborn, the Tyburn, and the Westbourne—Wells, conduits, ferries—Monastic establishments of London—Localities of certain trades—Sports and pastimes—Sites of residences of historic families preserved in the names of streets—The Palaces of the Strand—Elizabetian London—Streets dating from the Restoration.

THE history of many cities has been deciphered from inscriptions, and so the history of Old London may, much of it, be deciphered from the inscriptions which we find written up at the corners of its streets. These familiar names, which catch the eye as we pace the pavement, perpetually remind us of the London of bygone centuries, and recall the stages by which the long unlovely avenues of street have replaced the elms and hedgerows, and have spread over miles of pleasant fields, till scores of outlying villages have been absorbed into a "boundless contiguity" of brick and mortar.

By the aid of the street names of London let us then endeavour to reconstruct the history of London, and, in the first place, let us take these names as our guide-book in making the circuit of the old City Walls. The ancient wall started from the Norman fortress on TOWER HILL, and ran to ALDGATE—the "Old Gate." Through BISHOPSGATE the Bishop of London used to ride forth to hunt in his woods at Stepney. Between ALDGATE and BISHOPSGATE the wall was protected by an open ditch, two hundred feet broad, whose name, HOUNDSITCH, sufficiently indicates the unsavoury nature of its contents. CAMOMILE STREET and WORMWOOD STREET remind us of the

desolate strip of waste ground which lay immediately within the wall, and of the hardy herbs which covered it, or strove to force their rootlets between the stones of the grey rampart. In continuation of the street called Houndsditch, we find a street called LONDON WALL. Here no ditch seems to have been needed, for the names of FINSBURY, MOORFIELDS, MOOR LANE, and MOORGATE STREET, hand down the memory of the great Fen or Moor—an "arrant fen," as Pennant quaintly calls it—which protected the northern side of London. On this moor, just outside the wall, was the ARTILLERY GROUND,¹ where the bowmen were wont to assemble to display their skill.

Where the fen terminated the wall needed more protection, and here accordingly we find the site of the BARBICAN, one of the gateway towers, which seems to have guarded ALDERSGATE, the chief entrance from the north. Considerable remains of the wall are still visible in CASTLE STREET, as well as in the churchyard of St. Giles', CRIPPLEGATE. Passing by NEWGATE we come to the OLD BAILEY, a name which is derived from the *ballium* or *vallum*, an open space between the line of the outer wall and the advanced gate of the city.² The wall now turned southward, and ran along the crest of LUDGATE HILL, its western face being protected by the FLEET,³ a small stream which flowed along the ditch of the city wall, which was here called

¹ Hard by we find ARTILLERY STREET, where the Bowyers and Fletchers fabricated longbows and cloth-yard shafts. The word *artillery*, in Old English, denotes bows and arrows, and it retained this meaning till the seventeenth century, for we find the word used in this sense in 1 Sam. xx. where our version reads, "And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city."

² In a similar position with respect to the city wall, we find the OLD BAILEY at York, the church of St. Peter in the Bailey at Oxford, and Bailey Hill at Sheffield and Radnor. A *bailiff* was originally the Baile-reeve, or officer in charge of the *Ballium*; just as the *sheriff* is the shire-reeve. A *bail* is etymologically a palisade. Thus the *bails* at cricket were originally the stumps, the present restricted meaning of the word being of later origin. The Roman *vallum*, and the English *wall*, are etymologically stockades. So also is *Bally*, the commonest prefix in Irish village-names.

³ The words *flood*, *fleet*, and *float*, come from the Anglo-Saxon verb *fleotan*, to float or swim. A *fleet* is either that which is afloat, or a place where vessels can float—that is, a channel, or where water fleets or runs. Hence the names EBBFLEET, NORTHFLEET, SOUTHFLEET, PURFLEET, and FORTFLEET. The word *vley*, which the boers of the Cape use for the

the **FLEET DITCH**. The river Fleet also gave its name to the street which crossed it at right angles, and entered the city by Fleetgate, Floodgate, or **LUDGATE**. A Norman fortress erected at the same time as the Tower of London stood at the angle formed by the wall and the Thames. A wharf which occupies the site, as well as one of the city wards, still retain the name of **CASTLE BAYNARD**, although every vestige of the fortress has long disappeared. **DOWGATE** and **BILLINGSGATE** were two of the passages through that part of the wall which protected the city from assailants coming from the riverside.

The small space within the walls of Old London was almost exactly of the same shape and the same area as Hyde Park. As the last syllable of its name indicates, **LONDON** was originally a *dun* or Celtic hill-fortress, formed by Tower Hill, Cornhill, and Ludgate Hill, and effectually protected by the Thames on the south, the Fleet on the west, the great fen of Moorfields and Finsbury on the north, and afterwards by the Houndsditch and the Tower on the east.

For a long period London was confined within the limit of its walls. In the reign of Edward I. **CHARING** was a country village lying midway between the two cities of London and Westminster, and **ST. MARTIN'S-IN-THE-FIELDS** long continued to be the village church. Along the **STRAND** of the river hardly a house had been built in the time of Edward III., and no continuous street existed till the reign of Elizabeth. Even then, to the north of this straggling line of houses, the open country extended from **LINCOLN'S INN FIELDS** to the village church of **ST. GILES' IN THE FIELDS**. James I. ordered the justices to commit to prison any person presuming to build upon this open space. **LONG ACRE**, formerly a field called "The Elms," or "The Seven Acres," was not built upon till the reign of Charles I. And scarcely a century ago a man with a telescope used to station himself in **LEICESTER FIELDS**—now Leicester Square—and offer to the passers-by, at the charge of one half-penny, a peep at the heads of the Scotch rebels which garnished the spikes on Temple Bar.

If, two or three centuries ago, what now forms the heart of smaller rivers, is the same word *fleet* (Dutch, *vliet*), in a somewhat disguised form.

London was unbuilt upon, it was at a still more recent period that Kensington, Brompton, Paddington, Dalston, Stoke Newington, and Islington, remained detached country villages, though they are now districts incorporated with the wilderness of streets. There was a coach which took three hours to run, or rather to flounder through the ruts, from the village of Paddington to London: and Lord Hervey, in country retirement at Kensington, laments that the impassable roads should cause his entire isolation from his friends in London.

The names SPITALFIELDS, BETHNAL GREEN, FIELD LANE, CLERKENWELL GREEN, PADDINGTON GREEN, VINE STREET, MOORFIELDS, SMITHFIELD, COLDBATH FIELDS, ST. GEORGE'S FIELDS, SPA FIELDS, ROSEMARY LANE, COPENHAGEN FIELDS, and KINGSLAND, indicate the rural character of the districts that separated the outlying villages from the neighbouring city. In these fields the citizens could take pleasant country walks with their wives, while their children clambered over GOODMAN'S STYLE, in GOODMAN'S FIELDS, to drink fresh milk from Farmer Goodman's cows, or, on rare occasions, went nutting on NOTTING HILL. In WINDMILL STREET, Finsbury, there was a windmill built on the top of a large mound composed of bones and earth which had been carted from the churchyard of Old St. Paul's; there was another windmill in WINDMILL STREET, at the top of the Haymarket; and there was a water-mill in MILFORD LANE, Strand. In TOHILL FIELDS there was a bear garden, and the hounds of the Lord Mayor's pack were kennelled at DOGHOUSE-BAR, in the City Road. In the fields by the side of the brook which has given its name to Brook Street, an annual fair was held on the site of Curzon Street and Hertford Street—a rural fête whose memory is preserved in the name of the fashionable region of MAVFAIR.

The names of the present streets will enable us to trace the courses of the brooks which ran through these country fields. The little stream called the HOLBORN, rising near Holborn Bars, gave its name to the street down which it flowed;¹ and after turning the mill at TURNBULL or Turnmill

¹ The "Old Bourne," or burn, is the etymology of "The Holborn," which is universally given—thoughtlessly copied, according to the usual custom, by one writer from another. That a village or town should be

Street, it joined the **FLEET** river at Holborn Bridge. From this point to the Thames the Fleet was navigable, at all events by barges, as is attested by the names of **SEACOAL LANE** and **NEWCASTLE LANE**.

Finsbury and Moorfields were drained by the **WALBROOK**, which passed through the wall in its course to the Thames. At **BUDGE ROW**—a corruption of Bridge Row—there was a bridge over this brook. Two or three centuries ago the stream was vaulted over, and **WALBROOK STREET** was built upon the ground thus gained. The **LANGBOURNE**, another of the city streams, has given its name to one of the London wards; and **SHERBOURNE LANE**, near London Bridge, marks the course of the Sherbourne. Further to the west, the positions of two small rivulets which crossed the Strand are denoted by **IVYBRIDGE LANE** and **STRAND-BRIDGE LANE**.

The **TYBURN**, a much larger stream, after passing by the church of St. Mary le bourne, or **MARYLEBONE**, and crossing the great western road near Stratford Place, passed across **BROOK STREET**, and down **ENGINE STREET**, to the depression of Piccadilly. The hollow in the Green Park is, in fact, the valley of the Tyburn, and the ornamental water in front of Buckingham Palace was the marsh in which it stagnated before its junction with the Thames.

To the west of the Holborn and the Tyburn we find the **WESTBOURNE**, with its affluent the **KILBURN**. Where this stream crossed the great western road, it spread out into a shallow **BAY-WATER**, where cattle might drink at the wayside. On the formation of Hyde Park a dam was constructed across the valley of the Westbourne, so as to head up the water, thus forming the **SERPENTINE RIVER**, which leaves the park at Albert Gate, and crosses the Kensington Road at **KNIGHTSBRIDGE**.

It would appear that the water supply of Old London, when not derived from the Thames, the Holborn, or the Tyburn,

called Oldham, Aldborough, or Newton, is intelligible, but how a name like Oldbourne should have arisen is difficult to explain. The introduction of the *h* is another difficulty in the way of this etymology. It seems far more in accordance with etymological laws to refer the name to the Anglo-Saxon *hole*, a hollow, or ravine; the Holborn will therefore be "the Burn in the hollow," like the Holbeck in Lincolnshire, and the Holbec in Normandy.

was obtained from numerous wells—CLERKENWELL, or the priest's well, BRIDEWELL or St. Bridget's well, HOLYWELL,¹ SADLER'S WELLS, BAGNIGGE WELLS, and others,—and in later times from the conduits or fountains which gave a name to LAMB'S CONDUIT STREET, and CONDUIT STREET, Regent Street. The use of the SHOREDITCH, the Walbrook, the Sherbourne, the Langbourne, and the Fleet, was, we will hope, discontinued at a comparatively early period.

REDRIFF, or ROTHERHITHE, St. Mary SOMERSET, a corruption of Summer's Hithe, STEPNEY, anciently Stebenhithe, QUEENHITHE, and LAMBETH, or Lambhithe, mark some of the chief "hithes" or landing-places on the banks of the Thames.²

Close to London Bridge we find the church of St. Mary OVERY, or St. Mary of the Ferry.³ This name, if we may believe the old traditions, recalls the time when the Thames was unbridged, and when the proceeds of the ferry formed the valuable endowment of the conventional church. So HORSEFERRY ROAD is a reminiscence of the ferry which Westminster Bridge has superseded.

The monastic establishments were chiefly situated in the fields around the city, their sacred character rendering unnecessary the protection of the walls. Convent, or COVENT GARDEN,⁴ was the garden of the monks of WESTMINSTER ABBEY. The name of the Chartreuse, or Carthusian convent, has been corrupted into the CHARTERHOUSE. At CANONBURY, Islington, was an affiliated establishment of the canons of St. Bartholomew's Priory, now ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S HOSPITAL. SPITAL SQUARE occupies the site of the churchyard belonging to the church of the priory and hospital of St. Mary, which stood

I am not aware that any etymology of the name of WYCH STREET has been proposed. Like Wynch Street in Bristol, it may be probably derived from the wynch of the public well of Holywell.

² The names of Erith and Greenhithe, lower down the river, contain the same root.

³ This etymology, as well as the myth of the miserly ferryman and his fair daughter, are open to grave suspicion. St. Mary Overy is probably St. Mary Ofer-ea, or St. Mary by the water-side. The Anglo-Saxon *ofer* is the same as the modern German *ufer*, a shore.

⁴ So ORCHARD STREET, Bristol, was the garden of a monastery, and CULVER STREET was the columbarium.

beyond the walls in SPITAL-FIELDS. In AUSTIN FRIARS, Broad Street, stood the convent of the Augustines; that of the Minoresses, or Nuns of St. Clare, was in the MINORIES, just outside the eastern wall; and in CRUTCHED FRIARS, Tower Hill, was that of the Crutched Friars, distinguished by the cross upon their dress.¹ In MONKWELL STREET was a hermitage belonging to the Monastery of Garendon in Leicestershire, and in HOLYWELL STREET, Shoreditch, the Priory of the Nuns of St. John the Baptist. ST. KATHERINE'S DOCKS occupy the site of the abbey of St. Katherine. The Knights of the Temple of Jerusalem occupied what is now the TEMPLE; the round church, built on the model of the church of the Holy Sepulchre, being the only part of the ancient building still remaining. At ST. JOHN'S GATE, Clerkenwell, we find a vestige of the other great military order, the Hospitallers, the Knights of the Hospital of St. John, of Jerusalem, Rhodes, and Malta.

To several of the convents belonged sanctuaries, or precincts possessing the valuable privilege of freedom from arrest. The BROAD SANCTUARY belonged to the abbot and monks of Westminster. The monastic establishment of the SAVOY enjoyed similar privileges. GLOSTER COURT, Blackfriars, is a corruption of Cloister Court, and marks the site of the convent of the BLACK FRIARS, or Dominicans, who together with the WHITE FRIARS, or Carmelites, and the GREY FRIARS, or Franciscans,² possessed the privileges of sanctuary, the abuse of which has conferred an unenviable notoriety upon the districts to which these immunities were attached. The monastery of the Greyfriars is now Christ's Hospital. The cloisters and the buttery are the only parts of the old edifice now remaining.

¹ A *crutch* is the old English word for a cross. A cripple's *crutch* has a cross piece of wood at the top. *Crouchmass* was the festival on the 14th of September, held in honour of the Holy Cross. To *crouch* is to bend the body into the form of a cross. *Crochet* work is performed with a crooked needle. A person who has a *crotchet* has a crook in the mind. A *crotchet* in music is a crooked note. A shepherd's *crook* is crooked at the top.

² The Augustines, the Dominicans, the Franciscans, and the Carmelites, were the four mendicant orders, whose sphere of labour lay among the crowded population of great cities. The Benedictines and Cistercians had their establishments, for the most part, in country districts, where they discharged the duties of great feudal landowners.

The Greyfriars were sometimes called the Minorites, but the name of the Minories is derived, as has been said above, from the Minoress nuns, and not from the Minorite Friars.

Special districts in the city, or in the suburbs, were assigned to aliens, or appropriated by those who carried on certain trades. **TOOLEY STREET**, a corruption of **St. Olaf's Street**, and the church of **ST. CLEMENT DANES** mark respectively the colony and the burying-place of the Danes in the southern and western suburbs. The Jews were admitted within the walls, and resided in the two districts which still retain the names of **JEWIN STREET** and the **OLD JEWRY**. The **LOMBARD** pawn-brokers and money dealers established themselves in the street which bears their name, between the two chief centres of trade, the positions of which are denoted by the names of **CHEAPSIDE** and **EASTCHEAP**.¹ The corn-market on **CORNHILL** adjoined the grass-market in **Grasschurch** or **GRACECHURCH STREET**, and the hay-market in **FENCHURCH STREET**.² The wool-market was held round the churchyard of **ST. MARY WOOLCHURCH**. The soapmakers were established in **SOPER'S LANE**, now Queen Street, Cheapside; the buckler-makers in **BUCKLERSBURY**; while **LOTHBURY**, a corruption of Lattenbury, was inhabited by the workmen in brass and copper. **SERMON LANE** is a corruption of **SHIREMONGER'S LANE**, and was inhabited by the shremeniers, whose business it was to cut bullion into shape ready for coining. The **MINT**, in Bermondsey, was the issuing place at a later date. The colemen or charcoal-burners sold their goods in **COLEMAN STREET**, and the makers of the trumpets for the city watchmen were conveniently located in **TRUMP STREET**, close to the Guildhall. The names of the **POULTRY**, the **VINTRY**, **FISH STREET**, **BREAD STREET**, **MILK STREET**, **LEADENHALL**, (a corruption of Leather Hall,) **LEATHER LANE**, **SILVER STREET**, and **SMITHFIELD**, indicate the localities appropriated to other trades.

The streets in the neighbourhood of **ST. PAUL'S** were occupied by those who ministered to the temporal and spiritual necessities of the frequenters of the church. **DEAN'S COURT**,

¹ From the Anglo-Saxon *ceaf*, sale.

² The name of Fenchurch is probably from *fenum* or *fein*, hay. The western **HAYMAKET** dates from a much later period.

DOCTORS' COMMONS, and GODLIMAN STREET, still form an oasis of ecclesiastical repose amid the noise and whirr of the city. At the great entrance of the Cathedral the scene must have resembled that which we see at the doors of continental churches, which are often blocked up by stalls for the sale of rosaries, crucifixes, and breviaries. We read in Stow's Survey : "This street is now called PATERNOSTER ROW, because of the stationers or text-writers that dwelled there, who wrote and sold all sorts of books then in use, namely A B C, or Absies, with the Paternoster, Ave, Creed, Graces, &c. There dwelled also Turners of Beads, and they were called Paternoster-makers. . . . At the end of Paternoster Row is AVE MARY LANE, so called upon the like occasion of text-writers and bead-makers then dwelling there. And at the end of that lane is likewise CREED LANE, late so called, . . . and AMEN CORNER is added thereunto betwixt the south end of Warwick Lane, and the north end of Ave Mary Lane."

Of the recreations of old London but few memorials are preserved in names. It is difficult to realize the fact that tournaments were held on London Bridge, or in the middle of Cheapside. The name of QUEEN STREET, Cheapside, seems to have arisen from an ancient stone balcony which had been erected at the corner of the street in order to enable the queens of England to enjoy the spectacle of the tourneys which on special occasions were held in this great thoroughfare. The permanent stone balcony was erected in 1329, in consequence of the fall of one of the temporary wooden structures previously used. The name of the street was bestowed in 1667, when it was rebuilt after the Great Fire.

The city Maypole was erected in front of the church of ST. ANDREW UNDERSHAFT. The tall shaft, when not required for use, lay upon a row of hooks over the house doors in SHAFT ALLEY. The pole was erected for the last time in the year 1517, and was destroyed by the mob in 1552.

Drury Lane Theatre was built on the site of a cockpit called the Phoenix, the memory of which is perpetuated, not only in the "Rejected Addresses," but by the names of

PHœNIX ALLEY, leading to Long Acre, and of COCKPIT ALLEY in Great Wyld Street.

The names of many of our streets preserve the remembrance of the sites of the town houses of great historical families. These were originally within the walls. Richard III. resided in Castle Baynard, and Duke Humphrey of Gloucester, and Prince Rupert, in the Barbican. OLD PALACE YARD reminds us of the ancient palace of the kings of England, the site of which is now occupied by the Houses of Parliament. ADDLE STREET, near the Guildhall, was believed by Stow to owe its name to the royal residence of Athelstane, which once stood upon the site. In the time of Henry VI. the Percys, Earls of Northumberland, had their town house near Fenchurch Street, on the spot which still goes by the name of NORTHUMBERLAND ALLEY. The De la Poles, Dukes of Suffolk, lived in SUFFOLK LANE, Cannon Street; DUCK'S FOOT LANE, close by, is probably a corruption of Duke's Foot-lane; the Manners family resided in RUTLAND PLACE, Blackfriars; the Earls of Devonshire in DEVONSHIRE SQUARE, Bishopsgate; and the Earls of Bridgewater in BRIDGEWATER SQUARE, Barbican. LONDON HOUSE YARD, in St. Paul's Church-yard, marks the site of the palace attached to the See of London.

The greater security which existed under the Tudor princes is shown by the fact, that the protection of the walls was found to be unnecessary, and mansions began to cover the ground between London and Westminster, where hitherto churchmen only had found it safe to reside.

The Bishops of Bangor, Chichester, Durham, and Ely lived, respectively, in BANGOR COURT, Shoe Lane; CHICHESTER RENTS, Chancery Lane; DURHAM STREET, Temple Bar; and ELY PLACE, Holborn. SAFFRON HILL, near Ely Place, obtained its name from the saffron which grew abundantly in the gardens of Ely House. Between the river Fleet and Temple Bar, we find SALISBURY SQUARE, which occupies the site of the courtyard of the old Salisbury House, belonging to the see of Sarum; while DORSET STREET and DORSET COURT, Fleet Street, mark the position of the residence of the Sackvilles, Earls of Dorset. In Clerkenwell we find a NORTHAMPTON SQUARE, which was formerly the garden of the Earls of Northampton; and in

AYLESBURY STREET and COBHAM ROW, both in the same fashionable locality, were the houses of the Earls of Aylesbury, and of the celebrated Sir John Oldcastle, Lord Cobham. LINCOLN'S INN was the town house of Henry Lacy, Earl of Lincoln, and GRAY'S INN of the Baron Gray of Wilton. The Wriothesleys, Earls of Southampton, lived in SOUTHAMPTON BUILDINGS, Chancery Lane, and Christopher Hatton, Elizabeth's chancellor, had his house in HATTON GARDEN.

But the neighbourhood of the Strand was the favourite residence of the great nobles, probably because the execrable condition of the roads rendered necessary the use of the Thames as the chief highway. At the beginning of the seventeenth century the Strand must have presented the appearance of a continuous line of palaces, with gardens sloping down to the brink of the then silvery Thames. ESSEX STREET, DEVREUX COURT, and ESSEX COURT, point out the spot where Elizabeth's favourite plotted and rebelled. The great space which is now occupied by SURREY STREET, HOWARD STREET, NORFOLK STREET, and ARUNDEL STREET, is a proof of the wide extent of the demesne attached to Arundel House, the residence of the head of "all the Howards." The present SOMERSET HOUSE stands on the site of the palace which was built by the Protector Somerset, and which afterwards became the residence of Henrietta Maria, queen of Charles I. Those nests of poverty and crime called CLAREHOUSE COURT, CLARE MARKET, and NEWCASTLE STREET, replace the mansion and gardens of Clare House, the residence of the Earls of Clare, afterwards Dukes of Newcastle. Near CRAVEN BUILDINGS, Drury Lane, stood the house of Lord Craven, a soldier of the Thirty Years' War, celebrated as the hero of Kreutznach, and the champion of the Winter Queen. CLIFFORD'S INN was the mansion of the Baron Clifford. Peter de Savoy, uncle of Eleanor of Provence, the queen of Henry III., built for himself a palace at the SAVOY, which was afterwards converted into a conventional establishment. Facing each other, on opposite sides of the Strand, stood the mansions of the two sons of the great Sir William Cecil, Lord Burleigh. The elder son, created Earl of Exeter, occupied his father's house, which has now made way for BURLEIGH STREET, EXETER

HALL, and EXETER STREET; while the younger son, Sir Robert Cecil, Earl of Salisbury, built Salisbury House on the site where CECIL STREET and SALISBURY STREET are now standing.¹

In close proximity to the houses of the Cecils was, as we have seen, the "convent garden," belonging to the abbot and monks of Westminster. After the dissolution of the monasteries this property came into the hands of the Russell family, and here the Earls of Bedford built a mansion, which, about a century and a half ago, gave place to SOUTHAMPTON STREET, RUSSELL STREET, TAVISTOCK STREET, and BEDFORD STREET. The Russells then removed to Bloomsbury, where BEDFORD SQUARE, SOUTHAMPTON STREET, RUSSELL SQUARE, TAVISTOCK SQUARE, and CHENIES STREET, preserve the memory of the great house they occupied. SYDNEY ALLEY and LEICESTER SQUARE remind us of another historic name—that of Robert Sydney, Earl of Leicester, whose house stood on what is now called LEICESTER PLACE. GEORGE STREET, VILLIERS STREET, DUKE STREET, OF ALLEY, and BUCKINGHAM STREET, preserved, till our own day, every syllable of the name and titles of "Steenie," the fortunate and unfortunate favourite of James I. and "baby Charles." Of all the palaces which once lined the Strand, Northumberland House is the only one which remains.

If the Strand is full of memories of the statesmen and favourites of Elizabeth, PICCADILLY brings us to the time of the Restoration. The street itself takes its name from Piccadilla Hall, a shop for the sale of piccadillas, the once fashionable peaked or turn-over collars. The CLARENCE stands on the site of the mansion of the great statesman and historian. ALBEMARLE STREET and CLARGES STREET preserve the memory of Monk, Duke of Albemarle, and of Nan Clarges, the butcher's daughter, his duchess; ARLINGTON STREET and BENNET STREET, of Henry Bennet, Earl of Arlington; CORK STREET, of Boyle, Earl of Cork; COVENTRY STREET, of Lord Keeper Coventry; DOVER STREET, JERMYN STREET, and ST. ALBAN'S PLACE, of Henry Jermyn, Earl of St. Albans, one of the heroes of Grammont's Memoirs; SACKVILLE STREET and DORSET PLACE, of Edward Sackville, Earl of Dorset; CLEVELAND ROW, of

¹ The Adelphi, with the five streets—Robert Street, John Street, George Street, James Street, and Adam Street—was built in 1760, by four brothers of the name of Adam.

the "beautiful fury," Barbara Villiers, Duchess of Cleveland and mistress of Charles II.; while KING STREET, CHARLES STREET, ST. JAMES' STREET, DUKE STREET, YORK STREET, and THE ALBANY bear the names and titles of the royal brothers, Charles II. and James, Duke of York and Albany, and are in convenient proximity to PALL MALL and the MALL in St. James's Park, where the courtiers played at *Paille Maille* while the merry monarch fed his ducks.

There are a few scattered names to remind us of persons and events memorable in later times. HARLEY STREET, OXFORD STREET, HENRIETTA STREET, CAVENDISH SQUARE, and HOLLES STREET, take their names from Harley, Earl of Oxford, and his wife Lady Henrietta Cavendish Holles. HANS PLACE and SLOANE STREET bear the names of Sir Hans Sloane, who invested his fees in the purchase of the manor of Chelsea, and in the formation of a collection of natural curiosities as celebrated as Harley's collection of MSS. or the marbles of the Earl of Arundel. PIMLICO takes its name from a celebrated character of a very different order—one Ben Pimlico, who kept a suburban tavern, first at Hoxton, but afterwards in the neighbourhood of Chelsea.¹

The dates at which other streets were built can, in many cases, be determined by the names they bear. If the SAVOY reminds of the queen of Henry III., PORTUGAL STREET, Lincoln's Inn, carries us to the time of the marriage of Charles II. QUEEN ANNE STREET, MARLBOROUGH STREET, HANOVER SQUARE, GREAT GEORGE STREET, REGENT STREET, KING WILLIAM STREET, and VICTORIA STREET, afford dates, more or less definite, of certain metropolitan extensions or improvements; while BLENHEIM STREET, QUEBEC STREET, VIGO STREET, WATERLOO BRIDGE and TRAFALGAR SQUARE are instances of that system of nomenclature which has been so extensively carried out in Paris.²

¹ The MALAKOFF, in like manner, was called from a tavern kept by Alexander Ivanovitch Malakoff, a ropemaker discharged for drunkenness from the arsenal at Sebastopol. Strange origin for a ducal title!

² The chief books on the London Streets are—Stow, *Survey of the Cities of London and Westminster*; Pennant, *Some Account of London*; Smith, *Antiquarian Rambles through the Streets of London*; Pauli, *Pictures of Old England*; Stanley, *The Study of Modern History in London*; Cunningham, *Handbook for London, Past and Present*; Timbs, *Curiosities of London*; and Mackay, *History of London*.

CHAPTER XII.

HISTORIC SITES.

Places of popular assembly—Runnimede—Moot-hill—Detmold—The Scandinavian “thingi” or parliaments—The Thingvellir of Iceland—The Thing-walls and Dingwells of Great Britain—Tynwald Hill in the Isle of Man—Battle-fields: Lichfield, Battle, Slaughter—Conflicts with the Danes—Eponymic names—Myths of Early English history—Carisbrooke—Hengist and Horsa—Cissa—Ælle—Cerdic—Offa—Maes Garmon—British chieftains—Valletta—Alexander—Names of the Roman Emperors—Modern names of this class.

In the preceding chapter it has been shown how the history of a great city tends to perpetuate itself in its street-names. It would be easy, did space permit, to apply the same method of investigation to other cities, such as Paris, Rome, or Athens. We might show, from the evidence of names, how Paris was originally confined to the little island in the Seine, upon which the cathedral of Notre Dame now stands; and how the LOUVRE was at first a hunting-seat; and the TUILERIES a tile-yard (French *tuile*, a tile). The names of the Palatine, the Vatican, and the Janiculum, of the Forum, and the Latin Gate at Rome, or of the Ceramicus, the Acropolis, and the Pnyx at Athens, would prove similarly suggestive.

But the instance of London may suffice as an example of the value of local names in city history, and in this chapter we will rather pursue another department of the subject, and collect the names of various scattered HISTORIC SITES—names which conserve the remembrance of historic personages, which denote the localities of great battles, or of places otherwise memorable in the history of the human race.

The places where popular self-government has at any time been exercised are frequently indicated by local names.

RUNNIMEDE, the “meadow of the runes,” was the ancient Anglo-Saxon field of council; and on the spot thus consecrated

to national liberty, the privileges of the great feudatories of England were afterwards secured by the *Magna Charta*. In Scotland the ancient place of national assembly was the **MOTE HILL** at *Scone*, near the ancient capital of the kingdom. This hill, perhaps the most interesting historical memorial in Scotland, has been recently removed, to improve the view from a drawing-room window. In the midst of the town of *Hawick* there is a singular conical mound called the **MOAT HILL**. We may notice also the names of the **MOOT HILL** at the eastern end of *Lyne Bridge*, and the **MOTE OF THE MARK** in *Galloway*. On the confines of the *Lake District* there are hills called **MOUTAY** and **CAERMOTE**, and there is a **MOOT HILL** at *Naseby*, all of which, as well as LUDLOW, the "people's hill," have probably served as the meeting-places of local popular assemblies. The *Nottinghamshire* mote was held under an oak in **SHERWOOD** (shire-wood), and the county of *Berks* derives its name from the *bare oak* beside which the shire mote met.

The names of the English Hundreds are often very curious and significant, guiding us for the most part to the spot appointed for the assemblage of the heads of households in prehistoric times. These places are sometimes important towns or villages, but quite as often barrows, dikes, trees, and heaths—conspicuous landmarks rather than centres of population. Thus in the single county of *Dorset* we have **HUNDREDS BARROW** Hundred, **LOOSEBARROW** Hundred, **BADBURY** Hundred, **OMBSDITCH** Hundred, **CLIFFORD TREE** Hundred, and **RUSHMORE** Hundred.

The *Stannary* Court of the *Duchy of Cornwall* is an assembly which represents, in continuous succession, the local courts of the ancient Britons. The court was formerly held in the open air, on the summit of **CROKERN TOR**, where the traveller may still trace concentric tiers of seats hewn out of the rock. The name of *Crokern Tor* seems to point to a deliberative assembly,¹ and **WISTMAN'S WOOD**, in the immediate

¹ We have the Welsh word *gragun*, to speak loud, whence comes the English verb to *croak*, to make a loud noise like a frog or raven. The *creaking* of a door and the name of the *cornerrake* are from the same root. Compare the Sanskrit *krng*, to call out, the Greek *κράψω*, and the Latin *creare*.

neighbourhood, suggests the wisdom traditionally imputed to the grave and reverend seniors who took part in the debates.

In Germany there are several places called *Ditmold*. We find the names *DETMOLD*, *DIETMALE*, *RODENDITMOL*, and *KIRCHDITMOLD*. These were all places of popular assembly, as the names imply. The first portion of the name is *diet*, people, which we have in the name of *Deutschland*. The suffix is *mal*, a place of assembly, or court of justice.

But the most noticeable traditions of ancient liberties are associated with the places where the *Things*,¹ the judicial and legislative assemblies of the Scandinavian nations, were wont to meet. These institutions, of which we find traces in all the regions colonized by the Northmen, were derived from the parent country, Norway, where there was an *Althing*, or general assembly, and four district *Things* for the several provinces. The Norwegian parliament still goes by the name of the *Storthing*, or great council.

The *Thing* usually met on some island, hill, or promontory, where its deliberations could be carried on secure from lawless disturbance. Thus the Swedish parliament used to assemble on a mound near Upsala, which still bears the name of *TINGSHOGEN* (*Thing-hough*). One of the chief attractions for Icelandic tourists is a vast sunken lava-plain which bears the name of the *THINGVELLIR*,² or "council plains." In the midst of this plain there is an isolated area, some two hundred feet long and fifty broad, which is guarded on every side by deep rifts, produced by the cooling of the lava. Across these rifts the sole access is by one narrow bridge of rock. This spot, so well protected by nature, is called the *ALTHING*, and, till the beginning of the present century, was the assembly-place of the "general council" of the whole island. A mound, in the midst of the *Althing*, bears the name of the *LÖGBERG*, the sacred "hill of laws," from whose summit, for nine hundred

¹ The word *thing* is derived from the Old Norse *tinga*, to speak, and is allied to the English word to *think*.

² Often wrongly called the *Thingvalla*. This, however, is the genitive case. The word *völlr* means a plain or field. The root is the Norse *völr*, a stick or post (Mæso-Gothic *valus*: cf. the English *goal*, a winning-post). The *völlr* takes its name from the nature of the inclosing fence, like *ton*, *ham*, *garth*, *stoke*, and *bally*.

years, all the enactments of the Althing had to be promulgated before they could receive the force of laws. Each of the twelve districts into which Iceland is divided had also its *Thing*, where the peasant-nobles carried into action their privileges of local self-government. THINGANES, THINGSKALER, ARNESTHING, THINGORE, and THINGMULI, were, as the names denote, places at which some of these subordinate assemblies were accustomed to be held.

The Northmen introduced their *Things* into England. The very name survives among us as a household word. A "meeting," according to Dr. Dasent, is the *mot thing*, or assembly of freeholders, and at the "hustings," or *house things*, the duly qualified householders still assemble to delegate their legislative powers to their representatives in parliament. In the Danelagh, as well as in most of the detached Scandinavian colonies, we find local names which prove the former existence of these *Things*.

In the Shetland Islands, SANDSTHING, AITHSTHING, DELTING, NESTING, and LUNZIESTING, were the places of assembly for the local *Things* of the several islands, which were usually held in the centre of circles of upright stones, perhaps the erection of an earlier race. The *Althing*, or general assembly, seems to have been held in the parish of TINGWALL. Here, in the midst of a small fresh-water lake, there is an island which is still called the SAWTING. On this island are four great stones, forming the seats for the officers of the court, and the access is by stepping-stones laid in the shallow waters of the lake. In the Shetlands, the old Norwegian laws are even now administered at open courts of justice, which go by the ancient name of *Lawtings*. In the Ross-shire colony we find the names of DINGWALL and TAIN, while TINWALD Hill, near Dumfries, was the assembling place of the Norse colonists who settled on the northern shore of the Solway. Not far from the centre of the Cheshire colony in the Wirall, we find the village of THINGWALL. Near Wrabness, within the limits of the little colony in the north-east of Essex, we find a place whose name, DENGEWELL, probably marks the spot where the local jurisdiction was exercised. The three neighbouring Danish parishes of Thorp le Soken, Walton le Soken, and Kirby le Soken

possessed the privilege of holding a *soke*, or local court, independent of the jurisdiction of the hundred—a vestige, probably, of their ancient Scandinavian franchises.

In the absence of all documentary evidence, I was inclined to believe that the apparently Danish names in Devonshire¹ must be explained from Saxon sources; I felt that I should hardly be justified in placing a Scandinavian colony in that county, so far removed from their compatriots in the Danelagh. But my hesitation was removed by the accidental discovery of an isolated farmhouse bearing the name of DINGWELL. It stands on a plateau, steeply scarped on three sides, and about a mile from the village of THUR-SHEL-TON, a name every syllable of which is of the Icelandic type, denoting the *fun* or enclosure round the *skaaler*, or wooden booths, which were usually erected at some little distance from the *Thingvellir* for the convenience of persons attending the meeting.² The *Thing* was inaugurated by sacrifices and religious ceremonies, which enables us to understand why the name of the deity Thor should appear in the first syllable of this name Thurshelton. These two names, Thurshelton and Dingwell, surrounded as they are by names of the Norse type, seem to prove that the Northmen must have settled in this remote corner of the island in sufficient numbers to establish their usual organized self-government.

In the Danelagh we meet with several places bearing names which may, with greater or less certainty, be regarded as meeting places of local *Things*. In Northamptonshire we have, near Kettering, a place called FINEDON, which was anciently written Thingdon, and there is a place called DINGLEY near Market Harborough. We find TINWELL in the county of Rutland, TINGRITH in Bedfordshire, and TINGEWICK, in the north of Buckinghamshire. IXWORTH IN THINGOE, near Bury St. Edmunds, was probably the meeting place of the Suffolk *Thing*. In Yorkshire, there are TINSLEY near Rotherham, and THWING near Bridlington. In Durham, on the extreme northern border of the Danelagh, we find DINSDALE, a place which is almost

¹ See p. 119 *supra*.

² Near Tingwall, in Shetland, we find SCALLOWAY, or Booth Bay. Portinscale, near Keswick, seems to be an analogous name.

entirely surrounded by one of the bends of the Tees, and is thus well protected from hostile intrusion, as is the case with so many of these sites. I cannot discover any indication of the place where the Lincolnshire *Thing* assembled, unless indeed it be at THIMBLEBY OR LEGBOURN. In the Scandinavian district of Cumberland and Westmoreland, the word *Thing* does not appear in any local name; but the Vale of LEGBERTHWAITE, no doubt, contained the *lögberg*, or "hill of laws," from which the local enactments were promulgated.

By far the most interesting of these ancient Westminsters is TYNWALD HILL in the Isle of Man. Less than a century ago the Isle of Man preserved a sort of *quasi* independence of the British crown, and it was only in the year 1764 that the Duke of Athol parted with the last of the royal rights, which had descended to him from the ancient Norwegian kings. But though the representative of the Norwegian jarls has divested himself of his regal prerogatives, the descendants of the vikings still retain a shadow of their ancient legislative powers. The old Norse *Thing* has survived continuously in the Isle of Man to the present day, though in Iceland, in Norway, and in Denmark, its functions have been intermittent, or have long ceased. The three estates still assemble every year, and no laws are valid in the island unless they have first been duly proclaimed from the summit of TYNWALD HILL. This is an ancient mound some eighteen feet in height, and constructed with four concentric circular stages, whose diameters are, respectively, 80, 27, 15, and 7 feet.

The ancient place of the coronation of the kings of England was KINGSTON in Surrey, where, in the centre of the town, is still to be seen the stone on which the Saxon monarchs sat while the ceremony was performed. TRONDHJEM, or DRONTHEIM, was in like manner the "throne home," or coronation seat of the kings of Norway, and KÖNIGSBERG, in the extreme east of Prussia, shews the way in which that agglomerated kingdom has extended itself westward from the ancient seat of the grand master of the Teutonic Knights. KINGSGATE, in the Isle of Thanet, marks the spot where Charles II. landed after his exile; and QUEENBOROUGH, in the Isle of Sheppey, is a proof of the development of the English navy in the time of Edward

III. The manor of Hull, or KINGSTON-UPON-HULL, was purchased by Edward I.; and Coningsby, Coneyby, Conington, Cunningham, Kingthorpe, Kinsby, King's Lynn, Lyme Regis, and many similar names, denote the residences, or manors, of Saxon, Danish, and English monarchs.

Local names often conserve the memory of famous battles, or sometimes they tell us of forgotten contests of which no other memorial remains.

Probably the greatest reverse ever suffered by the Roman arms was the defeat which Hannibal inflicted on Flaminus at Thrasymene. The brook which flows through this scene of slaughter is still called the SANGUINETTO, and the name of the neighbouring village of OSSAIA shews that the plain must have long been whitened by the bones of the fallen Romans.

The Teutonic division of the Cimbric horde which invaded Italy was annihilated by Marius in the year 102 B.C., and the slaughter is said to have reached the immense number of 100,000 men. The battlefield afterwards bore the name of the Campi Putridi, a name which is preserved by the Provencal village of POURRIÈRES. The Temple of Victory built by the conqueror is now the parish church of ST. VICTOIRE.

Of the great battles which have changed the course of the world's history, few are more important than the defeat of the Magyars by the Emperor Otho in the tenth century. This battle, regarded as to the magnitude of its results, can only be compared with the overthrow of the Saracens by Charles Martel. The one rescued Christianity, the other saved civilization. The Magyar host, like that of the Saracens, was all but exterminated, and the name of the LEICHFELD, or "Field of Corpses," near Augsburg, informs us of the precise locality of the fearful slaughter. The German word *leich*, a corpse, is preserved in the *lychgate* of our churchyards, where the corpse awaits the approach of the priest; and in the *lyke-wake*, or funeral feast, which is celebrated in some parts of Scotland. From this root comes the name of LICHFIELD in Hampshire, where are seven barrows. At LICHFIELD in Staffordshire, the city arms are a field surcharged with dead bodies. Tradition refers the name to the martyrdoms of a thousand

Christian converts. These names, as well as that of LECKHAMPSTEAD in Buckinghamshire, are probably memorials of battles of which history has preserved no certain record. The chroniclers tell us that in the year 1173 an army of 10,000 Flemings under Robert, Earl of Leicester, was almost totally annihilated at LACKFORD, near Bury St. Edmund's, by Richard Lucy, Chief Justice of England. LECKFORD in Hampshire may also not improbably indicate the site of a bloody battle which was gained by Cymen over the Britons in this immediate neighbourhood. The final overthrow of the Britons by Athelstan in the year 936 occurred at a place called BOLLEIT, in Cornwall. This name means in Cornish the "House of Blood."

The name of BATTLEFIELD, about three miles from Shrewsbury, is a memorial of the decisive contest which Shakespeare has so vividly brought before us; and an additional memorial of the fiery Welsh chieftain is found in an ancient tumulus near Corwen, which bears the name of DINAS MONT OWAIN GLYNDWR, and from the summit of which he is said to have been in the habit of gazing down the valley of Dee.

Close to Bannocburn is the inclosure of BLOODY FOLD, where the Earl of Gloucester fell, and the name of GILLIES HILL commemorates the station of the camp-followers who created the fatal panic.

Of the destruction of the Spanish Armada we have a geographical reminiscence in the name of PORT-NA-SPANIEN in Ireland, where one of the galleons of the Invincible Armada was dashed to pieces.

The chief struggle at the battle of Towton took place in a field called BLOODY MEADOW, where the grass still grows rank. There is a place called BATTLE FLATS north of Bosworth, though perhaps hardly near enough to be confidently referred to as the scene of the struggle. CROWN HILL, a small eminence on the plain, is pointed out as the spot where Stanley placed Richard's crown on the head of Henry VII.

KNOCKTOE, near Galway, the site of the great battle between the Earl of Kildare and the Earl of Clanricarde in the year 1504, is a corruption of *Knoc-na-tuadh*, battle-axe hill.

The flying Cavaliers, after the defeat at Naseby, were overtaken and cut to pieces at a place now called SLAUGHTERFORD.

where the road to Harborough crosses the Welland ; and a part of the route by which Monmouth's army marched to the night attack at Sedgemoor still goes by the name of **WAR LANE**.

The names of the town of **BATTLE** in Sussex, and of **BATTLE FLATS** near Stamford Bridge, have already been mentioned. **SENLAC** (*Sangue Lac*), the Norman name of the battle-field of Hastings, still survives as a local name in the neighbourhood of the town of Battle. **STANDARD HILL**, close by, is said to be the place where the Conqueror raised his standard previous to the commencement of the engagement, and **MONTJOIE**, one of the four wards of the town, commemorates the spot to which he rode in triumph at the conclusion of the fight.

The Battle of the Standard was fought near Northallerton. Here a farm called **STANDARD HILL** marks the position of the three Yorkshire standards ; and a mile to the north a farm called **SCOTS PITS** takes its name from the trenches into which the slaughtered Scots were thrown.

About six miles south of Poictiers there is a place called **MAUPERTUIS**, a name supposed to commemorate the exact site of the battle-field which proved so disastrous to the chivalry of France. Frederick the Great's victory over the Austrians at Hohenfriedberg has given the name of **SIEGESBERG**, or "Victory Hill," to an eminence which stands within the confines of the battle-field.

The terror which was inspired by the inroads of the Danes, and the joy with which their discomfiture was hailed, is evidenced by numerous local names, which are often associated with traditional battle-legends which still linger among the surrounding villagers. Such a tradition is connected with a camp in Hampshire called Ambrose Hole, hard by which runs a rivulet called **DANESTREAM**. At **SLAUGHTERFORD** in Wiltshire, and at **BLEDLOE** (*bloody hilaw*) in Buckinghamshire, there are traditions that great slaughters of the Danes took place. **ENGLEFIELD** in Berkshire was the scene of a victory which the men of Wessex obtained over the Danes in the year 870. In the Saxon Chronicle we have an account of the great victory gained by Cnut over Eadmund Ironside, which led to the division of the kingdom between the two monarchs. The Chronicle places the battle at Assandun in Essex. Near

Billericay there is a place now called Assingdon, and in the neighbourhood we find twenty barrows, and the names of CANEWDON and BATTLEBRIDGE. At KNUTSFORD in Cheshire Cnut also gained a battle. On CAMPHILL, near Rochdale, the Danes are said to have encamped on the eve of the battle that was fought in the neighbourhood; and KILLDANES, the name of the valley below Camphill, tells us the story of the bloody day. Near Stow-on-the-Wold in Gloucestershire is a Danish earthwork called Bury Camp, and an adjacent village bears the name of SLAUGHTER. In a field called KNAPE DANE in the parish of Nettlecombe, a vast quantity of bones was found, supposed to be those of the Danes who landed at Watchet in the year 918. At DANEBOURY near Chelmsford, and at DANESBANKS in the parish of Chartham in Kent, the outlines of camps are still to be traced. GRAVENHILL is also the legendary scene of a battle with the Danes. It is surrounded with entrenchments, and is covered with mounds, which are probably the graves of the fallen warriors. At DANES GRAVES on the Yorkshire wolds numerous small tumuli are still visible. The name of DANESFORD, in Shropshire, is supposed to be a memorial of the Danes who wintered at the neighbouring town of Quatford in the year 896. DANTSEY, or "Danes Island," in Wiltshire, was formerly the property of the family of the Easterlings, a name usually given to the Vikings from the East. WARE in Hertfordshire seems to have been the place at which Alfred constructed his *weir* across the river Lea, in order to cut off the retreat of a Danish fleet. On Brent Knoll near Athelney, in Somersetshire, is a camp which tradition ascribes to Alfred, and at the foot of the hill, half a mile from its summit, stands the village of BATTLEBURY. There is also a camp near Salisbury which goes by the name of BATTLESBURY; and there is a place called BATTLEWICK near Colchester. By the side of the Dee in Scotland there is an ancient earthwork called NORMAN (Northmen's) DIKES, in the front of which there is a piece of land which bears the name of BLOODY STRIPE. Near Burnham in Norfolk there is a camp surrounded by tumuli, the road leading to which goes by the name of BLOODGATE. At Chelsham in Surrey there is a Roman camp crowning the summit of a knoll called BOTTLE OR RATLE HILL. Two Roman

camps in Forfarshire go by the names of BATTLE DIKES and WAR DIKES. In Perthshire there is a place called BLAIRINROAN, which means the "field of division." This has been identified as the probable site of the battle of the Mons Grapius, in which the Ninth Legion, under Agricola, narrowly escaped destruction. Close at hand there is a Roman camp, and some upright monoliths which are locally known as the ROMAN STONES. There is a camp near Caterham called WAR COPPIE; and the name of CATERHAM itself may perhaps be referred to the Celtic word *cath*, battle. The name of the Caturiges, "the battle kings," and the personal names of Catullus, Cadwallon, Cadwallader, St. Chad, and Katleen, contain this word. CADBURY, a name which occurs in Somersetshire and in Devon, means the "battle entrenchment." CATERTHUN, a remarkable Celtic fortress which overlooks Strathmore, is no doubt "Battle Hill." The numerous Cat Stanes in Scotland are supposed to be memorials of battles. Such are the CATT STANE in Kirkliston parish, and the CAIG STONE near Edinburgh. From the Anglo-Saxon *camp*, battle, we have a few names like CAMPTON and KEMPSTON in Bedfordshire. The Nicene Creed was framed in NICÆA, a city whose name, like those of NICOPOLIS, the Italian NICE, the Egyptian CAIRO, and the Indian FUTEHPORE, is a record of victory.

In the case of several of these battle-fields we find traditions which assign a local habitation to the names of British chieftains or Anglo-Saxon kings. It is possible that in some of these instances minute fragments of historic truth have been conserved, but it is needless to say that the greatest caution must be exercised as to the conclusions which we allow ourselves to draw. The traditions are generally vague and obscure, and the personages whose names are associated with these sites have often only a mythical, or, to speak technically, an *eponymous* existence. This convenient phrase is used to convey the suggestion that a personal name has been evolved by popular speculation to account for some geographical term, the true meaning of which has not been understood.

A full discussion of this subject would form a curious and important chapter in what we may call the history of History.

Most nations have supposed themselves to be descended

from some mythical or eponymic ancestor. The Lydians, the Phœnicians, the Pelasgians, the Dorians, the Æolians, the Hellenes, the Sicilians, and the Italians, have respectively traced their origin to mythical personages whom they called Lydus, Phœnix, Pelasgus, Dorus, Æolus, Hellen, Siculus, and Italus. Rome was said to have been built by Romulus; Nineveh by Ninus; Memphis by Menes. When we come down to a later time we are encountered by the still more extravagant absurdities which fill the pages of Geoffrey of Monmouth, Layamon, Wace, Matthew Paris, and Matthew of Westminster, by whom the origin of all the nations and cities of Europe is traced to heroes of the Trojan war. We are gravely told that France takes its name from Francus, a son of Hector, and Britain from Brute, Prydain, or Pryd, a son of Æneas; that Lisbon (Olisipo) was built by Ulysses; and Paris by the well-known son of Priam. Tours was the burial-place of a Trojan named Turonus, and Troyes was, of course, a colony from Troy. Nürnberg was built by Nero, and Prussia takes its name from one Prussus, a brother of Augustus. But these are modest pretensions when compared with that of the Scots, who claimed to be descended from Scota, a daughter of Pharaoh, while the Saracens are assigned to Sarah the wife of Abraham.

These wild absurdities are mostly the creation of authors of a late date, and seldom conceal any esoteric truths. The case is often different with the earliest legends. Thus we are told that Pedias was the wife of Cranaus, one of the mythical kings of Attica. Under this disguise we recognize a statement of the fact that Attica is formed by the union of the mountain district (*sparaōc*, rocky), and the plain (*πεδιάc*, level).

But the extravagances of Geoffrey of Monmouth, or the more recondite myths of Grecian history, concern us less nearly than the eponymic names which fill the earlier pages of Beda and the Saxon Chronicle. These narratives are still regarded as historical by the great mass of half-educated Englishmen, who seem to have hardly a conception that, in the ordinary school histories of England, the chapter "On the arrival of the Saxons" relates the deeds of personages who, in all probability, have only an eponymic existence.

To take a few instances. The name of PORTSMOUTH undoubtedly dates from the time when the commodious harbour was used as a *portus* by the Romans. But when we read in the Saxon Chronicle that Portsmouth derives its name from a Saxon chieftain of the name of Port, who landed there, we conclude at once that the name of Port is *eponymic*, or, in other words, that no such personage ever existed except in the imagination of some early historical speculator, the name of the person having been invented to account for the name of the place. Again, CARISBROKE, in the Isle of Wight, was anciently written *Wiht-gara-byrig*. Respecting the etymology of this name there can be little doubt. *Wiht* is a corruption of *Vectis*, the Roman name of the island. The inhabitants of the island would be called *Wiht-wara*, and the chief town of the island would be called *Wiht-gara-byrig*, "the burgh of the men of Wight," just as Canterbury, or *Cant-wara-byrig*, is "the burgh of the men of Kent." But when the Saxon Chronicle asserts that *Wiht-gara-byrig* was the burgh of a Saxon chief named *Wihtgar*, who was buried there, we do not hesitate to affirm that the name of *Wihtgar*, like that of *Port*, is *eponymic*. But we should undoubtedly be wrong were we to extend our scepticism to some other cases. For instance, we read in a later and more historical portion of the Saxon Chronicle, and in the Latin version which bears the name of Florence, that King *Harthacnut* drank himself to death at a feast which *Osgod Clapha*, one of the great nobles of *Wessex*, gave in his house at *Lambeth* to celebrate the marriage of his daughter *Gytha* with *Tovi the Proud*. In this case there is a very high probability that the London suburb of *CLAPHAM* takes its name from the *ham* of the Saxon thane. Or to take another case of a somewhat different character, we find near *Christchurch*, in *Hampshire*, a place called *TYRRELL'S FORD*, around which a tradition used to linger that here *Tyrrell* passed on the day of the death of *Rufus*. There is nothing intrinsically improbable about this tradition, and *Tyrrell* is certainly not an *eponymus*. We may even go so far as to lend an ear to the assertion that *Jack Cade* was killed at *CAT STREET*, near *Heathfield*, in *Sussex*—especially when we find that the name was anciently written *Cade Street*.

Bearing in mind, then, the necessity of great caution as to the eponymic character of many of the heroes who figure in Beda and the Saxon Chronicle, we may proceed to enumerate a few of the more conspicuous of the localized traditions of the Saxon conquest.

Whether the names of Hengist and Horsa are wholly eponymic, or whether there remains a substratum of historic fact, after all due concessions have been made to the demands of modern criticism, is a question respecting which scholars are not agreed. But we find their names in many places. Thus at HENGISTBURY HEAD, on the Hampshire coast, there is a large funeral barrow protected by an entrenchment; and a tumulus of flints at HORSTED, in Sussex, is said to mark the sepulchre of Horsa. There is also a mound near the castle wall of Conisbrough which bears the name of Hengist. Camden asserts that it was his tomb; and we learn from Polydore Vergil that in the sixteenth century a local tradition still survived respecting a great battle which had been fought upon the spot. Henry of Huntingdon informs us that Hengist and Horsa fought a battle with the Picts and Scots at Stamford, in Lincolnshire. A local tradition affirms that the Saxons came from Kent by sea, and landed near Peterborough, after sailing up the Nene. This tradition is supported by the fact, that at about two miles from Peterborough there is an ancient entrenchment which goes by the name of HORSEY HILL. There is a camp near Chesterford in Essex, called HINGESTON BARROWS. We have also the names of HINKSEY near Oxford, anciently *Hengestesige*; HENSTRIDGE in Somerset, anciently *Hengestesriug*; HINXWORTH in Hertfordshire, anciently *Haingesteworde*; and HENGESTON, anciently *Hengestesdun*, in Cornwall. There are many other names of the same class. The numerous Horsleys and Hinkleys are probably only forest *leys* or pastures for horse or steed (*hengst*). Other names, such as two Horsteads in Sussex, and one in Norfolk, Horsham in Sussex and in Norfolk, Horsey in Norfolk, and Horsell in Sussex, certainly seem specially to connect some person, or persons, bearing the name of Horsa with the two English counties of Sussex and Norfolk.

According to the Saxon Chronicle the kingdom of the South Saxons was founded by *Ælle* and his three sons, *Cymen*,

Wlencing, and Cissa. If these names are not altogether eponymic, as is probably the case, the account in the Chronicle receives very remarkable confirmation from local names. The landing is said to have taken place at KEYNOR in Selsea, anciently *Cymenesora*, or Cymen's shore, where we may suppose the eldest son was left to guard the ships while the father and the brothers advanced into the interior. We find the name of *Ælle* at ELSTEAD in Sussex and ELSTEAD in Surrey.¹ The name of LANCING near Shoreham is certainly very remarkably coincident with that of Wlencing. The name of Cissa may be sought at CISSBURY, a rude camp on a lofty hill near Worthing, as well as at another camp in Wiltshire called CHISBURY; also at CISSANHAM in Hampshire, and at CHICHESTER, anciently *Cissan-easter*, the "fortress of Cissa," who, according to the Chronicle, succeeded in taking the old Roman city, and made it the capital of his kingdom of the South Saxons.

The kingdom of Wessex was founded, we are told, by Cerdic, through whom Queen Victoria may claim to be lineally descended from Woden! The name of Cerdic we find at his town of CHARD, and also at CHARFORD, anciently *Cerdices-ford*, where was fought the decisive battle which gave the Saxons the supremacy as far west as the Hampshire Avon. *Cerdices-ora*, where the Chronicle asserts that Cerdic landed, may perhaps be CHARMOUTH in Dorset. The name of LICHMERE, the moor of corpses, not far from Charford, seems to mark the precise locality of the struggle, and is of a more definite historic character. The nephew of Cerdic was the eponymic Wihtgar of Carisbrooke Castle, whose claims to an historical existence have already been discussed.

In SEWARDSTONE near Waltham Abbey we have, perhaps, the name of Seward, king of the East Saxons; and Offa, another king of the same people, had a palace and a tomb at OFFLEY near Hitchin. Another Offa, king of the Mercians, had a palace at OFFENHAM in Worcestershire, and in the year

¹ There was another *Ælle*, founder of the Anglian kingdom of Northumbria. To him we may perhaps refer Ellakirk, Ellaby, Ellard, Ellerbeck, Ellerburn, and other Yorkshire names. Ellescroft is said to be the burial place of the *Ælle* who was killed in a battle with Regner Lodbrok.

773 he is said to have gained a victory over Eadmund, king of Kent, at OTFORD on the Darent. The name of Wuffa, king of the East Angles, may perhaps be found at UFFORD in Suffolk. RENDLESHAM, in the same county, was in the seventh century the residence of Redwald, another king of the East Angles. Among other Anglian traditions we are told that King Atla of Norfolk was the founder of ATTLEBURY, and that the name of Bebbe, queen of Ida of Northumbria, is to be found in *Bebban-burh*, now BAMBOROUGH, near Berwick-upon-Tweed. Oswald, a Christian prince of Mercia, gave his name to OSWESTRY, where he fell fighting against the heathen Penda, who ordered the body of his foe to be cut into pieces, and suspended on three crosses in derision of his faith. The strong natural fortress of EDINBURGH bears the name of Edwin, king of Northumbria, who extended his kingdom to the shores of the Forth.

Ammianus Marcellinus, a more trustworthy authority than the earlier portion of the Saxon Chronicle, says, that Valentinian sent over to Britain one Fraomarius, the king of the Bucinobantes, an Alemannic tribe near Mayence. These names are perhaps preserved at BRAMERTON and four BUCKENHAMS, all in Norfolk.

Attempts have been made to identify the spots selected for an abode by other less distinguished settlers. The results are of course highly conjectural, to say the least, but they are perhaps sufficiently curious to justify the insertion of a few specimens in a note.¹

¹ Thus we have—

<i>Personal name.</i>	<i>Ancient local name.</i>	<i>Modern local name.</i>
Heremod . . .	{ Harmestone (<i>Domesday</i>) Hermesthorpe (<i>Domesday</i>) Hermodesworde (<i>Domesday</i>)	Harmestone, <i>Lincoln.</i> Harmthorpe, <i>Lincoln.</i> Harmondsworth, <i>Mid.</i>
Heorogar . . .	{ Herigerby (<i>Domesday</i>) Helgiby (<i>Domesday</i>)	Harrowby, <i>Lincoln.</i> Hellaby, <i>Yorks.</i>
Halga	{ Helgefelt (<i>Domesday</i>) Halgeforde (<i>Cod. Dip.</i> No. 483) Halganstok (<i>Cod. Dip.</i> No. 701)	Hellifield, <i>Yorks.</i> Halliford, <i>Mid.</i> Halstock, <i>Dorset.</i>
Wær mund . . .	{ Wær mundes hlæw (<i>Cod. Dip.</i> No. 1368) Wær mundesham (<i>Cod. Dip.</i> No. 18)	Wärnlow, <i>Worce.</i> Mundham, <i>Sussex.</i>
Scylf	Scylstun (<i>Cod. Dip.</i> No. 775)	Shilton, <i>Oxford.</i>
Bedca	Bedan ford (<i>Saxon Chronicle</i>)	Bedford.
Childeric . . .	Hildericesham (<i>Domesday</i>)	Hildersham, <i>Yorks.</i>

The British traditions conserved in local names are often more trustworthy than those of the Saxon period. There is a high probability that MAES GARMON near Mold was the scene of the famous Alleluia victory, which was obtained by St. Garmon over the Picts. The good bishop placed the members of his Church militant in ambush, and when the invaders were fairly entangled in the intricacies of the valley, a loud shout of Alleluia from the Welsh created a panic which enabled them to gain an easy but decisive victory. PWLL-MEURIG in Monmouthshire is the site of a battle in which the Welsh king Meurig was slain by the Saxons. The CARADOC, the most picturesque of the Shropshire hills, is crowned by an earthwork bearing the name of Caer Caradoc, and here, as tradition affirms, was the stronghold of Caractacus.¹

A camp near Verulamium, called OISTER HILLS, has been supposed to bear the name of the Roman general Ostorius, and we have a CÆSAR'S CAMP near Farnham, and a VESPASIAN'S CAMP in Wiltshire. CHILHAM in Kent was anciently called *Julham*, and is supposed to be the site of the battle fought by Julius Cæsar, in which Laberius was slain. This supposition is curiously corroborated by a tradition which calls a large tumulus in the neighbourhood by the name of JULABER'S GRAVE. According to the Chronicles, it fell to the lot of Catigern, a Kentish chieftain, to oppose the earliest invasion of the Saxons. We are told that he fought a battle with the forces of Hengist and Horsa in the neighbourhood of Aylesford. On the summit of the downs which overlook the battle-field there is a Celtic tomb, constructed of vast vertical and horizontal slabs of sandstone. This, the most remarkable megalithic erection in the south-eastern portion of the kingdom, goes by the name of KITS COTY HOUSE, and may not improbably bear the name of the British prince. We also read that the body of Ambrosius, the successor of Vortigern, was buried, according to his dying request, at AMBRESBURY on Salisbury Plain. There is also a large camp in Epping Forest called AMBRESBURY BANKS.

In the year 945 the British population of Cumbria, under a

¹ The real name of Caractacus was probably Cradock, which is still a common surname in the West of England.

chief who bore the name of Donald, made a final and unsuccessful attempt to shake off the Saxon yoke. A cairn at the summit of the desolate pass which leads from Keswick to Ambleside is called DUNMAILRAISE, and in all probability it marks the precise scene of the struggle with Eadmund, as well as the burial-place of the British leader. In Strathearn there is a barrow which goes by the name of CARN-CHAINICHIN, that is, the Cairn of Kenneth. This name no doubt preserves the memory of the burial-place of Kenneth IV. of Scotland, who in the year 1003 was slain by Malcolm II. in a battle which was undoubtedly fought in the near neighbourhood of the cairn. An entrenchment on Barra Hill in Aberdeenshire bears the name of CUMMIN'S CAMP, and thus preserves the memory of the defeat of Comyn, Earl of Buchan, by Robert Bruce; while DALRY, the "king's field," in Perthshire, is the spot where John of Lorn defeated Bruce, and from whence he tracked him with blood-hounds, as is so inimitably told in the "Tales of a Grandfather."

The names of GIBRALTAR and TARIFA have already been noticed. VALETTA, the port and chief town of Malta, preserves the name of John Parisot de la Vallette, the heroic Grand Master of the Knights of St. John. Together with the suburb of VITTORIOSA it was founded in the year 1566, at the close of the memorable siege in which some 500 knights, assisted by 9,000 men-at-arms, successfully withstood for four months the assaults of an army of 30,000 Turks, until at last there survived only 600 of the Christians, utterly worn out by the toils and perils of the siege. One of the gates of Valetta hands down the memory of a much later siege. It is called the PORT DES BOMBES, from its bearing the marks of the cannonade which took place when the French were attacked by the English and Maltese.

The rulers of the ancient world seem to have anxiously desired to stamp their names upon cities of their own creation. Of the fifteen cities upon which Alexander the Great bestowed his name, only six retain it, and only two still possess any geographical importance. The name of Alexandria in Egypt has been corrupted into the Arabic form of ISCANDERIEH, and Alexandria in Bokhara is now SAMERCAND. The city of

Alexandria which was built near the battle-field of Issus, though now a miserable village, has given a name to the Bay of SCANDEROON or ISKENDEROON. ALEXANDRETTA and CAN-DAHAR still maintain an obscure existence.¹ Antiochus and Seleucus, and the princes of their dynasties, followed the example of their great captain. There were ten cities called Antiochia, and seven called Seleucia; but while the once important name of SELEUCIA has almost vanished from the map, being retained only by the Cilician village of SELEFKIEH, Antioch, on the Orontes, now ANTAKIEH, still ranks among the great cities of the East. Philippi, now FELIBEDJIK, built by the father of Alexander, would be now forgotten were it not for the epistle addressed by St. Paul to its inhabitants; and the mention of PHILADELPHIA in the Apocalypse still causes us to bear in mind that it was built by Attalus Philadelphus, king of Pergamus.

The names of the Roman Emperors are scattered over Europe, and some of them are found under very curious phonetic disguises. Who would expect, for instance, to find the name of Cæsar in Jersey, a name which nevertheless is probably a corruption of Cæsarea?² In the East the phonetic changes have been less; the Cæsareas in Palestine and Cilicia are now called KAISARIYEH; and KESRI, on the Dardanelles, is probably a corruption of the same name. The city of Cæsarea Jol, built by Juba in honour of Augustus, is now ZERSHELL in Algeria. Two of the most curious of these transmutations are those of Cæsarea Augusta into ZARAGOSSA, and Pax Augusta into BADAJOZ. Augusta Emerita has been clipped down into MERIDA. Augustodunum is now AUTUN, and Augusta is AOSTA and AUGIA. We find the same Imperial name preserved in AUGSBURG, AUGST in Canton Bâle and in Canton Zürich, AOUST in the department of the Drôme, AUCH near Toulouse, and the AUST passage over the Severn.

¹ ALESSANDRIA, an important fortress in Piedmont, takes its name from a Roman Pope. Several places in Russia and Siberia are called ALEXANDROV and ALEXANDRIA, from the Russian Emperor.

² The names of GUERNSEY and CHERBOURG are possibly to be traced to a similar origin, as well as Jerbourg in Guernsey; though it is more probable that the first is Norse, and that the root of the two latter is the Celtic word *Caer*.

The names of Julius and Julia we have in LOUDON (Juliodunum), BEJA in Portugal (Pax Julia), TRUXILLO in Spain (Turris Julia, or Castra Julia), JÜLICH or JULIERS (Juliacum), the valley of ZSIL (Julia) in Hungary, pronounced *Jul*, ZUGLIO (Julium), ITUCCI (Victus Julius), and LILLEBONNE (Julia bona); while FRIULI, FORLI, and FREJUS are all corruptions of Forum Julii. ORLEANS, VALENCIENNES, GRENOBLE, and ADRIANOPLIS, bear the names of the Emperors Aurelian, Valentinian, Gratian, and Hadrian, by whom they were respectively founded or rebuilt. Forum Aurelii is now FIORA, Aurelia or Aureliana is ORLEANS, Claudii Forum is KLAGENFURT, and PAMPELUNA and LODI (Laus Pompeii) bear the name of Pompey. TIBERIAS, in Palestine, was built by Herod Antipas in honour of his imperial friend and master. Constantius Chlorus gave his name to CONSTANCE or CONSTANZ on the Boden See, and to COUTANCES (Constantia) in Normandy, where Roman antiquities are still occasionally found. The surrounding district, now called the CÔTANTIN, exhibits very curiously a parallel but independent corruption of the name Constantinium. KUSTENDJE is the Turkish corruption of Constantiana. CONSTANTINEH is the strongest place in Algeria. Constantine, the son of Constantius, had a palace a few miles from Trêves, at a place now called CONZ, a name which, after long obscurity, is again becoming audible among men, in the novel character of a great railway junction. I could not but think, as I once whiled away a tedious hour in the waiting-room at Conz, of the waiting-rooms on the same spot once thronged by the nobles of Western Europe, worshipping the rising sun who was afterwards to imprint his name on CONSTANTINOPLE, the new capital of the Roman world.

The successive rulers and conquerors of India have striven to stamp their names upon her cities. Thus we have AURUNGABAD, HYDERABAD, FEROZEPORE, SHAHJEHANPORE and RUNJEETGURH; together with hideous hybrid compounds belonging to the period of the English rule, such as CAMPBELLPORE, MORELLGUNJ, EDWARDESABAD, and FRAZERPET.

Of the modern cities which are thus inscribed with the dates of their foundation, ST. PETERSBURG, ADELAIDE, and VICTORIA, the capitals of three distant realms, occur at once

to the memory. EKATERINENBURG was founded by the great Empress Catherine. BONIFACIO, on the strait between Corsica and Sardinia, was built by Boniface, Lord of Pisa, in the ninth century. CHRISTIANIA, CHRISTIANSTAD, and CHRISTIAN-SAND, are memorials of the subjection of Norway and Sweden to the crown of Denmark in the seventeenth century, during the reign of Christian IV. of Denmark. The little kinglets of Germany, otherwise unknown to fame, have not been slow in endeavouring to rescue their obscure names from oblivion by a geographical immortality of this kind. As we fly past upon the railway, the names of CARLSRUHE, FRIEDRICHSHAFEN, LUDWIGSHAFEN, LUDWIGSBURG, or WILHELMSBAD may, perhaps, induce the traveller to endeavour to learn from his open Murray the deeds of the monarchs who have thus eagerly striven after fame.

A far more inconvenient practice prevails in the United States, where the names of popular Presidents have been bestowed so liberally on towns and counties as to occasion no little confusion. There are no less than 169 places which bear the name of Washington, 86 that of Jefferson, 132 that of Jackson, while Munroe and Harrison have respectively to be contented with 71 and 62 places named in their honour.¹

¹ On "Things," see Dasent, *Story of Burnt Njal*; Baring-Gould, *Iceland*; Worsaae, *Danes and Norwegians*; and Train, *Isle of Man*. On Eponymic names consult Pott, *Mytho-Etymologie*, in Kuhn's *Zeitschrift*, vol. ix; Lappenberg, *Anglo-Saxon Kings*; Haigh, *Conquest of Britain*; Kemble, *Codex Diplomaticus*; Buttmann, *Mythologus*; Welsford, *Origin of the English Language*.

CHAPTER XIII.

SACRED SITES.

Local vestiges of Saxon heathendom—Tiw, Frea, Woden, Thor, Balder—Celtic deities—Teutonic demigods—Wayland Smith—Old Scratch—Old Nick—The Nightmare—Sacred groves and temples—Vestiges of Slavonic heathendom—The Classic Pantheon—Conversion of the Northern nations—Paulinus at Goodmanham—“Llan” and “Kil”—The Hermits of the Hebrides—The local saints of Wales—Places of pilgrimage—The monastic houses.

DAY after day, as the weeks run round, we have obtruded upon our notice the names of the deities who were worshipped by our pagan forefathers. This heathenism is indeed so deeply ingrained into our speech, that we are accustomed daily, without a thought, to pronounce the once sacred names of Tiw, Woden, Thunor, Frea, and Sætere. These names are so familiar to us, that we are apt to forget how little is really known of the mythology of those heathen times. We have, it is true, Beowulf and the Traveller's Song, the verse Edda, and other parallel Norse and Teutonic legends, but the Anglo-Saxon literature dates only from the Christian period, and proceeds mostly from the pens of Churchmen, who naturally preferred to recount thaumaturgic histories of Christian saints, and willingly allowed the pagan legends to die away out of the memories of men. So small, in fact, are the materials at our disposal for an account of the Anglo-Saxon Pantheon, that the very name of Sætere is conjectural—it is not found in any literary document till long after the extinction of the Anglo-Saxon paganism—and it would almost appear as if the name, the attributes, and the culte of this deity had been constructed

in comparatively recent times, in order to illustrate the assumed etymology of the word Saturday.¹ Our knowledge of Anglo-Saxon mythology being thus scanty, it will bear to be supplemented by the information which may be derived from local names.

We may arrive at some vague estimate of the relative mythological importance of the various Anglo-Saxon deities by means of a comparison of the number of places which severally bear their names, and which were probably dedicated to their worship. Judging by this standard, we conclude that Tiw, Frea, and Sætere, had but a small hold on the religious affections of the people; for TEWESLEY in Surrey, Great TEW and TEW DUNSE in Oxfordshire, TEWIN in Hertfordshire, DEWERSTONE in Devon, FRATHORPE and FRIDAYTHORPE in Yorkshire, FRAISTHORPE in Holderness, FREASLEY² in Warwickshire, three FRIDAYSTREETS in Surrey and one in Suffolk, SATTERLEIGH in Devon, and SATTERTHWAITE in Lancashire, seem to be the only places which bear their names.

But of the prevalence of the worship of Woden and Thunor we have wide-spread evidence. WEDNESBURY in Staffordshire, WISBOROW HILL in Essex, WANBOROUGH in Surrey, WANBOROUGH in Wilts, WEMBURY in Devon, two WARNBOROUGHS in Hampshire, WOODNESBOROUGH in Wilts, the Kentish tumulus called WINSBOROUGH, and WOODBRIDGE in Suffolk, are all corruptions of the Anglo-Saxon word *Wodnes-beorh*, a name which indicates the existence of a mound or other similar erection dedicated to Woden. WANSTROW in Somerset was formerly *Wodnestreow*, and WANSDIKE in Wiltshire was *Wodnesdic*. WODEN HILL on Bagshot Heath, WONSTON in Hampshire, WAMBROOK in Dorset, WEDNESHOUGH in Lancashire, WAMPOOL in Cumberland, WANSFORD in Northamptonshire and in Yorkshire, WANSTEAD in Essex, WAMDEN in Bucks, WADLEY in Berks, two WANSLEYS and WEDNESFIELD in

¹ That the worship of Sætere was very local, appears also from the fact that Saturday, as a name for the last day of the week, is found only in the Frisian, Anglo-Saxon, and other Low-German languages. *Laugardagr*, the Norse equivalent for Saturday, the Swedish *Lördag*, and the Danish and Norwegian *Löversdag*, mean the washing-day, or laving-day; if, indeed, they do not refer to the Scandinavian deity *Loki*.

² Fraisthorpe and Freasley are more probably *Frisian* settlements.

Staffordshire, WENDON in Essex and in Somerset, WEDESLEY in Derbyshire, WEDNESHAM in Cheshire, WANTHWAITE in Cumberland, and WONERSH in Surrey, with other more doubtful names of the same class, enable us to form some estimate of how wide was the diffusion of Woden's worship.

The Scandinavian Thor was worshipped by the Anglo-Saxons under the name of Thunor, a name identical with the English word *thunder* and the German equivalent *Donner*. A laborious comparison of the Teutonic and Indian myths has enabled Mannhardt to establish the original identity of Thunor and Indra. The names also of Indra and Thunor, different as they may seem, are, no doubt, ultimately identical. We have seen (p. 138, *supra*) that *udra* and *udan* are related Sanskrit words, meaning water. The first gives us the name of Indra, the second that of Donnor or Thunor, both of whom are the storm and rain gods; both were born out of the water, both fill the rivers, and pour the milk of the cloud-cows of heaven upon the earth. We find traces of the worship of this deity in the names of THUNDERSFIELD in Surrey, two places called THUNDERSLEIGH in Essex and one in Hants, as well as THUNDRIDGE in Herts and THUNDERHILL in Surrey. To the name of Thor we may assign THURSLEY in Surrey, THURLEIGH in Bedfordshire, KIRBY THORE in Westmoreland, THURSCROSS in Yorkshire, THURSTON in Suffolk, THURSTABLE and THURLOW in Essex, THURSFIELD in Staffordshire, THURSFORD in Norfolk, TURSDALE in Durham, THURSHELTON in Devon, THURSBY in Cumberland, THURSO in Caithness, TORNESS in Shetland, and THORIGNY in Normandy, all of which, as we have seen, are in regions settled more or less by Scandinavian colonists. In some of these cases it is probable that the name may have been derived from some Viking who bore the name of Thor. The Anglo-Saxon names, however, are not liable to this ambiguity, since it does not appear that any Anglo-Saxon—more timid, or more reverent than the Northman—ever dared to assume the name of the dreaded Thunor.

The curious fact that no names of Saxon heathendom are to be found in Salop or Herefordshire shews that the conquest of those counties was not effected till after the adoption of Christianity.

Names like BALDERBY or BALDERTON may probably be derived from the personal name Balder, rather than from that of the deity. Pol, another form of the name of the god Balder, is probably to be found in such names as POLBROOK, POLSTEAD, POLSDEN, and POLSDON. BELL HILL and HILL BELL are probably vestiges of a still earlier *cultus*—Celtic, or possibly Semitic. It has been thought that there must have been some original connexion, etymologic or mythologic, between the Syrian Baal, the Celtic Bel or Belen, the Sclavonic Biel-bog, and the Teutonic Pol. To the Celtic deity we may probably assign the local names of BELAN, near Trefeglwys in Montgomeryshire, BELAN near Newtown, two BELAN BANKS in Shropshire, and the BAAL HILLS in Yorkshire, besides three mountains called BELCH in the Vosges and the Black Forest. BALERIUM, the ancient name of the Land's End, may possibly be due to the Phoenicians. BEL TOR in Devon may be either Teutonic, Celtic, or Semitic. Several of the Devonshire Tors seem to bear names derived from a primeval mythology. MIS TOR and HAM TOR have been supposed to bear Semitic names derived from Misor, the moon, and Ham or Ammon. The name of HESSARY TOR can with greater confidence be referred to the Celtic deity Esus or Hesus,¹ mentioned by Lucan—

“ Teutates, horrensque feris altaribus Hesus,
Et Taranis Scythice non mitior ara Diana.”

The Celtic deity Taith referred to in these lines under the name of Teutates, must not be confounded with the Teutonic Tiw, though the names are probably not unconnected, as we find that the word was used as the name of the Deity by all the Aryan nations. The Sanskrit *déva*, the Greek *θεός*, the Latin *deus*, the Lithuanian *déwas*, the Erse *dia*, and the Welsh *dew* are all identical in meaning. The etymology of the word seems to point to the corruption of a monotheistic faith. The Sanskrit word *dyáus* means the expanse of blue sky, the heaven. This sense is retained in the Latin word *dies*, and in the phrase *sub Jove*, “in the open air.” Jupiter, Diupiter, or

¹ Cf. the Sanskrit *Asura*, the supreme, self-existent Spirit, a name probably derived from a root *as* = esse. A statue inscribed with the name of Esus has been exhumed at Paris.

Diespiter, is the "heavenly father." Places called **TOT HILL**, **TOOT HILL**, or **TOOTER HILL**, are very numerous, and may possibly have been dedicated to the worship of Taith.

The word **Easter**, as we learn from Beda, is derived from the name of **Eostre**, or **Ostāra**,¹ the Anglo-Saxon goddess of Spring, to whom the month of April was sacred. As in other instances, the Catholic clergy seem to have given the heathen festival a Christian import, and to have placed "Our Lady" on the throne previously occupied by the virgin goddess of the spring. She seems to have bestowed her name on two parishes in Essex which are called **GOOD EASTER** and **HIGH EASTER** (**Estra** in Domesday); we find also the more doubtful names of **EASTERFORD** in the same county, **EASTERLEAKE** in Notts, and **EASTERMEAR** in Hants.

The name of **Hel**, the mistress of the gloomy under-world, seems to be confined to Yorkshire; it may possibly be preserved in the names of **HELLIFIELD**, **HELLATHYRNE**, **HELWITH**, **TWO HEALEYS**, **HEALIGH**, and **HELAGH**, all in Yorkshire. **HELWELL** in Devonshire is probably only the covered well, the word **hell** originally meaning only the "covered" place. Thus a wound *heals* when it becomes covered with skin. The *heel* is that part of the foot which is covered by the leg. A *helmet* covers the head. The *hull* is the covered part of a ship. To *helye* potatoes is to clamp or tump them. In Kent, to *heal* a child is to cover it up in its cradle, and to *heal* a house is to put on the roof or covering. A *hellier* is a slater.

Of the mythic heroes of Scandinavian legend, the name of **Weland**, the Northern Vulcan, who fabricates the arms of the heroes of the early Sagas, is preserved at a place in Berkshire called **WAYLANDSMITH**. Here, appropriately placed at the foot of that sacred **HILL OF THE WHITE HORSE**, which from immemorial times has borne the colossal symbol of Saxon conquest, there stands a huge megalithic monument, consisting of two chambers constructed of upright stones and roofed with large slabs. This structure our ancestors called **Weland's Smithy**, and the legend is that here was the forge in which the hero-smith fabricated the shoes for the sacred horse. Though bear-

¹ Cf. the Sanskrit *ushas* = Aurora, from a root *ush*, to burn or glow. Hence the Greek *ησις*, the Latin *auster*, the south, and the English *east*.

ing a Saxon name, and connected with a Saxon legend, it is doubtless only a Celtic grave. The name of Eigel, the hero-archer, is probably to be sought at AYLESBURY, formerly *Eglesbyrig*, as well perhaps as at AYLESFORD, AYSWORTH, and AYLSSTONE. ASGARDBY and AVSGARTH, however, probably refer to Asgard, the home of the gods.

Curious legends often linger round the numerous places called the Devil's Dyke, the Devil's Punchbowl, and the like, and results, not without value, might doubtless be obtained by a comparative analysis of the names of the various celebrated witch mountains.¹ A dark and rugged rock in the Lake District bears the name of SCRATCH MEAL SCAR. Here we may perhaps detect the names of two personages who figure in the Norse mythology, Skratti, a demon, and Mella, a weird giantess. Mella, when tired of the company of Skratti, had a separate abode on MELL FELL; unless, indeed, this name be Celtic rather than Scandinavian, and allied to the word *mull*, a headland, which we have in the Mull of Cantyre and other names. Or the name may be connected with the Icelandic *melr*, a sandy hill. There is a MELIFELL in Iceland, and there is a SCRATTA WOOD on the borders of Derbyshire. The demon Skratti still survives in the superstitions of Northern Europe. The Skratt of Sweden, with a wild horse-laugh, is believed to mock travellers who are lost upon the waste, and sundry haunted rocks on the coast of Norway still go by the name of SKRATTASKAR.² In the North of England the name of Skratti continues to be heard in the mouths of the peasantry, and the memory of "Old Scratch," as he is familiarly called, may probably be yet destined to survive through many future

¹ The chief of these are the Blocksberg, or Brocken, in the Hartz; several Blocksbergs in Mecklenburg; the Huiberg near Halberstadt; the Horseberg in Thuringia; the Bechelsberg in Hesse; the Köterberg and the Weckingstein in Westphalia; the Kandel, the Heuberg, and the Staffelstein in the Black Forest; the Bischenberg and the Büchelberg in Alsace; the Blakulla (Black Mountain) in Sweden; and the Blaakolle in Norway. Hanenkamm and Hanenbuck in Bavaria were places of heathen worship. Heidenberg is the name of a hill near Zürich, down which on winter nights a headless horseman is seen to ride.

² The name of Skratti is found also in the Sarmatian legends. In Bohemian, *Screti* means a demon.

Christian centuries, in company with "Old Nick," who is none other than Nikr,¹ the dangerous water-demon of Scandinavian legend. This dreaded monster, as the Norwegian peasant will gravely assure you, demands every year a human victim, and carries off children who stray too near his abode beneath the waters. In Iceland also, Nykr, the water-horse, is still believed to inhabit some of the lonely tarns scattered over the savage region of desolation which occupies the central portion of the island.

Many similar traces of the old mythology are to be found in that well-stored antiquarian museum, the English language. In the phrase "Deuce take it," the deity Tiw still continues to be invoked. In his book *De Civitate Dei*, St. Augustine speaks of "quosdam dæmones quos dusios Galli nuncupant." The Bogie, with whose name nurses are wont to frighten children, is probably Bogu, the Slavonic name of the Deity, (Sanskrit *bhaga*, god, the sun,) and the name of Puck has been referred to the same source. The nursery legend of "Jack and Jill" is found in the younger Edda, where the story of Hjuki (the flow) and Bil (the ebb), the two children of the Moon, is seen to be merely an exoteric version of the flowing and ebbing of the tides. The morning gossamer is the *gottcymar*, the veil or trail left by the deity who has passed over the meadows in the night. The word *brag* has an etymological connexion with the name of Bragi, the Norse god of song and mirth, while the faithful devotees of Bragi fall after awhile under the power of Mara, a savage demon, who tortures men with visions, and crushes them even to death, and who still survives, though with mitigated powers, as the Nightmare of modern days.

There is another class of names of sacred sites, those, namely, which are not associated with the names of particular deities. The name of REDRUTH in Cornwall is written in old deeds Dre-druith, the town of the Druids. DILLIKER and DILWYN are the "idol's enclosure," and the "idol's island," from the Welsh *dclw*, an idol. From the Celtic *nemet*,² a sacred grove,

¹ Norwegian *nök*, Swedish *nek*, German *nix*, plural *nixen*, English *nixies*, and Old *Nick*. The name of the river Neckar probably comes from the same root.

² Sanskrit *nam*, to worship, Greek *ρέμω*, Irish *nemhita*, holy, Latin *nemus*, a grove, Gaulish *nemeton*, a temple, Brezonec *nemet*, a sacred grove.

we may deduce the name of NYMET ROWLAND in Devonshire, and of NISMES, anciently Nemausus, in Provence, as well as many ancient Gaulish names, such as Nemetacum, Nemetocenna, Vernemetum, and Tascinemetum. LUND and LUNDGARTH, both in Holderness, are probably from the Norse *lundr*, a sacred grove. LUNDY Island in the Bristol Channel and LUNDHOLME near Lancaster may be from this source, or from the Norse *lundi*, a puffin. There is an islet called LUNDEY on the Icelandic coast. The name of HOFF, near Appleby, and two places called HOF in Iceland, seem to be from the Anglo-Saxon and old Norse *hof*, a temple. The vast inclosure of SILBURY is probably the holy hill (*selig*, holy). So Jerusalem is called by the Arabs EL KUDS, the holy. Compare also the name of BETHEL, the "house of God," with the Beit-allah of Mecca, and the Bætulia of early Phœnician worship. Behistan is the abode of the gods, from the Sanskrit *bhaga*. The names of WYDALE, WIGTHORP, and WEIGHTON, as well as WEIHBODEN in the Tyrol, WYBORG and WISBY, all of them holy places, are probably connected with the Norse *vē*, a sacred place. We have the Gothic *veihs*, holy, and *reihan*, to consecrate; the old High German *vih*, a sacred grove or temple, the German *weihnacht*, Christmas, and the Anglo-Saxon *wiccan*, fascinare, whence the English word *witch*.

HELIGOLAND—which means "holy island land"—has been with great probability identified with the *insula oceanii*, which is described by Tacitus as the seat of the secret rites of the Angli and other adjacent continental tribes. Of the numerous places bearing the name of HOLYWELL, HOLY ISLAND, and HOLY HILL,¹ many were probably the sites of an ancient pagan *cultus*, to which, in accordance with Gregory's well-weighed instructions, a Christian import was given by Augustine and his brother missionaries.² The churches of St. Martin and St.

¹ Holy Hill is the highest point of ground in Kent. There are numerous Heiligenbrunns and Heilbrunns in Germany, to the waters of many of which a supernatural efficacy was supposed to attach. The original meaning of *holy* is healing.

² Gregory, "diu cogitans," came to the conclusion that "fana idolorum destrui minime debeant," but that the idols should be destroyed, and the temples, well sprinkled with holy water, should be supplied with relics, so that the gens Anglorum "ad loca quæ consuevit familiarius concurrat."

Pancras, at Canterbury, as well as Westminster Abbey and St. Paul's Cathedral, were built on the sites of heathen temples, and are instances of this practice of enlisting, in favour of the new faith, the local religious attachments of the people.

It would demand more space than the interest of the subject would warrant, to trace the local vestiges of the worship of the Sclavonian deities. They have left their names scattered far and wide over Eastern and Central Europe—a testimony to the long duration and great difficulty of the process by which the Sclavonic nations were converted to Christianity. Thus the name of Radegast, a god of light, is found at two places called RADEGAST in Mecklenburg Schwerin, one of the same name in Anhalt Dessau, and another in Oschatz; as well as at RADEGOSZ in Posen, RADIHOSCHT in Bohemia, RODGES in Hesse (anciently *villa Radegastes*), and many villages bearing the names of RADIBOR, RADEBURG, RADENSDORF, and the like. At ZWEITNITZ in Bohemia, and SCHAUTEWITZ in Pomerania, we find traces of the worship of Swjatowit, a deity with attributes similar to those of Radegast; at JÜTERBOCK, near Berlin, of Juthrbog the god of spring; at ZEITZ, near Leipzig, of Ciza the goddess of fertility; at MITAU in Courland, of Mita a malevolent cynoform deity; and at MARZAHN near Berlin, MARZAHNA near Wittenberg, and MARZANA in Illyria, of Marsana the Sclavonic Ceres.

The subject of names derived from the Eastern and classic mythologies is too extensive for discussion in this place. It would require a chapter, or rather a volume, to itself. There are many such places in India, Syria is full of them, they abound in Italy and Greece. Thus CALCUTTA and CALICUT are the Kali-Ghauts, the steps or landing-places by the river-side, where the festival of Kali was celebrated, and SERINGAPATAM is the "city of Sri Ranga" or Vishnu. BAALBEC was the chief seat of the worship of Baal, the ruins of whose temple, with its substructure of colossal stones, is still one of the wonders of the world. In the Old Testament we find many traces of the Canaanitish worship still lingering in Palestine. For a long time, probably, the devotions of the people were attracted by the old idolatrous sanctuaries, such as BAAL GAD, BAAL HERMON, BAAL TAMAR, BAAL HAZOR, BAAL JUDAH, BAAL

MEON, and BAAL PERAZIM. In the genealogies of families we find evidence of the same lingering superstitions. Thus in the family of Saul we find persons bearing the names of Baal, Eshbaal, and Meribaal. Panium, now BANIAS, was a sanctuary of Pan. Near Boulogne we have Fanum Pollucis, now FAMPOUX. The shores of the Mediterranean were covered with places bearing the names of the deities of Greece and Rome. More than a dozen might be enumerated taking their names from Neptune or Poseidon, of which PAESTUM, the ancient Posidonia, is the only one that still retains both its name and any human interest. Hercules seems to have been deemed the most powerful protector of colonies, for from him we find that some thirty or forty places were named HERACLEIA, HERACLEOPOLIS, or HERCULANEUM. MONTERCHI, in Umbria, is Mons Herculis. Twenty places, under the protection of Apollo, were called APOLLONIS or APOLLONIA, and fifteen bore the name of Pallas Athene, all of which, except ATHENS, have sunk into obscurity.

It is pleasant to leave these dry bones of a dead paganism, and turn to the names which speak to us of the first propagation of Christianity in our native land. One of the most striking scenes in the whole history of missionary enterprise was enacted in the East Riding of Yorkshire, at GOODMANHAM, or GODMUNDINGAHAM,¹ a mile from WEIGHTON, the "sacred inclosure," where, as the name implies, stood a large heathen temple, the ruins of which may still be seen. Beda tells that the Bishop Paulinus presented himself on this spot before Edwin, king of the Northumbrians, and urged eloquently the claims of the new faith. Coifi, the pagan high-priest, to the surprise of all, proclaimed aloud that the old religion had neither power nor utility. "If," said he, "the gods were of any worth, they would heap their favour upon me, who have ever served them with such zeal." The demolition of the temple was decreed, but, with a lingering belief in the ancient faith, all shrank from incurring the possible hostility of the old deities by taking part in its destruction. "As an example to all," said Coifi, "I am myself ready to destroy that which I

¹ The home of the *mund*, or protection of the gods, or from the Norse *godi*, a priest; *hofs godi*, a temple priest.

have worshipped in my folly." Arming himself with spear and sword, he mounted on a horse, and having profaned the temple by casting his lance against it, it was set on fire and consumed.

GODNEY near Glastonbury, GODMANCHESTER in Huntingdonshire, GODMANSTONE in Dorset, GODLEY in Cheshire, GODSTOW near Oxford, GODSHILL in the Isle of Wight, and GODSTONE in Surrey, were probably, like Godmundingaham, pagan sites consecrated to Christian worship.

The prefix *llan*, which, as we have seen, occurs so frequently in Cornwall, Wales, and the border counties, often enables us to detect the spots which were the first to be dedicated to purposes of Christian worship.

The Cymric *llan* is replaced in Scotland and Ireland by the analogous Gadhelic word *kil*. Originally this denoted only a hermit's "cell," though it was afterwards used to mean the "church," of which the hermit's cell was so often the germ. The numerous village-names which have this prefix *kil* possess a peculiar interest. They often point out to us the earliest local centres from which proceeded the evangelization of the half-savage Celts; they direct us to the hallowed spots where the first hermit missionaries established each his lonely cell, and thence spread around him the blessings of Christianity and of civilization. In Ireland alone there are no less than 1,400 local names which contain this root, and there are very many in Scotland also, as KILMORE and KILLIN. In Wales and the neighbouring counties a few names occur with the prefix *kil* instead of *llan*. These names may probably be regarded as local memorials of those Irish missionaries who about the fifth century resorted in considerable numbers to the shores of Wales.¹

It seems to have been by means of these Irish hermits that the fierce Scandinavians who settled in the islands off the Scottish coast were brought to submit to the gentle influences of Christianity. The Norse name for these anchorite fathers was *Papar*. Three islets among the Hebrides, two in the Orkneys, two in the

¹ We find Kilowm, Kilsant, and Kilycon in Carmarthen; Kilgarran and Kilred in Pembrokeshire; Kilkenin, Kiluellon, and Kilwy in Cardigan; Kilowen in Flint; Kilgwri in Cheshire; Kilmersdon and Kilstock in Somerset; Kildare and Killow in Yorkshire; and Kilpisham in Rutland.

Shetlands, and others among the Faroes and off the coast of Iceland, bear the names of PABBA, or PAPA, the "Father's isle." In the mainland of Orkney, and again in South Ronaldshay, we find places called PAPLAY, the "hermit's abode," and at ENHALLOW, and at one of the PAPAS in the Orkneys, the ancient cell still remains. DYSART, on the coast of Fife, marks the wilderness—*desertum*—where St. Serf scooped out of the rocks a cave for his abode.

In that part of England which was settled by the Danes, the missionary efforts seem to have been more of a parochial character. We find the prefix *kirk*, a church, in the names of no less than sixty-eight places in the Danelagh, while in the Saxon portion of England we find it scarcely once. It is found over the whole track of the Norsemen, from KIRKWALL in the Orkneys to DUNKERQUE in Flanders, and QUERQUEVILLE in Normandy. KIRBY means church-village, and the Kirbys which are dotted over East Anglia and Northumbria speak to us of the time when the possession of a church by a village community was the exception, and not, as is now happily the case, the rule. These names point to a state of things somewhat similar to that now prevailing in Australia or Canada, where often but a single church and a single clergyman are to be found in a district fifty miles in circumference. Thus we may regard these Kirbys distributed throughout the Danelagh as the sites of the mother churches, to which the surrounding parishes, whose names contain no such prefix, would bear a filial relationship.

Joined with the prefixes *kil* and *llan* we find not unfrequently the name of the apostle of each wild valley or rocky islet—the first Christian missionary who ventured into the mountain fastnesses to tame their savage denizens. From the village-names of Wales, Scotland, and Ireland, it would be almost possible to compile a Hagiology of these sainted men, who have been canonized by local tradition, though their names are seldom to be found in the pages of the Bollandists.

In a few of these cases, where the same name is repeated again and again, we can only infer the fact of the dedication of the church to some saint of widely extended fame. Thus the repute of St. Bridget has given rise to no less than eighteen

Kilbrides in Scotland alone. At *ICOLMKILL*, or Iona, the chief monastery and seminary of North Britain, and the burial-place of innumerable kings and saints, as well as at *INCHCOLM*, *COLONSAY*, and *KIRKCOLM*, we find the name of St. Columba, the great apostle of the Picts, who is said to have founded a hundred monasteries in Ireland and Scotland. So the name of St. Ciarran, the apostle of the Scoto-Irish, and the founder of a monastic rule, is found at *KILKILIAN* in Islay, as well as at *KILKERRAN* in Ayrshire and in Connemara. But a very large number of these saint-names are locally unique, and the parishes which bear such names are almost always the most ancient, their ecclesiastical position being that of the mother parishes, affiliated to which are the churches dedicated to saints in the Romish calendar. Hence these village-names may fairly be adduced as evidence in any attempt to localize the scene of the labours of these primitive missionaries.

Were we to attempt such a commemoration in this place our space would fail, for in Wales alone there are no less than 479 of these local saints; it must therefore suffice to indicate a few names which are associated with some of the more familiar localities. Thus the watering-place of *LLANDUDNO* takes its name from St. Tudno, a holy hermit who took up his abode among the rocks of the Orme's Head. *LLANBERIS*, now the head-quarters of Welsh tourists, commemorates the labours of St. Peris, an apostolically-minded cardinal. In the case of *BEDDGELEERT*, the old Aryan legend of the hound Gelert, which Spenser has so gracefully enshrined in verse, must give place to the claims of St. Celert, a Welsh saint of the fifth century, to whom the church of *LLANGELLER* is also consecrated. *LLANGOLLEN* is so called from St. Collen, a man more fortunate, or unfortunate, than the majority of his brethren, in that a Welsh legend of his life has come down to us, recounting the deeds of valour which he performed when a soldier in the Roman armies; how he became Abbot of Glastonbury, and finally retired to spend the remainder of his days in a cave scooped out in that rugged wall of cliff which bounds the lovely valley on which the saint has bestowed his name. The name of *MERTHYR TYDFIL* commemorates the spot where the heathen Saxons and Picts put to death the martyr Tydfyl, daughter of the eponymous King

Brycnan, who is asserted by Welsh legend to have given his name to the county of BRECON. St. David or St. Dewi was a Welsh prince, whose preaching is compared to that of St. John the Baptist. He lived on herbs, and clothed himself in the skins of beasts. LLANDDEWI BREFI marks the spot where, at a synod assembled for the purpose, he refuted Pelagius. He was buried at his see of TY DDEWI, "the house of David," a place which the Saxons call St. David's. The names of St. Asaph, the apostle of North Wales, and of St. Maughold or Macull, the apostle of the Isle of Man, are to be found on the maps of the countries where they laboured. A few more of these names are appended in a note.¹

At KIRKCUDBRIGHT and elsewhere we find the name of St. Cuthbert, a shepherd-boy who became abbot of Melrose, and the Thaumaturgus of Britain. St. Bega, an Irish virgin, lived an ascetic life at ST. BEES, where her shrine was long a great

¹ <i>The names of</i>	<i>are attributed to</i>
LLANGATTOCK, Brecon, and Mon-	
mouth	{ St. Cadoc, a martyr.
CADOXTON, Glamorgan	
LLANBADERN, Radnor and Cardigan	{ St. Padern, an Armorican bishop who came to Wales.
LLANGYBI, near Caerleon	{ St. Cybi.
CAERGYBI, at Holyhead	
LLANILLYD, Glamorgan	{ St. Illtyd, an Armorican.
ILLSTON, Glamorgan	
CRANTOCK, Cardigan	{ St. Carannog.
LLANGADOG, Carmarthenshire	{ St. Gadoga, a British saint of the fifth century, who died in Brittany. St. Idloes.
LLANIDLOES	
ARDFINNAN, in Tipperary	{ St. Finian the leper, a royal saint.
INISFALLAN, in Kerry	
KILBAR, in the Isle of BARRA	{ St. Bar.
ST. KENELM'S WELL	{ St. Kenelm, a Mercian prince, mur- dered in a wood by his aunt at the age of seven.
KILLALOE	St. Lua.
PERRANZABULOE, or St. Perran in	
Sabulo, Cornwall, a church	{ St. Piran, a bishop consecrated by St. Patrick for a mission to Corn- wall.
buried in the drifting sand	
PADSTOW, i.e. Petroctow, in Corn-	{ St. Petroc, one of St. Patrick's mis- sionary bishops.
wall	
PENZANCE, i.e. Saint's Headland	St. Anthony.

place of pilgrimage. We find the name of St. Jia, another female saint, at ST. IVES in Cornwall. There is another place called ST. IVES, which takes its name, we are told, from St. Ivon,¹ a Persian bishop; but how his body reached Huntingdonshire, where it was miraculously discovered by a ploughman in the year 1001, tradition sayeth not. The neighbouring town of ST. NEOT's bears the name of St. Neot, who was a relative of King Alfred.

ST. MALO takes its name from St. Maclou, as the chronicles call him. He appears to have been one of those wandering evangelists of whom Ireland and Scotland sent forth so many in the sixth century, and we may perhaps conjecture that his real name was McLeod, and that his cousin St. Magloire was a McClure. A more historical personage is St. Gall (the Gael), the most celebrated of the successors of St. Columba:—he occupied high station in France, and founded in the uncleared forest the Scotch abbey of ST. GALLEN, from which one of the Swiss cantons takes its name. Another Swiss canton was formerly the domain attached to a church founded by St. Fridolin, an Irish missionary, and dedicated to St. Hilarius, a saint whose name has been corrupted into GLARUS. ST. GOAR built a hut beneath the dangerous Lurlei rock, at the spot which bears his name, and devoted himself to the succour of shipwrecked mariners. St. Brioc fled from the Saxon invaders of Britain, and founded a monastery at ST. BRIEUX in Brittany. The town of ST. OMER was the see of St. Audomar, a Swabian favourite of Dagobert, and ST. CLOUD was the scene of the retirement of St. Hlodowald, one of the saints whose royal birth facilitated their admission to the honours of the calendar. Legends more or less marvellous often attach to names of this class. The history of St. Brynach, who gave his name to LLANFKYNACH, is, to say the least, somewhat remarkable. We

¹ There is a third St. Ivo, the popular saint of Brittany. He was an honest lawyer, and hence he is represented as a black swan in certain mediæval verses in his honour:—

“ *Sanctus Ivo erat Brito
Advocatus, sed non iatro;
Res miranda populo.* ”

are gravely told how, for lack of a boat, he sailed from Rome to Milford Haven mounted on a piece of rock, and how among other proofs of supernatural power he freed Fishguard from the unclean spirits, who by their howlings had rendered the place uninhabitable. Sometimes we have legends of a totally different class, as in the case of ST. HELIERS in Jersey. Here, we are told, was the retreat of St. Helerius,¹ who mortified the flesh by standing on sharp stones, with spikes pointed against his shoulders, and others against his breast, in order to prevent him from falling backwards or forwards in his weariness. A far more picturesque legend is that which accounts for the name of the castle of ST. ANGELO at Rome. We are told that, in the time of Gregory the Great, while a great plague was desolating Rome, the Pontiff, walking in procession at the head of his monks, and chaunting a solemn litany for the deliverance of the city, saw, or thought he saw, St. Michael, the destroying angel, standing upon the very summit of the vast mausoleum of Hadrian, in the act of sheathing his avenging sword. The plague ceased, and thenceforward, in memory of the miracle, the tower bore the name of the "castle of the angel," whose effigy, poised upon its summit in eternal bronze, is pointed out as a perpetual evidence of the truth of the legend.

Where the reputed burial-places of celebrated saints have become great places of pilgrimage, the name of the saint has often superseded the original appellation. Thus the reputed tomb of Lazarus has changed the local name of Bethany to EL LAZARIEH; and Hebron, the place of interment of Abraham, who was called the friend of God, is now called by the Arabs EL KHALIL, or "the friend." ST. EDMUND'S BURY in Suffolk was the scene of the martyrdom of St. Edmund, king of the East Angles. He was taken prisoner by Ingvar the Viking, and having been bound to a tree, he was scourged, and made a target for the arrows of the Danes, and was finally beheaded. ST. OSVTH in Essex is said to bear the name of a queen of the East Angles who was also beheaded by the

¹ Not to be confounded with St. Hilarius, Bishop of Poitiers, or with Hilarius, Bishop of Arles, to whom Waterland has assigned the authorship of the Athanasian Creed.

Danes.¹ There is only one saint of whom the local memory survived the effacing ordeal of the Saxon conquest. The venerable memory of ST. ALBAN, the protomartyr of Britain, has supplanted the name of the Roman city of Verulamium, where he suffered. The marvellous legend of Dionysius the Areopagite finds a local habitation at ST. DENIS, the burial-place of the kings of France. HALIFAX in Yorkshire derived its name from the "holy tress" of the Virgin's hair which so many pilgrims came to see. The name of SANTIAGO DE COMPOSTELLA in Spain has been curiously formed out of the Latin phrase *Sancto Jacobo Apostolo*. SANTAREM, SANTIAGO, and SANTANDER, also in the Peninsula, take their names respectively from St. Irene, a holy virgin, St. James, and St. Andrew; ARCHANGEL, in Russia, from St. Michael; MARSABA, on the Dead Sea, from the celebrated St. Saba, hermit and abbot.

Of the great monastic edifices of later ages, most of which are now demolished wholly or in part, or devoted to other purposes, we find traces in the names of AXMINSTER, LEOMINSTER, KIDDERMINSTER, WESTMINSTER, WARMINSTER, BEDMINSTER, BEAMINSTER, STURMINSTER, UPMINSTER, and others. Minster is the Anglo-Saxon form of the Low Latin *monasterium*. From the same word come the names of several places called MONSTIERS, MOUSTIERS, or MOUTIER in France and Switzerland, and various MONASTIRS in Greece and Thessaly. The bay of ABER BENIGUET, in Brittany, takes its name from the lighthouse which the Benedictine monks maintained to warn vessels from the dangerous rocks upon the coast. MÜNCHEN, or Munich as we call it, takes its name from the warehouse in which the monks (German *mönche*) stored the produce of their valuable salt-mines at Reichenhall and Salzburg. ABBEVILLE was the township belonging to the Abbot of St. Valeri, seized and fortified by Hugh Capet. Numerous names, such as NUNTHORPE and NUNEATON, STAPLEFORD ABBOTS and ABBOTS LANGLEY, BISHOPSLEY and BISHOPS STORTFORD, MONKTON and MONKLANDS, PRESTON and PRESTWICH, PRIORS HARDWICK, BUCKLAND MONACHORUM, KINGSBURY EPISCOPI, and TOLLER FRATRUM, record the sites of the long-secularized possessions of nuns, abbots, priors,

¹ The name seems to be eponymic. Osyth means "water channel," and would correctly characterize the natural features of the spot.

bishops, friars, monks, and priests. The word Temple often appears as a prefix or suffix in village names, and marks the possessions of the Templars: such are CRESSING TEMPLE and TEMPLE ROYDON in Essex, TEMPLE CHELSING, and TEMPLE DIN-SLEY in Herts. TERREGLES in Dumfries is a corruption of *Terra Ecclesiae*, a phrase which is usually translated into the form of KIRKLANDS, or corrupted into ECCLES. The name of AIX-LA-CHAPELLE¹ reminds us of the magnificent shrine erected over the tomb of Charlemagne, and CAPEL CURIG of the chapel of a humble British saint.²

¹ Mr. Burgeson, in his amusing letters from Rome, has recently pointed out an undoubted etymology for this word *chapel*, which has so long puzzled etymologists. It seems to have originally been the name given to the arched sepulchres excavated in the walls of the catacombs of Rome, which afterwards became places where prayer was wont to be made. The Low Latin *capella* is the hood or covering of the altar. Hence our words *cape* and *cap*.

² On the subject of this chapter the following books may be consulted: Grimm, *Deutsche Mythologie*; Mannhardt, *Die Götterwelt der deutschen und nördischen Völker*; and *Germanische Mythen*; Mone, *Geschichte des Heidentums im nördlichen Europa*; Müller, *Geschichte und System der alt-deutschen Religion*; Buttmann, *Die deutschen Ortsnamen*; Panzer, *Beitrag zur deutschen Mythologie*; Barth, *Ueber die Druiden der Kelten*; Kemble, *The Saxons in England*; Thorpe, *Northern Mythology*; Pictet, *Les Origines Indo-Européennes*; Rice Rees, *Essay on the Welsh Saints*; W. J. Rees, *Lives of the Cambro-British Saints*; Butler, *Lives of the Saints*; Edmunds, *Names of Places*; and the *Zeitschrift für Deutsche Mythologie*, *passim*.

CHAPTER XIV.

PHYSICAL CHANGES ATTESTED BY LOCAL NAMES.

The nature of geological changes—The valley of the Thames once a lagoon filled with islets—Thanet once an island—Reclamation of Romney Marsh—Newhaven—Somersetshire—The Traeth Mawr—The Carse of Gowrie—Loch Maree—The Fens of Cambridgeshire—The Isle of Asholme—Silting up of the Lake of Geneva—Increase of the Delta of the Po—Volcanoes—Destruction of ancient forests—Icelandic forests—The Weald of Kent—Increase of population—Populouness of Saxon England—The nature of Saxon husbandry—English vineyards—Extinct animals: the wolf, badger, aurochs, and beaver—Ancient salt works—Lighthouses—Changes in the relative commercial importance of towns.

VAST geological operations are still in progress on this globe; continents are slowly subsiding at the rate of a few inches in a century; while new lands are uprising out of the waters, and extensive deltas are in process of formation by alluvial deposition. But these changes, vast as is their aggregate amount, are so gradual that generations pass away without having made note of any sensible mutations. Local names, however, form an enduring chronicle, and often enable us to detect the progress of these physical changes, and occasionally even to assign a precise date to the period of their operation.

Thus it is not difficult to prove that the present aspect of the lower valley of the Thames is very different from what it must have been a thousand years ago. Instead of being confined within regular banks the river must have spread its sluggish waters over a broad lagoon, which was dotted with marshy islands. This is indicated by the fact that the Anglo-Saxon word *ea* or *ey*, an island, enters into the composition of the names of many places by the river-side which are now joined

to the mainland by rich pastures. Such are BERMONDSEY, PUTNEY, BATTERSEA, CHERTSEY, MOULSEY, IFFLEY, OSNEY, WHITNEY, and EATON or ETON. The Abbey Church of Westminster was built for security on THORNEY Island, and the eastern portion of the water in St. James's Park is a part of that arm of the Thames which encircled the sanctuary of the monks, and the palace of the Anglo-Saxon kings. The name CHELSEA is a contraction of *chesel-ea*, or "shingle island," and in its natural features the place must have once resembled the eyots which are found in the Thames near Hampton. In Leland's time there was a shingle bank at the mouth of the Axe in Devon called the Chisille. The long ridge of shingle which joins the Isle of Portland to the mainland is also called the Chesil bank ; and the name of the *Isle* of Portland indicates that the formation of this ridge took place in modern times, subsequent to the period when Anglo-Saxon gave place to modern English.

The ISLE OF THANET was formerly as much an island as the Isle of Sheppey is at the present time. Ships bound up the Thames used ordinarily to avoid the perils of the North Fore-land by sailing through the channel between the island and the mainland, entering by Sandwich and passing out by Reculver, near Herne Bay. SANDWICH, or "sandy bay," was then one of the chief ports of debarkation ; but the sands have filled up the wick or bay, the ancient port is now a mile and a half distant from high-water mark ; and the ruins of Rutupiæ, now Richborough, the port where the Roman fleets used to be laid up, are now surrounded by fine pastures. EBBFLEET, which is now half a mile from the shore, was a port in the twelfth century, and its name indicates the former existence of a "tidal channel" at the spot. The Celtic name of DURLOCK, more than a mile from the sea, means "water lake," and indicates the process by which the estuary was converted into meadow. This navigable channel, which passed between the Isle of Thanet and the mainland, has been silted up by the deposits brought down by the River Stour. STOURMOUTH—the name, be it noted, is English, not Anglo-Saxon—is now four miles from the sea, and marks the former embouchure of this river. CHISELET, close by, was once a shingle islet ; and five miles

farther inland, the name of FORDWICK,¹ the "bay on the arm of the sea," proves that in the time of the Danes the estuary must have extended nearly as far as Canterbury. Beyond Canterbury is OLANTIGH, anciently Olantige, whose name shows that in Saxon times it must have been an island.

ROMNEY Marsh,² which is now a fertile tract containing 50,000 acres of the best pasturage in England, must, in Saxon times, have resembled the shore near Lymington—a worthless muddy flat, overflowed at every tide. OLD ROMNEY, NEW ROMNEY, and SCOTNEY, were low islands which afforded sites for the earliest fisher-villages. The name of WINCHELSEA, or *gwent-chesel-ey* enlightens us as to the process by which these islands were formed—namely, by the heaping up of shingle banks at the seaward edge of the muddy flats.³ The recent origin of this tract of land, and the gradual progress of its reclamation, are curiously illustrated by the character of the local names. Throughout the greater portion of the marsh they are purely English, such as IVYCHURCH, FAIRFIELD, BROOKLAND, and NEWCHURCH. In a few of the more elevated spots the names are Saxon or Celtic, as WINCHELSEA or ROMNEY, while it is only when we come to the inland margin of the marsh that we meet with a fringe of ancient names like LYME or APPLIEDORE, which show the existence of continuous habitable land in the times of the Romans or the Celts.⁴ APPLIEDORE is a Celtic name meaning "water-pool," and was formerly a maritime town; while LYME, the ancient *Portus Lemanus*, is the *καυτὸς λιμὴν* of

¹ Fordwick was anciently the port of Canterbury, and a corporate town. *Norwich* in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries was "on the banks of an arm of the sea."

² From the Gaelic word *ruimne*, a marsh. The name of RAMSEY, in the Fens, is derived from the same source.

³ Dungeness, at the southern extremity of Romney Marsh, is a long spit of shingle, derived from the disintegration of the cliffs at Beachy Head, and has for the last two centuries been advancing seaward at the rate of nearly twenty feet per annum.

⁴ The same is the case in the Fens. The portions reclaimed at an early period show English names surrounded by a border of Danish names on the north, and of Saxon names on the south. The same is the case with the Delta of the Rhone. Places lying to the north of the old Roman road between Nismes and Beziers have Celtic names, while all those to the south of the road have names of Romance derivation.

Ptolemy, and was one of the three great fortified harbours which protected the communications of the Romans with the Continent. The ruins of the Roman port are now nearly two miles from the sea. The names of WEST HYTHE, which is more than a mile from the shore, and of HYTHE, which is only half a mile, chronicle the silting up of the backwater which formed the ancient port, and the successive seaward advances of the shingle, since the time when the Saxon word *hithe* was superseded by its English equivalent *haven*. The name of NEWHAVEN commemorates a geological event of an opposite character. LEWES was anciently a port, and HAMSEY was a marshy island in the estuary of the River Ouse, which then entered the sea at SEAFORD, but a great storm in the year 1570 permanently changed its course, and the port of Newhaven has arisen at the new outlet of the river. The name of NEWPORT in South Wales reminds us in like manner of the decay of the Roman port at Caerleon, and the erection of another a little nearer to the sea; and NEWPORT in the Isle of Wight has taken the place of an older harbour near Carisbrooke. PEVENSEY and SELSEY are now no longer islands, the channels which divided them from the mainland having been silted up. The name of SELSEY (seal's island) reminds us of the remote period when seals lay basking on the Sussex coast.

The central part of Somersetshire presents many names which show great physical changes. In Celtic times STICKLINCH, MOORLINCH, and CHARLINCH, were islands, as was the case in the Saxon period with MUCHELNEY, RODNEY, GODNEY, ATHELNEY, HENLEY, BRADNEY, HORSEY, HACKNEY, OTHERY, MIDDLENEY, THORNEY, CHEDZOY, WESTONZOYLAND, MIDDLEZOY, and WESTHOLME, while the pasture-land called MEARE must once have been the bed of an inland lake.

The whole district of the TRAETH MAWR or "Great Sand" in North Wales was an estuary at no very remote period. The action of the sea may be distinctly traced along the rocks near Tremadoc.¹ Almost every rocky knoll on the wide flat pasture-land bears the name of *ynys*, or island,² and must once have

¹ The site of this town was reclaimed from the sea in 1813 by means of an embankment made by a Mr. Maddock.

² E.g. YNYS-GWELY, YNYS-CEILIOG, YNYS-CALCH, YNYS-TYWYN.

been surrounded by every tide, as is still the case with Ynys-giffan and Ynys-gyngar. YNYS FAWR and YNYS FACH, the "Great Island" and the "Little Island" are now two miles from the sea, and YNYS GWERTHERYN, south of Harlech, is a mile inland. From YNYS HIR, now some way inland, Madoc is said to have sailed in quest of unknown lands. Ywern, two miles from the sea, was once a sea-port, as is proved by the parish register of Penmorpha.

The tract of land near Dartmouth called NEW GROUND was only reclaimed from the river a century ago. ROODEY, which now forms the race-course at Chester, was formerly an island surrounded by the river Dee, like the INCHES, or islands of Perth. The Carse of Gowrie is the bed of an ancient arm of the sea, which having been nearly filled up by the alluvium of the Tay and the Earn, has, in common with the whole of central Scotland, undergone an elevation of twenty or thirty feet since the Roman period. INCHTURE, INCHMARTIN, INCH-MICHAEL, INCHYRA, and MEGGINCH were, as the names witness, islands in this frith. An anchor has been dug up at Megg-inch, and at the farm of Inchmichael a boat-hook was found at a depth of eight feet below the soil, and twenty feet above the present high water-mark. In the plain a little below Dunkeld, a hillock containing 156 acres goes by the name of INCHTUTHILL, "the island of the flooded stream," showing that the Tay must once have surrounded it.

This secular elevation of Scotland may also be traced by means of the raised beaches on the western coast. Here also we meet with a remarkable etymological confirmation of the results arrived at on independent grounds by geological investigators. "Loch Ewe, in Ross-shire, one of our salt sea lochs," says Hugh Miller, "receives the waters of Loch Maree—a noble freshwater lake, about eighteen miles in length, so little raised above the sea level that ere the last upheaval of the land it must have formed merely the upper reaches of Loch Ewe. The name Loch Maree—Mary's Loch—is evidently mediaeval. And, curiously enough, about a mile beyond its upper end, just where Loch Ewe would have terminated ere the land last arose, an ancient farm has borne, from time immemorial, the name of KINLOCH EWE—the head of Loch Ewe."

START ISLAND, in the Orkneys, has in comparatively recent times been separated from the Island of Sanda. The word *start* means a tail, as in the case of Start-point, in Devon. The *redstart*, is the red-tailed bird. Thus the name of START island proves that it was once only a long promontory projecting from the island of Sanda, and the recent date of the separation is shewn by the form of the name being *Start Island*, instead of the Norse equivalent *Starta*. So the name of STUDLAND (Anglo-Saxon *studu*, a post or pillar) proves the antiquity of the chalk columns which fringe the cape.

The Fens which surround the Isle of Ely constitute a vast alluvial flat of more than a thousand square miles in extent, and must formerly have been a shallow bay six times as large as the Wash, which has been silted up by the deposits of the Nen, the Welland, the Witham, and the Ouse.

The local names in this district shew, as might have been expected, great alterations in the distribution of land and water. We have *LANDBEACH*, *WATERBEACH*, *ASBEACH*, *OVER* (Anglo-Saxon *ufer*, a shore) and *ERITH* (*ora*, shore, and *hithe*, haven), which are all places on the edge of the present Fen district. *HOLBEACH* is now six miles from the coast, and *WISBEACH*, the beach of the Wash or Ouse, is seven miles inland. The ancient sea-wall, now at a considerable distance from the shore, has given rise to the local names of *WALSOKEN*, *WALTON*, and *WALPOLE*.

The tide does not now come within two miles of *TYDD*, and almost all the present villages in the Fen country were originally islands, as is shown by their names. Thus Tilney, Gedney, Stickney, Ramsey, Thorney, Stuntney, Southery, Norney, Quaney, Helgae, Higney, Spinney, Whittlesey, Yaxley, Ely, Holme, Oxney, Eye, Coveny, Monea, Swathesey, Sawtrey, Raveley, Rowoy, and Wiskin (Celtic, the *water island*), are no longer, as they once were, detached islands in a watery waste; the great inland seas of Ramsey Mere and Whittlesey Mere are now drained, and the flocks of wildfowl have given place to flocks of sheep.

The Isle of *AXHOLME* or *AXELHOLME*, in Lincolnshire, is now joined to the mainland by a wide tract of rich corn-land. The name shews that it has been an island during the time of the

Celts, Saxons, Danes, and English. The first syllable *Ax* is the Celtic word for the water by which it was surrounded. The Anglo-Saxons added their *worl* for island to the Celtic name, and called it Axey. A neighbouring village still goes by the name of HAXEY. The Danes added *holm*, the Danish word for island, to the Saxon name, and modern English influences have corrupted Axeyholme into Axelholme, and contracted it into Axholme, and have finally prefixed the English word *Isle*. The internal evidence afforded by the name is supplemented by historical facts. In the time of Henry II. the island was attacked and taken by the Lincolnshire men in boats, and so late as the time of James I. it was surrounded by broad waters, across which the islanders sailed once a week to attend the market at Doncaster.

We can trace similar changes on the Continent. The city of LISLE is built on *L'isle*, once an island. MONTREUIL SUR MER, formerly Monasteriolum super Mare, was built in the year 900, on the banks of an estuary which has been silted up, and the town is now separated from the sea by many miles of alluvial soil. A Danish fleet once sailed up to *Bavent*, which is now ten miles from the sea. WISSAN is now four miles from the sea. The name is a corruption of the Norse Wissant or Witsand, and refers to the "white sand" which has choked up the harbour from which, in all probability, Cæsar first sailed for Britain. ST. PIERRE-SUR-LE-DIGUE, near Bruges, is six miles from the present sea-wall, and the town of DAMME, which once possessed an harbour and considerable maritime trade, is now an inland agricultural town. NOTRE DAME DES PORTS, at the mouth of the Rhone, was an harbour in the year 898, but is now three miles from the sea. OSTIA, as the name implies, and as we are expressly told, was founded at the mouth of the Tiber, but the alluvial matter from the Apennines brought down by the yellow river has now advanced the coast-line three miles beyond the town.

There are but few islands in the world whose names do not contain some root denoting their insular character. A remarkable exception to this rule is to be found in the names of the islands which lie off the mouth of the Scheldt, and at the entrance of the Zuyder Zee. Does not the circumstance bear a

striking testimony to the historical fact that it is only within comparatively recent times that the delta of the Scheldt has been broken up, and the Zuyder Zee formed by incursions of the ocean?

PORT VALAIS, the Portus Valesiae of the Romans, occupies the site of the ancient harbour at the upper end of the Lake of Geneva. The alluvium of the Rhone has advanced the land nearly two miles in less than two thousand years, being at the rate of between four and five feet per annum. VILLENEUVE, the new town, has taken the place of the old port.

The southern face of the Alps is bare and precipitous, and from meteorological causes, which are well understood, the district is peculiarly liable to sudden and violent falls of rain. The rivers of Lombardy are, in consequence, charged with an exceptional amount of alluvial matter. The whole plain of the Po is gradually rising, so much so that at Modena the ruins of the Roman city are found forty feet beneath the surface of the ground. Hence at the embouchures of the Po and the Adige we might anticipate rapid changes in the coast line; and this we find to be the case. We find a range of ancient dunes and sea beaches stretching from Brandolo to Mesola. Ravenna, now four miles inland, stood on the coast two thousand years ago. One of the suburbs of Ravenna is called CLASSE, a corruption of Classis, the ancient name of the port, which was capable of giving shelter to 250 ships of war. Classe is now separated from the sea by a dense forest of stone-pines two miles in breadth. The Adriatic takes its name from the town of ADRIA, which was its chief port, B.C. 200. ATRI, the modern town upon the site, is now nearly twenty miles from the coast.

The present delta of the Po, containing 2,800 square miles, was probably at no very distant date a shallow lagoon, resembling that which is crossed by the railway viaduct between Mestre and Venice. The delta commences at the town of OSTEGLIA, now eighty-six miles from the sea. The name of Osteglia would indicate that here formerly was the embouchure of the Po. ESTE is nearly thirty miles inland, and the name seems also to be a corruption of the word *ostia*. The Po has, moreover, frequently changed its channel, and two of these

deserted river-beds are known by the names of the PO MORTO, the PO VECCHIO.

The name of VESUVIUS is probably Oscan, and proves, as Benfey thinks, that this volcano must have been in eruption some 2,400 years ago, before the Greeks arrived in Italy. A similar conclusion may be deduced from the fact that the name of ETNA means a "furnace" in the Phoenician language.¹

On the Bay of Baiae we find MONTE NUOVO, the "new mountain," which at the time of the eruption in the year 1538 was thrown up to a height of 440 feet in less than a week.

Near Primiero, in the Italian Tyrol, is a lake, three miles long, called LAGO NUOVO. This was formed some years ago by a landslip which choked up the narrow entrance to one of the mountain valleys.

The physical condition and the climate of the northern hemisphere have been largely affected by the destruction of the forests which once clothed the greater part of Europe. The notices of ancient writers are seldom sufficiently definite or copious to enable us to discover the extent of the old woodland. Occasionally we have tangible evidence, such as is supplied by the bog oak of Ireland, or the buried trees of Lincolnshire. But ancient names here stand us in good stead, and enable us, at certain definite periods, to discover, with considerable precision, the extent of primæval forests now partly or entirely destroyed.

The local names of Iceland shew in a very curious manner the way in which the rigour of the climate and the scarcity of fuel have caused the total destruction of the few forests of dwarf trees which existed at the time when the island was first discovered. At the present time, a solitary tree, about 30 feet in height, is the sole representative of the former Icelandic forests; and the stunted bushes growing on the heaths are so eagerly sought for fuel that, as a recent traveller has observed, the loss of a toothpick may prove an irreparable misfortune. The chief resource of the inhabitants is the drift-

¹ See p. 62, *supra*. The name of SODOM means burning, thereby indicating, as Dr. Stanley has suggested, the volcanic character of the region in which the catastrophe took place.

wood cast upon the coast by the Gulf Stream, or the costly substitute of Norwegian timber. But at the time of the first settlement of the island there must have been considerable tracts of woodland. In the *Landnamabok* we find no less than thirty-one local names containing the suffix *holt*, a wood, and ten containing the word *skogr*, a shaw. Most of these names still remain, though every vestige of a wood has disappeared. Thus there are several places still called **HOLT**; and we also find **HOLTFORD**, **SKALHOLT**, **REYKHOLT** (where Snorro Sturleson was murdered), **SKOGARFOSS**, Cape **SKAGI**, **SKOGCOTTR**, and **BLASKOGIHEIDI**, or Blue-wood-Heath.

The name of **HOLSTEIN**, or *Hol-satia*, means the Forest settlement, and it probably indicates that the now barren Segeberger Heath was once a vast forest which supplied a portion of the Angles with the materials for the fleets with which they invaded the shores of England.

In Southern Europe, names like **BROGLIO**, **EROLO**, and **BREUIL** attest the former existence of forests in districts now entirely bare. The name of the island of **MADEIRA** bears witness to the vast forests which clothed the mountains of the island, and which were wantonly destroyed by fire soon after the discovery by the Portuguese.

The bare heaths to the south-west of London seem to have been at one time partially clothed with forest. This is indicated by the root *holt* (German *holz*), which we find in the names of **BAGSHOT**, **BADSHOT**, **EWSHOT**, **LODSHOT**, **BRAMSHOT**, **ALDERSHOT**, and **ALDERSHOLT**.

The vast tract in Kent and Sussex which is now called the **WEALD** (German *wald*, wood), is the remains of an ancient forest called the *Andredesleah*, which, with a breadth of 30 miles, stretched for 120 miles along the northern frontier of the kingdom of the South Saxons. **WELL** Street, the "wood-road," is the name of the Roman road which ran through the wooded district. In the district of the Weald almost every local name, for miles and miles, terminates in *hurst*, *ley*, *den*, or *field*. The *hursts* and *charts*¹ were the denser portions of the forest; the

¹ The word *chart* is identical with the *hart* (wood, or forest) which we find in such German names as the **HARTZ** Mountains, the **HERCYNIAN** Forest, **HUNHART**, and **LYNDHART**. *H* and *ch* are interchangeable, as in the

leys were the open forest glades where the cattle love to lie;¹ the *dens*² were the deep-wooded valleys, and the *fields*, as CUCKFIELD, LINDFIELD, and UCKFIELD, were little patches of "felled" or cleared lands in the midst of the surrounding forest. From PETERSFIELD and MIDHURST, by BILLINGHURST, CUCKFIELD, WADHURST, and LAMBERHURST, as far as HAWKSHURST and TENTERDFN, these forest names stretch in an uninterrupted string.³ The *dens* were the swine pastures; and down to the seventeenth century the "Court of Dens," as it was called, was held at Aldington to determine disputes arising out of the rights of forest pasture.⁴ Another line of names ending in *den* testifies

case of the Chatti, who have given their name to Hesse. There seems to have been a German word *harud* or *charud*, from which *hart* and *chart* are derived. We find it in the names of the "forest tribes," the Harudes and the Cherusci.

¹ The root of the word *laik* or *lea*, is the verb "to lie."

² *Den* is probably a Celtic word adopted by the Saxons. The ARDENNES is the "great forest" on the frontiers of Belgium and France.

³ An analysis of the forest names in the Weald gives the following results:—

	hurst.	den.	ley.	holt, or hot.	field.	Total.
Central Kent	33	42	22	1	19	117
Northern Sussex	40	16	21	4	28	109
Southern Surrey	1	0	8	11	2	22
Eastern Hants	26	1	15	3	6	51
Total	100	59	66	19	55	299

⁴ The surnames Hayward and Howard are corruptions of Hogwarden, an officer elected annually to see that the swine in the common forest pastures or *dens* were duly provided with rings, and were prevented from straying. The Howard family first comes into notice in the Weald, where their name would lead us to expect to find them. So the family name of Woodward is *swudu warden*, the wood warden, whose duties were analogous to those of the *howard*. There are many evidences of the importance attached to swine in Anglo-Saxon times. *Flitch* is etymologically the same word as *fleisch* or *flesh*, showing that the flesh of swine was pre-eminently

to the existence of the forest tract in Hertfordshire, Bedfordshire, and Huntingdonshire, which formed the western boundary of the East Saxon and East Anglian kingdoms. HENLEY IN ARDEN, and HAMPTON IN ARDEN, are vestiges of the great Warwickshire forest of ARDEN, which stretched from the Forest of Dean to Sherwood Forest. Names ending in *hatch* often indicate the ancient boundaries of forests. They are derived from the hitch-gates which kept cattle from straying out of the forest. Thus COLNEY HATCH marks the southern extremity of Enfield Chase.

The BLACK FOREST in Argyle is now almost entirely destitute of trees, and the same is the case with the COTSWOLD Hills in Gloucestershire. This name contains two synonymous elements. The second syllable is the Anglo-Saxon *weald*, a wood, which we find in the now treeless WOLDS of Yorkshire ; and the first portion is the Celtic *coed*, a wood, which we find in CHAT MOSS, CATLOW, COITMORE, GOODGRAVE, and CADBEESTON.

The name of DERBY, the "village of wild beasts,"¹ shows us the state of things on the arrival of the Danes. The Midland Derby lay between the forests of Arden and Sherwood. The hundred of Derby, which occupies the southern portion of Lancashire, and includes the populous towns of Liverpool and Wigan, was one vast forest, with the solitary village of Derby standing in the midst, till at length the villages of Ormskirk and Preston grew up around the church built by Ormr, and the priest's house.

Indeed, Lancashire, which is now such a busy hive of workers, was one of the most desolate and thinly peopled parts of England before coal had been discovered underlying her thick forests and barren moorlands. An analysis of the local names will enable us to make a rough comparison of the area anciently under cultivation with that which was unreclaimed. Throughout Lancashire we find very few names ending in

"the flesh" to which our ancestors were accustomed. Sir Walter Scott, in the well-known forest dialogue in Ivanhoe, has pointed out the fact that while veal, beef, mutton, and venison are Norman terms, bacon is Saxon.

¹ The German word *thier* still means any wild animal ; but in England the extermination of the wolf, the wild ox, and the badger, has left the "deer" as the solitary representative of the German *thier*.

borough, by, or thorpe, and hence we conclude that the number of villages and towns was small. There is a fair sprinkling of names in *ham, worth, and cote*, suffixes which would denote detached homesteads; while the very large number of names which are compounded with the words *shaw, holt, ley, hill, and mere*, prove that the greater portion of the country consisted only of woodland or wild moor.

In order to arrive at somewhat definite results, an analysis has been made of the local names in the counties of Surrey and Suffolk. Of the total number of names in Surrey 36 per cent. have terminations like *wood, holt, hurst, ley, den or moor*, and 12 per cent. end in *don,combe, ridge, hill, &c.*, while 40 per cent. exhibit such suffixes as *ham, worth, cote, ton, sted, or borough*, whence we gather that the proportion of uninhabited to inhabited places was 48 to 40. In Suffolk, on the other hand, the population seems to have been much more dense, for 65 per cent. of the names denote habitations, 18 per cent. denote wood and moorland, and 7 per cent. denote hills.¹ It would thus appear that the ratio of the density of the population in Suffolk to that in Surrey was approximately as 13 to 8, whereas at the present time the population of Suffolk is 215 to the square mile, and that of Surrey 842, or in the ratio of 13 to 48.

The names which we have been considering indicate the former existence of ancient forests that have been cleared. In Hampshire we are presented with the converse phenomenon; we meet with names which establish a fact which has been doubted by some historical inquirers, that extensive populated districts were afforested to form what now constitutes the New Forest. The very name of the NEW FOREST has its historical value—and within its present reduced area,

¹ We may tabulate these results as follows:—

Names in	ham.	ton.	ing.	thorpe.	borough or bury.	field.	ley.	wood.	hurst
Suffolk . . .	84	88	17	5	12	31	27	1	0
Surrey . . .	36	30	10	1	10	9	40	14	15

the sites of some of the villages that were destroyed are attested by names like TROUGHAM, FRITHAM, WOOTON, HINTON, BOCHAMPTON, TACHEBURY, WINSTED, CHURCH WALK, and CHURCH MOOR, while the village names of Greteham, Adelingham, Wolnetune, and Bermintone survive only in the Domesday record.

The hundred is supposed to have been originally the settlement of one hundred free families of Saxon colonists, just as the canton (from the Welsh *cant*, a hundred) was a similar Celtic division. In rural districts the population must have increased at least tenfold—often in a much larger proportion—since the period of the formation of the present hundreds. Many single agricultural parishes contain a hundred families removed above the labouring class, and we may probably conclude that the population is equal to that of one of the Saxon hundreds.

The manner in which the island was gradually peopled, and the distribution and relative density of the Saxon population, are curiously indicated by the varying sizes of the hundreds. In Kent, Sussex, and Dorset, which were among the earliest settlements, the small dimensions of the hundreds prove that the Saxon population was very dense, whereas, when we approach the borders of Wales and Cumberland, where the Saxon tenure was one rather of conquest than of colonization, and where a few free families probably held in check a considerable subject population, we find that the hundreds include a much larger area.

Thus the average number of square miles in each hundred is—

In Sussex	23	In Herts	79
Kent	24	Gloucestershire	97
Dorset	30	Nottinghamshire	105
Wiltshire	44	Derbyshire	162
Northamptonshire	52	Warwickshire	179
Surrey	58	Lancashire	302

We arrive at somewhat similar conclusions from the proportions of the slaves to the rest of the population, as returned in Domesday. In the east of England we find no slaves returned,

the Celtic population having become entirely assimilated. In Kent and Sussex the slaves constitute 10 per cent. of the population; in Cornwall and Devon, 20 per cent.; and in Gloucestershire, 33 per cent.

The knowledge which we possess of several thousand names which have been preserved in Anglo-Saxon charters, enables us to ascertain, in many cases, the original forms of names which have now become more or less corrupted. From the study of these names it may be inferred that agriculture was in a more advanced state among the Anglo-Saxons than on the Continent. A three-course system of husbandry was adopted; wheat and flax are the crops which seem to have been the most cultivated. We meet with indications of the existence of extensive estates, on which stood large houses, occasionally of stone but more frequently of wood, for the residence of the proprietor, surrounded by the *tun* or inclosure for cattle, and the *bartun* or inclosure for the gathered crops. Round the homestead were inclosed fields, with barns, mills, and weirs. There were detached outlying sheepfolds and sheepcotes, with residences for the serfs, and special pasturages were allotted to swine and goats. The estates were separated from one another by a *mark*, or broad boundary of woodland. There were open forest-pastures fed by swine, which must have presented an appearance resembling that of the open parts of the New Forest at the present day. In these woodlands the prevalent vegetation consisted of the thorn, hazel, oak, ash, elm, lime, and fern. The maple, beech, birch, aspen, and willow grew less abundantly. There were plantations of osiers, and the names of the rush and sedge occur so frequently as to indicate a very defective state of drainage.

One fact, however, which we gather from these ancient names indicates a marked peculiarity in the aspect of Anglo-Saxon England. In no single instance throughout the charters do we meet with a name implying the existence of any kind of pine or fir, a circumstance which curiously corroborates the assertion of Cæsar, that there was no fir found in Britain. The names of fruit-trees are also very unfrequent, with the exception of that of the apple-tree, and even this appears very rarely in conjunction with Anglo-Saxon roots, being found

chiefly in Celtic names, such as APPLEDURCOMBE, and AVALON; or in Norse names, such as APPLEBY, APPLEGARTH, and APPLETHWAITE.

At the period of the Conquest, vineyards do not seem to have been uncommon in the south of England. In Domesday Book vineyards are mentioned in the counties of Hertford, Middlesex, Norfolk, Suffolk, Kent, Hampshire, Dorset, and Wilts. At the present day a part of the town of Abingdon is called the VINEYARD, and there is also a field so called near Beaulieu Abbey in Hampshire, and another near Tewkesbury. The same name is borne by lands which were formerly attached to monastic foundations in the counties of Worcester, Hereford, Somerset, Cambridge, and Essex. The very early existence of vine culture in England is indicated by the name of WINNAL in Hampshire, which is derived from the Celtic *gwinllan*, a vineyard.

Local names occasionally preserve evidence of the former existence of animals now extinct. The names of the wolf and the bear were so commonly used as personal appellations by the Danes and Saxons, that we are unable to pronounce with certainty as to the significance of names like WOLFERLOW in Herefordshire, or BARNWOOD in Gloucestershire. WOLVESEY, a small island at Winchester, was, however, the place where the Welsh tribute of wolves' heads was annually paid. The seal ascended the Humber as far as SELBY. The badger or broc gave its name to BAGSHOT, BROXBOURNE, and BROGDEN; the wild boar (*wofer*) was found at EVERSHAW, EVERSHOT, EVERTON, and EVERSLY; and the crane at CRANFIELD and CRANBOURN.

The huge aurochs, which once roamed over the forests of Germany, is mentioned in the Niebelungen Lied by the name of the *Wisent*; and in Hesse we find a place called WIESENFELD, the "aurochs' field," and another called WIESENSTIEGE, the "aurochs' stair." We find traces of the elk at ELLBACH and ELLWANGEN; and of the Schelch, a gigantic elk, now everywhere extinct, at SCHÖLLNACH.

The fox is unknown in the Isle of Man, and not even a tradition survives of its former presence. A place called CRONKSHYNNAGH, which means "Fox hough," is, however,

sufficient to prove that this animal was once a denizen of the island.

The vestiges of the Beaver are very numerous. BEVERLEY in Yorkshire is "the beaver's haunt," and we find a BEVERSTONE in Gloucestershire, and a BEVERCOATES in Nottinghamshire. The valley which stretches northwards from the Glyders, scored with glacial striae and dotted over with moraines, bears the name of NANT FRANGON, or "the beaver's dale;" and across this valley stretches SARN YR AFRANGE, or "the beaver's dam." The magnificent pool, well known both to the artist and to the angler, which lies just below the junction of the Lledr and the Conway, is called LLYN YR AFRANGE, "the beaver's pool." In Germany we have the names of BIBERSBURG, BIVERBIKE (the beaver's beck), and the BEBRA (anciently Piparaha, or beaver's river). From the Slavonic *bobr*, a beaver, we have the river BOBER in Silesia, as well as BOERN, BOBEROW, BOBERSBURG, BOBERWITZ and BOBRAU. BIÈVRE on the Aisne has been identified with the BIBRAX of Cæsar, and BIBRACTE, now Autun, was the chief city of the *Ædui*. The tribe of the BIBROCI no doubt called themselves "the Beavers," in the same way that North American tribes take their names from the snakes, the foxes, or the crows.¹ The great auk is now extinct in Newfoundland, and though specimens have been found conserved in the guano of the Funk Islands, no record or memory of the bird exists save the name of the PENGUIN ISLANDS, on which they used to breed.

In the Saxon charters we find many allusions to quarries, but there is a remarkable absence of names denoting iron-works or mines, such names, for instance, as the GOLDBERG, EISENBERG, KUPFERHÜTTE, and ERZGEBIRGE, which we find in Germany. In the Forest of Dean, however, we find on the map CINDERFORD and CINDERHILL, names derived from vast heaps of scoriae, from which the iron had been so imperfectly extracted by the Roman miners, that these mounds form a valuable consideration in the purchase of the ground on which they lie. The charters contain numerous indications

¹ The word beaver is common to most of the Aryan languages. Latin *fiber* [= *biber*], Cornish *befer*, Gaelic *beabhor*, Gaulish *biber*, German *befer*. The Welsh names are *afrange* and *llost lydan*, "the broad-tailed."

of the localities where salt was procured or manufactured. Domesday Book enumerates no less than 385 salt-works in the single county of Sussex. The *wics* in the Essex marshes were probably once salt-works, and we have already traced the singular way in which the *wych* or bay-houses on the coast came to give a name to the inland salt-works of DROITWICH and NANTWICH.¹ But the evidence of names enables us to prove that many existing salt-works were worked before the advent of the Teutonic race. This we can do by means of the Celtic word *hal*, salt; which we find in the name of PWLL-HELLI, the "salt pools," in Carnarvonshire. At HALING, on the Hampshire coast, salt-works still exist, which apparently date from Celtic times; and we find a place called HALTON in Cheshire, and HALSAL and HALLATON in Lancashire. In the salt-producing districts of Germany several towns whose names contain the Celtic root *hal* stand on rivers which contain the Teutonic synonym *sal*.² Thus HALLE, in Prussian Saxony, stands on the river SAALA (salt river); REICHEN-HALL, in Bavaria, is also on a river SALE; HALLEIN, in SALZBURG, stands on the SALZA. We find towns called HALL near the salt mines of the Tyrol, of Upper Austria, and of Swabia; there is a HALLE in Ravensberg, a HALLSTADT in the Salzkammergut, and HALEN and HAL in Brabant.

The institution of lighthouses dates from very early times, as names bear witness. The names of the PHAROS, at Dover and Alexandria, and the GIBEL EL FARO, near Malaga, take us back beyond the Christian era. In Sicily, the cape by the side of Charybdis, and opposite Scylla, was called CAPE PELORUS (Cape Terrible). It has now become CAPO DI FARO—the erection of the lighthouse having caused the Cape to lose at once its terrors, and its name of terror. CAPE COLONNA, in Greece, takes its name from the conspicuous white columns of the ruined Doric temple which served as a landmark to the Genoese and Venetian seamen; and CAPE CORUNNA, in Spain, is so called from the columna or tower which served the

¹ See p. 108, *supra*.

² There are six German rivers anciently called SALA. We find the river HALYS (salt water) in Galatia, and the river HALYCUS in Sicily.

purpose of a Pharos. The name of FLAMBOROUGH HEAD speaks of the rude fires of coal or wood that used to "flame" by night on that dangerous headland.¹ At the extremity of the peninsula of FURNESS (Fireness) is a small island, on which stands a ruined building, called the PILE OF FOUDRY—that is, the "peel" or tower of the "fire isle."² Furness and Foudry are Norse names, and are an indication of the antiquity of the lighthouse which guided the Northmen in their voyages from the Isle of Man to Lancaster. The numerous BEACON HILLS throughout the island call to mind the rude though efficient means by which, before the days of the Electric Telegraph, the tidings of great events could be communicated from one end of the island to the other. There are those now alive who can remember looking out, the last thing every night, towards the Beacon Hill, to know if the dreaded landing of Bonaparte had taken place.

Though the commerce of the Anglo-Saxons was not extensive, yet our local names indicate considerable changes in the relative commercial importance of various towns. The natural advantages of the site of London have enabled it to maintain, at all times, its ancient pre-eminence—for its Celtic name implies that, even in pre-historic times, it was, as it is still, the "city of ships."

From the Anglo-Saxon *ceapian*, to buy, *cyfan*, to sell, and *ceap*,³ price, or sale, we derive many names which indicate

¹ This name may, however, mean the "camp of refuge" (Anglo-Saxon *steam*, a fugitive). The extremity of the headland has been converted into a stronghold by an ancient dyke still called Danes' Dyke.

² It is possible, however, that Furness may be only the "forn ness," and Foudry the "isle of fowls." There is also a FURNESS on the Belgian coast.

³ To this root we may trace many idiomatic English words. A *chapman* is an itinerant seller: *chap* was originally an abbreviated form of Chapman. *Champ*, an abbreviation of "good cheap," answers to the French *bon marché*; while *good cheap* still survives in the phrase *dog cheap*, where the letters *d* and *g* have been interchanged according to a well-known phonetic law. The original sense of the root is that of bargaining—the ancient method of making a purchase—which is preserved in the word to *chaffer*. To *chop* horses is to sell them. A horse *coper* is one who deals in horses. To *chop* and *change* is to sell and barter. To *swep* and to *swab* are probably phonetic variations of to *chop*. Thus we say the wind *chops*, i.e.

early seats of commercial activity. A *chipping* was the old English term for a market-place; thus Wicliffe translates Luke vii. 32, "They ben like children sitting in chepinge and spekinge togidre." Hence we see that CHIPPING NORTON, CHIPPING CAMDEN, CHIPPING SODBURY, CHIPPING ONGAR, CHIPPING BARNET, CHEPING HILL on the south side of the church at Witham, CHEPSTOW, and CHIPPINGHAM, are ancient market-towns—once of much greater *relative* commercial importance than they are at present. CHEAPSIDE and EAST-CHEAP were the old market-places of London. In Norse names the form *cope* takes the place of the Anglo-Saxon *ceap*. COPENHAGEN, anciently *Kiobmaens havn*, is equivalent to Chapman's Haven. Hence also we derive the names of JÖNKÖPING, LIDCÖPING, NYKÖPING, and NORRKÖPING. In like manner we infer from the name of the COPELAND Islands near Belfast, that here were the storehouses of the goods brought by Norwegian traders. COPMANSTHORPE, near York, would be equivalent to the German *Kaufmansdorf*, the merchants' village; and the form of the word shows us that here the Danish traders resided, just as those of Saxon blood dwelt together at CHAPMANSLADE. KIEL and KIELERFJORD take their names from the Danish *keol*, a ship. The name of the HANSE towns seems to be from *hansel*, a contract, or *hanse*, a company or association. AMPURIAS in Spain retains, nearly unchanged, the name of the Hellenic settlement of *Emporiz*. Some of the local centres of Anglo-Saxon trade are denoted by *staple*, a word which has undergone some changes in meaning. It now signifies the established merchandise of a place;—thus we should say lace is the staple of Nottingham. But the term was formerly applied to the place rather than to the merchandise, and our forefathers would have said Nottingham is the staple of lace. In local names—as DUNSTABLE, BARN-STAPLE, and ETAPLES in France—this word *staple* denotes a place where merchants were wont to store their goods.

When the English word *market* takes the place of the Anglo-Saxon *chipping*, or *staple*, as in the case of stow-changes. The ultimate root is the Sanskrit *kup*, the beam of a balance. Compare the old Slavonic *kupiti*, to buy, the Gothic *kaupon*, the Latin *caupo*, and the Greek *κάπηλος*.

MARKET, MARKET BOSWORTH, OR WICKHAM MARKET, we may fairly conclude that the commercial importance of the town in question dates from a more recent period.¹

¹ On this subject see Lyell, *Principles of Geology*; Chambers, *Ancient Sea Margins*; Maury, *Histoire des Grandes Forks de la Gaule*; Marsh, *Man and Nature*; Ellis, *Introduction to Domesday*; Piderit, *Ortsnamen in Niederhessen*; Leo, *Rectitudinus Singularium Personarum*.

CHAPTER XV.

CHANGES AND ERRORS.

Vitality of Local Names—Recurrence to ancient Names—Changes in Names often simply phonetic—Lincoln—Sarum—Whitehall—Phonetic corruptions among savage tribes—Interchange of suffixes of analogous sound—Tendency to contraction—Laws of Phonetic change—Examples—Influence of popular etymological speculation on the form of Names—Tendency to make Names significant—Examples—Transformations of French Names—Invention of new Saints from Local Names—Transformed names often give rise to legends—Bozra—Thongycastle—The Dun Cow—Antwerp—The Mouse Tower—The Amazons of the Baltic—Pilatus—The Picts—The Tatars—Poland—Musulman—Negropont—Corruptions of Street-Names—America—The Gypsies.

THE words of a nation's speech are continually clipped and worn down by constant currency, until, like ancient coins, the legend which they bore at first becomes effaced. Many words whose paternity is nevertheless indisputable do not retain a single letter, sometimes not even a single vocable, of the ancestral form, and exhibit still less resemblance to collateral descendants from the parent stock. Who would imagine, for instance, that the French word *larme* is the same as the English *tear*; that the French *jour* is a lineal descendant of the Latin *dies*,¹ or that *jour* and the two syllables of Tuesday are all descended from the same original Aryan root?

In the case of local names the raw materials of language do not lend themselves with the same facility as other words to the processes of decomposition and reconstruction, and many names have for thousands of years remained unchanged, and sometimes linger round the now deserted sites of the places to which they refer. The names of four of the oldest cities of

¹ *Dies—diurnum tempus—giorno—jour.* *Aujourd'hui* contains the root *dies* twice, the *tui* being a corruption of *hodie* = *hoc die*.

the world—HEBRON, GAZA, SIDON, and HAMATH—are still pronounced by the inhabitants in exactly the same manner as was the case thirty, or perhaps forty centuries ago, defying often-times the persistent attempts of rulers to substitute some other name. During the three hundred years of the Greek rule, an attempt was made by the conquerors to change the name of HAMATH to Epiphania, but the ancient appellation lingered on the lips of the surrounding tribes, and has now resumed its sway, while the Greek name has been utterly forgotten. The name of Accho, which we find in the Old Testament, was superseded for some time by the Greek name of Ptolemais. This is now forgotten, and the place goes by the name of AKKA. The Greeks attempted to impose their name of Nicopolis on the town of Emmaus, but in vain; for the modern name, AMWĀS, still asserts the vitality of the ancient designation. We read, in the Book of Chronicles, that Solomon built TADMOR in the wilderness. The Romans attempted to impose on it the name of Adrianopolis, but this appellation has utterly perished, and the Bedouin still give the ancient name of Tadmor to the desolate forest of erect and prostrate columns which marks the site of the city of the palms. PALMYRA is the Italian translation of the enchorial name of Tadmor, and is known only in the West. TENEDOS and ARGOS still bear the names which they bore in the time of Homer. Most of the islands of the Grecian archipelago, and many of the neighbouring cities, retain their ancient names with little variation. Delos is now DILI, Paros is PARO, Scyros is SKYRO, Naxos is NAXIA, Patmos is PATIMO, Samos is SAMO, Thasos is THASO, Sardis is SART, Sparta is SPARTI, Arbela is ARBIL, Tyre or Tzur is SŪR, Nazareth is NAZIRAH, Joppa is YAFA, Gaza is GHUZZEH. Several of the Etruscan cities are called by the same names which they bore at the first dawn of Italian civilization. Thus the names of SATURNIA and POPULONIA are unaltered. Cortona is now CORTONO, Vola-
terre is VOLATERRA, Sena is SIENNA, Pisæ is PISA, and Perusia is PERUGIA.

But we need not go to the East for instances of the persistency with which names adhere to the soil. The name of LONDON is now, in all probability, pronounced exactly as it was at the time when Cæsar landed on the coast of Kent.

The Romans attempted to change the name, but in vain. It mattered little what the city on the Thames was called in the edicts of prefects and proconsuls. The old Celtic name continued in common usage, and has been transmitted in turn to Saxons, Normans, and Englishmen. It is curious to listen to Ammianus Marcellinus speaking of the name of London as a thing of the past,—an old name which had gone quite out of use, and given place to the grand Roman name "Augusta."¹

In like manner the ancient Indian name of HAITI has replaced the appellation of ST. DOMINGO, which the Spanish conquerors attempted to impose upon the island. But though so many names remain substantially unchanged in spite of efforts to supplant them, yet, as the successive waves of population have flowed on, many influences have been set at work which have sometimes produced material modifications, and it often requires the utmost care, and no inconsiderable research, to detect the original form and signification of very familiar names, and to extract the information which they are able to afford.

These modifying influences are of two kinds. The first is simply phonetic. A conquering nation finds it difficult to pronounce certain vocables which enter into the names used by the conquered people, and changes consequently arise which bring the ancient names into harmony with the phonetic laws of the language spoken by the conquerors. Many illustrations of this process may be found in Domesday. The "inquisitors" seem to have been slow to catch the pronunciation of the Saxon names, and were, moreover, ignorant of their etymologies, and we meet consequently with many ludicrous transformations. The name of LINCOLN, for example, which is a hybrid of Celtic and Latin, appears in the Ravenna Geographer in the form Lindum Colonia, and in Beda as Lindocolina. The enchorial name must have been very nearly what it is now. This, however, the Norman conquerors were unable to pronounce, and changed the name into Nincol or

¹ "Ab Augustâ profectus, quam veteres adpellavârê Lundinium."—*Amm. Marc.* lib. xxviii. cap. 3. § 1. "Lundinium, vetus oppidum, quod Angustam posteritas adpellavit."—*Ibid.* lib. xxvii. cap. 8 § 7.

Nicole. The name of SHREWSBURY is an English corruption of the Anglo-Saxon *Scrobbes-byrig* or Shrubborough. The Normans, however, corrupted Scrobbesbury into Sloppesburie, whence the modern name of SALOP is derived. So also the Roman Sorbiodunum was contracted into the English SARUM, and then, as in the case of Salop, the Normans changed the *r* into an *l*, and have thus given us the form SALISBURY.

In the Arabic chronicles of Spain we meet with many curious transformations of familiar names, such, for instance, as that of the Visigoths into the Bishtolkat. So also the Indian names Misachibee and Tlaltelolco have been corrupted into MISSISSIPPI and GUADALUPE. Mr. Motley gives an amusing instance from the archives of Simancas. A despatch of the ambassador Mendoza stated that Queen Elizabeth was residing at the palace of St. James's. Philip II., according to his custom, has scrawled on the margin of this despatch, "There is a park between it and the palace which is called Huytal, but why it is called Huytal I am sure I don't know." WHITEHALL seems to have presented an insurmountable etymological difficulty to the "spider" of the Escorial.

Among unlettered nations phonetic changes of this kind are especially likely to arise. The word YANKEE is probably an Indian corruption of either *Anglois* or *English*. The Chinese call an Englishman *Yingkwoh*, the Bengalee calls him *Ingrey*, and corrupts the words champagne and Smith into the forms *simkin* and *Ismit*. At Fort Vancouver, the medium of intercourse a few years ago was a curious Lingua Franca, composed of Canadian-French, English, Iroquois, Cree, Hawaian, and Chinese. The word for rum was *lum*, for money *tula*, a corruption of dollar, and an Englishman went by the name of a *Kintshosh*, a corruption of King George. An American was called *Boston*, and the ordinary salutation was *Clakhohahyah*, which is explained by the fact that the Indians, frequently hearing a trader named Clark, long resident in the Fort, addressed by his companions in the village, "Clark, how are you?" imagined that this sentence was the correct English form of salutation. The Kaffirs of Natal call Harry, *Hali*,

and Mary *Mali*. The Egbas have turned Thompson into *Tamahana*, and Philip into *Piripi*. The Maoris make sad havoc of Biblical names ; they have transformed Genesis into *Kenehi*, Exodus into *Ekoruhi*, Jordan into *Horamo*, and Philemon into *Pirimona*. Sailors are especially given to such innovations. *Jos*-house, for instance, the name applied to the Buddhist temples in China, has been formed by English sailors out of the Portuguese word *dios*, god. The sailors' transformations of H.M.S. *Bellerophon* into the *Billy Ruffian*, of the *Andromache* into the *Andrew Mackay*, of the *Aeolus* into the *Alehouse*, of the *Courageux* into the *Currant Juice*, and of the steamer *Hirondelle* into the *Iron Devil*, belong to another class of changes, which we shall presently consider.

Anglo-Saxon suffixes of nearly similar sound sometimes come to be interchanged. This has very frequently taken place in the case of *stone* and *ton*. Thus *Brigges-stan* has been transmuted into *BRIXTON*, and *Brihtelmes-stan* into *Brighthelmstone*, *Brighthampton*, and *BRIGHTON*. The change from *don* to *ton* is also common *Seccandun* and *Beamdun*, which we find in the *Saxon Chronicle*, are now *SECKINGTON* and *BAMPTON*. The suffix *hithe*, a haven, is changed into *ey*, an island, in the case of *STEPNEY*, formerly *Stebenhithe*, and into *head*, in the case of *MAIDENHEAD*, formerly *Maydenhithe*. In *CARISBROOK*, which was anciently *Wihtgara-byrig*, we have a change from *burgh* to *brook*. The suffix in the name *DURHAM* is properly not the Saxon *ham*, but the Norse *holm*; and *Dunelm*—the signature of the bishop—reminds us also that the Celtic prefix is *Dun*, a hill fort, and not *Dur*, water. In the *Saxon Chronicle* the name is correctly written *Dunholm*.

Many of these changes seem to be simply phonetic, among which we may reckon *Gravesham* into *GRAVESEND*, *Edgeworth* into *EDGWARE*, *Ebbsham* into *EPSOM*, *Swanwick* into *SWANAGE*, and *Badecanwylla* or *Bathwell* into *BAKEWELL*. The great tendency is to contraction : "letters, like soldiers," as Horne Tooke puts it, "being very apt to desert and drop off in a long march." In Switzerland *inghofen* is generally contracted into *ikon*, as *Benninghofen* into *BENNIKON*. We find *Botolph's ton* contracted into *BO'STON*, *Agmondesham* into *AMERSHAM*, and *Eurewic* into *YORK*. In London St. Olaf's Street has been

changed into **TOOLEY** Street, and in Dublin into **TULLOCH** Street.¹ St. Mary's Hall, Oxford, has been transformed into **Skimmery** Hall, and this has been abbreviated into the disrespectful appellation **SKIM**. St. Bridget is turned into St. Bride, St. Benedict into St. Bennet, St. Etheldreda into St. Awdrey, St. Egidius into St. Giles. Territorial surnames show changes quite as startling. St. Denys has been corrupted into **Sydney**, St. Maur into **Seymour**, St. Paul into **Semple**, Sevenoaks into **Snooks**, and St. John and St. Leger are pronounced **Sinjun** and **Sillinger**. This tendency to contraction is often to be detected in the pronunciation of names of which the more lengthened form is retained in writing. Thus **CIRENCESTER** is pronounced **Cicester**; **GLoucester**, **Gloster**; **WORCESTER**, **Worster**; **BARFREESTONE**, **Barston**; and **TROTTERSCLIFFE**, **Trosley**. In America, on the other hand, owing to the universal prevalence of reading, the tendency is to pronounce words exactly as they are spelt, and **WORCESTER** is pronounced **Wor-ces-ter**, and **ILLINOIS** is called **Illinoys**. In Samuel Rogers' youth everyone said **Lunnon**; we have now returned to **Lundun**, and may perhaps ultimately get back to **London**.

In endeavouring to recover the original forms of names, it becomes important to discover the phonetic tendencies which prevailed among different nations. This is not the place to exhibit or discuss the laws of phonetic change which have been detected;² all that can here be attempted is to illustrate

¹ Now pulled down. It was standing in the sixteenth century.

² "Grimm's law," as it is called, enables us to identify cognate words in the Teutonic and Romance languages. It is—

In Greek and generally in Sanskrit and Latin, the letters	p	b	ph(f, φ)	t	d	th(θ)	k(c)	g	kh(x)
Correspond Gothic to	ph(f)	p	b	th	t	d	kh(h,g)	k	g
And in Old High German to	b(v,f)	ph(f)	p	d	th(z)	t	g(h)	kh	k

them by a few characteristic instances. Thus Eburovices has been changed into Evreux ; Vesontio into Besançon ; Vinovium into Binchester ; Bononia into Boulogne ; Chatti into Hesse ; Aquitania into Guienne ; Olisippo into Lisbon ; Agrigentum into Girgenti ; Aletium into Lecci ; Aquæ into Aix. In French names a final *n* or *s* is often added, as in the change of Dibio to Dijon ; Matesco to Maçon ; Brigantio to Briançon ; Massilia to Marseilles ; Londinium to Londres.

The tendency among the German nations is to develop the sibilants and gutturals ; among the Romance nations to suppress these and develop the mutes and liquids. Thus, in the name of the river Atesis, how harsh is the German name—the ETSCH ; how soft and harmonious the Italian development of the same word—the ADIGE. Again we may compare the German LÖTTICH with the French LIÈGE, or we may contrast the German change of Confluentes into COBLENZ with the soft effect produced even in cases when the Italians have introduced sibilants, as in the change of Florentia into FIRENZE, or Placentia into PIACENZA.

But the best illustration of these phonetic tendencies will be to enumerate a few cases where the same root has been variously modified by different nations. Let us take the Latin word *forum*. The Forum Julii, in Southern France, has become

The changes from the Latin to the modern Romance languages are more simple. The chief correspondences are—

Latin . . .	<i>p</i>	<i>b</i> <i>f</i>	<i>v</i>	<i>c</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>j</i>
Romance Languages . . .	<i>b, v</i>	<i>v, f, h</i>	<i>b</i>	<i>g, ch, k, z, s, c, p</i>	<i>y, i, j</i>	<i>g, d, y</i>	

Latin . . .	<i>t</i>	<i>d</i>	<i>z</i>	<i>m</i>	<i>n</i>	<i>l</i>	<i>r</i>
Romance Languages . . .	<i>d, z</i>	<i>z, f, l, s, c</i>	<i>k, z, x</i>	<i>n</i>	<i>l, r</i>	<i>r, n, l, h</i>	<i>l, d</i>

FRÈJUS; and, in Northern Italy, the same name has been changed to FRIULI. In the Emilia we find FORLI (Forum Livii), FOSSOMBRONE (Forum Sempronii), FERRARA (Forum Allieni), and FORNOVO (Forum Novum). In Central Italy we have FORCASSI (Forum Cassii), FIORA (Forum Aurelii), FORFIAMMA (Forum Flaminii), and FORLIMPOPOLI (Forum Popilii). With these compare the German name KLAGENFURT (Claudii forum), the Dutch VOORBOURG (Forum Hadriani), the French FEURS (Forum Segusianorum), and the Sardinian FOR-DONGIANUS (Forum Trajani).

Or let us take the changes effected in the Greek word $\pi\acute{o}\lambda\mu\zeta$, a city. Neapolis, in Italy, has become NAPOLI (Naples), in the Morea it has become NAUPLIA; Neapolis, near Cannes, is now NAPOULE; Neapolis, near Carthage, is NABEL, and Neapolis, in Syria, is NÄBULUS or NÄBLÜS. HEERAPFEL, near Saarbrücken, is a corruption of the Roman name Hierapolis. TRIPOLI is little changed; Amphipolis is now EMBOLI, Callipolis is GAL-LIPOLI, Antipolis is ANTIBES, and Gratianopolis is GRENOBLE. STAMBOUL, or ISTAMBOUL, the modern name of Byzantium, is not, as might be imagined, a corruption of Constantinopolis, but of $\epsilon\zeta\tau\acute{a}\nu\pi\acute{o}\lambda\mu\zeta$, a phrase analogous to that which we use when we speak of a journey to London as going "to town." In like manner STANKO, the modern name of the island of Cos, is a corruption of $\epsilon\zeta\tau\acute{a}\nu\kappa\omega$.¹

We find the word Trajectus in ATRECHT or ARRAS (Atrebatum Trajectus), MAESTRECHT (Mosæ Trajectus), and UTRECHT (Ultra Trajectum).

The Romanized Celtic suffix *acum*, which has the force either of a possessive or a patronymic, is changed into *ay* in France and *ach* in Germany, while in Brittany and Cornwall the original form is ordinarily retained.² Thus Cortoriacum is now COURTRAY, Camaracum is CAMBRAY, Bagacum is BAVAY,

¹ In Spain the Arabic article *Al* is often incorporated into the name. LUXOR, one of the four villages which stand on the site of ancient Thebes, is a contraction of El Eksor, the palaces. We have occasionally an incorporated article in English names. Thus THAXTED is probably The Axted and THISTLEWORTH The Istile-worth.

² E.g. Bourbriac, Loudeac, and Gourarec in Brittany, and Bradock, Boconnoc, Isnioc, Ladock, Phillack, and Polbathick in Cornwall.

and Tournacum is TOURNAY. Antunacum is now ANDERNACH, Olimacum is LYMBACH, Vallacum is WILNPACH, and Magontiacum is MAINZ.

The manner in which personal names have entered into the names of places has been referred to in a previous chapter. A few instances may be here again enumerated as affording admirable illustrations of diverse phonetic tendencies. Thus the name of Augustus is found in the Spanish ZARAGOSSA (Cæsarea Augusta), and BADAJOZ (Pax Augusta); in the Italian AOSTA (Augusta); in the French AOUST (Augusta), AUCH (Augusta), and AUTUN (Augustodunum); in the German AUGSBURG (Augusta), and AUGST (Augusta); and the English AUST passage (*Trajectus Augusti*). We find the word Julius or Julia in LILLEBONNE (Julia Bona), in LOUDON (Juliodunum), in BEJA in Portugal (Pax Julia), in JÖLICH or JULIERS (Julicacum), in ZUGLIO (Julium), in ITTUCCI (Victus Julius), in TRUXILLO (Castra Julia), and in FRIULI and FRÉJUS (Forum Julii); and the name of Constantius or Constantinus is found in CONZ, COUTANCES, CÔTANTIN, CONSTANZ, and CONSTANTINOPLE.

The changes that have hitherto been discussed may be considered as natural phonetic changes—changes bringing combinations of letters from one language into harmony with the phonetic laws of another.

We have now to consider a class of corruptions which have arisen from a totally different cause. Men have ever felt a natural desire to assign a plausible meaning to names—to make them, in fact, no longer sounds, but words. How few children, conning the atlas, do not connect some fanciful speculations with such names as the CALF OF MAN, or IRELAND'S EYE; they suppose that JUTLAND is the land which "juts out," instead of being the land of the Jutes; they suppose that Cape HORN has received its name not, as is the fact, from the birthplace of its discoverer, but because it is the extreme southern horn of the American continent; and names like the ORANGE River, or the RED Sea, are, unhesitatingly, supposed to denote the colour of the waters, instead of being, the one a reminiscence of the extension of the Dutch empire under the house of Orange, and the other a translation of the Sea of Edom.¹

¹ Similar misconceptions are BLACKHEATH (bleak heath); the Isle of

This instinctive causativeness of the human mind, this perpetual endeavour to find a reason or a plausible explanation for everything, has corrupted many of the words which we have in daily use,¹ and a large allowance for this source of error must be made when we are investigating the original forms of ancient names. No cause has been more fruitful in producing corruptions than popular attempts to explain from the vernacular, and to bring into harmony with a supposed etymology names whose real explanation is to be sought in some language known only to the learned.² Names, significant in the vernacular, are constructed out of the ruins of the ancient unintelligible names, just as we find the modern villages of Mesopotamia built of bricks stamped with the cuneiform legend of Nebuchadnezzar.

Teutonic nations, for instance, inhabiting a country covered with ancient Celtic names, have unconsciously endeavoured to twist those names into a form in which they would be susceptible of explanations from Teutonic sources. The instances are innumerable. The Celtic words *alt maen* mean high rock. In the Lake District this name has been transformed into the

Wight, see p. 208 ; Trinidad, p. 10 ; Gateshead, p. 169, *supra*. FLORIDA is not the flowery land, but the land discovered on Easter Day, (Pascua florida), p. 10. The FINSTER-AAR-HORN is not, as guidebooks tell us, the peak of the Black Eagle, but the peak which gives rise to the Glacier of the black Aar.

¹ We may enumerate the well-known instances of buffetier corrupted into beefeater, lustrino into intestring, asparagus into sparrow-grass, coat-cards into court-cards, shuttlecork into shuttlecock, mahlerstock into maul-stick, écrevisse into crayfish, dormeuse into dormouse, dent de lion into dandy-lion, quelques choses into kickshaws, contre danse into country dance, ver de gris into verdigrease, weissager into wiseacre, and hausenblase or sturgeon's bladder into isinglass. A groom used to call Othello and Desdemona—two horses under his charge—by the names of Old Fellow and Thursday Morning. The natives called Miss Rogers (authoress of "Domestic Life in Palestine") by the name of narâjus, "the lily," as the nearest approximation to her name which they were able to pronounce. Ibrahim Pacha, during his visit to England, was known to the mob as Abraham Parker.

² Erroneous etymologies are unfortunately by no means confined to the unlearned. Witness Baxter's derivation of KIRKCUDBRIGHT (*i.e.* Church of St. Cuthbert). It is, he says, *forsan*, Caer giu aber rit, *i.e.* Arx trajectus fluminei AEstuarei !

OLD MAN of Coniston. In the Orkneys a conspicuous pyramid of rock, 1,500 feet in height, is called the OLD MAN of Hoy; and two rocks on the Cornish coast go by the name of the OLD MAN and his MAN. The DEAD MAN, another Cornish headland, is an Anglicization of the Celtic *dod maen*. The tourist searches in vain for mines at MINEHEAD; the name, as we learn from Domesday, being a corruption of Maen-hafod, the booth on the rock. Welli, or wheal, which occurs so often in the mining-share list, does not denote machinery for raising ore, but is a corruption of the Cornish word *huel*, a tin mine. Thus BROWN WILLY, a Cornish ridge, some 1,370 feet in height, is a corruption of *Bryn Huel*, the tin-mine ridge. Abermaw, the mouth of the Maw, is commonly called BARMOUTH; Kinedar has been changed into KING EDWARD; Dun-y-coed, a "wooded hill" in Devonshire, is now called the DUNAGOAT; and EAST-BOURNE was, no doubt, the *eas-bourne*, or "water-brook;" the *t* having crept in from a desire to make the Celtic prefix significant in English. Similar transformations of Celtic and Sclavonic names are to be found on the Continent. In Switzerland the Celtic Vitodurum, the "white water," has been Germanized into WINTERTHUR; Noviomagus is now NIJMWEGEN; Alcmana is ALTMÜHL; and the FREUDENBACH, or joyful brook, is, probably, a corruption of the Celtic *ffrydan*, a stream. The Sclavonic Potsdupimi has become POTSDAM, Melraz is now MÜLLROSE, and Dubrawice DUMMERWITZ.

Anglo-Saxon and Norse names have not escaped similar metamorphoses. The name of MAIDENHEAD has given rise to the myth that here was buried the head of one of the eleven thousand virgins of Cologne,¹ but the ancient form of the name shows that it was either the "timber wharf" or the "midway wharf"

¹ The Cologne legend of St. Ursula and her eleven thousand virgins seems to have arisen from the name of "St. Undecemilla, virgin martyr." A trifling clerical alteration in the calendar converted this name into the form "Vndece[m] illia Virg. Mart." Upon this foundation the old Aryan myth of the maiden moon, with her myriad attendant stars, seems to have been grafted. The bones of the eleven thousand, which are reverently shown to the pious pilgrim, have been pronounced by Professor Owen to comprise osseous remains of all quadrupeds indigenous to the district. Again, the name of St. Bernice was Latinized into St. Veronica, and then the well-known legend arose from an assumed mongrel etymology, *vera icon*.

between Marlow and Windsor. So MAIDSTONE and MAGDEBURG are not the towns of maids, but the "town on the Medway," and the "town on the plain." HUNGERFORD, on the border between the Saxons and the Angles, was anciently Ingleford, or the ford of the Angles.¹ FITFUL HEAD, in Shetland, familiar to all readers of the Waverley Novels as the abode of Norna in 'The Pirate,' has received its present not inappropriate name, by reason of a misconception of the original Scandinavian name *Hvit-fell*, the white hill; CAPE WRATH, beaten, it is true, by wrathful storms, was originally Cape *Hvarf*, a Norse name, indicating a point where the land trends in a new direction; and WATERFORD in Ireland is a corruption of the Norse *Vedrafjordr*, the "firth of rams" (wethers). In the Lake District we also find some curious transformations of Norse names. SILLY WREAY is the happy nook, CUNNING GARTH is the King's Yard, CANDY SLACK is the bowl-shaped hollow.

As might have been expected, French and Norman names in England have been peculiarly liable to suffer from these causes. *Château Vert*, in Oxfordshire, has been converted into SHOT-OVER Hill; *Beau chef* into BEACHY Head; and *Burgh Walter*, the castle of Walter of Douay, who came over with the Conqueror, now appears in the form of BRIDgewater. *Beau lieu* in Monmouthshire, *Grand pont*, the great bridge over the Fal in Cornwall, and *Bon gué*, or the good ford, in Suffolk, have been Saxonized into BEWLEY Woods, GRAMPOUND, and BUNGAY. Leighton *Beau-désert* has been changed into LEIGHTON BUZZARD; and the brazen eagle which forms the lectern in the parish church is gravely exhibited by the sexton to passing strangers as the original buzzard from which the town may be supposed to derive its name. The French colony of Beauregard, in Brandenburg, has been Germanized into BURENGAREN or Bauerngarten ("peasants' garden.")

In Canada, where an English-speaking population is encroaching on the old French settlers, the same process of verbal translation is going on. *Les Chénets*, "the channels," on the river Ottawa, are now the SNOWS. So *Les Chats* and

¹ Inglefield, in the immediate neighbourhood, has retained the ancient form.

Les Joachims on the same river are respectively becoming the SHAWS and the SWASHINGS, while a mountain near the head of the Bay of Fundy, called the *Chapeau Dieu*, from the cap of cloud which often overhangs it, is now known as the SHEPODY Mountain. The river Quah-Tah-Wah-Am-Quah-Duavic in New Brunswick, probably the most breakjaw compound in the Gazetteer, has had its name justifiably abbreviated into the Petamkediac, which has been further transformed by the lumberers and hunters into the TOM KEDGWICK.

Anse des Cousins, the "Bay of Mosquitoes," has been turned by English sailors into NANCY COUSINS Bay; they have changed Livorno into LEG-HORN; and the nautical mind has canonized a new saint, unknown even to the Bollandists, by the change of Setubal into ST. UBBES. So Hagenes, the Norse name of one of the Scilly Isles, has become ST. AGNES. Soracte, the mountain whose snowy summit is sung by Horace, has been added to the list of saints by the Italian peasantry, and receives their prayers under the name of ST. ORESTE; and in like manner ST. IGNY has been evolved by French peasants out of the Celtic name Senninacum. The name and legend of ST. GOAR, who is said to have dwelt in a cavern on the Rhine, where the river furiously eddies round the Lurlei rock, is supposed by certain sceptics to have originated in a corruption of the German word *gewirr*, a whirlpool. In this instance it is not improbable that the hagiologists may be right and the philologists wrong. The name of a well-known saint is sometimes substituted for one less familiar. Thus St. Aldhelm's Head, in Dorset, has become ST. ALBAN'S HEAD. Occasionally the name of the saint apparently disappears, submerged beneath some obtrusively tempting etymology, as in the case of St. Maidulf's borough, which has become MARLBOROUGH.

The Hebrew name JERUSALEM was reproduced under the form *Hierosolyma*, the holy city of Solomon, owing to a mistaken derivation from the Greek *ιερός*. A mountain on the eastern coast of Africa, opposite Aden, received the Arabic name of GEBEL FIEL, "the elephant mountain," from a remarkable resemblance in the outline to the back of an elephant. From the resemblance of the sound the name was corrupted in the Periplus into Mons Felix.

Many instances may be cited of the manner in which legends are prone to gather round these altered names. The citadel of Carthage was called BOZRA, a Phoenician word meaning an acropolis. The Greeks connected this with $\beta\acute{e}p\sigma\alpha$, an ox-hide, and then, in harmony with the popular notions of Tyrian acuteness, an explanatory legend was concocted, which told how the traders, who had received permission to possess as much land as an ox-hide would cover, cut the skin into narrow strips, with which they encompassed the spot on which the Carthaginian fortress was erected. We find the same legend repeated in the traditions of other countries. The name of THONG Castle, near Sittingbourne, is derived from the Norse word *tunga*, a tongue of land, which we find in the Kyle of Tongue in Sutherlandshire. This name has given rise to the tradition, that Dido's device was here repeated by Hengist and Horsa. The same story is told of Ivar, son of Regnar Lodbrok, in order to account for the name of THONG CASTOR, near Grimsby ; and the legend also finds a home in Thuringia and in Russia.

The legend of the victory gained by Guy of Warwick, the Anglian champion, over the dun cow, most probably originated in a misunderstood tradition of his conquest of the *Dena gau*, or Danish settlement in the neighbourhood of Warwick. The name of ANTWERP denotes, no doubt, the town which sprang up "at the wharf." But the word *Antwerpen* approximates closely in sound to the Flemish *handt werpen*, hand throwing. Hence arose the legend of the giant who cut off the hands of those who passed his castle without paying him black mail, and threw them into the Scheldt, till at length he was slain by Brabo, the eponymus of Brabant.

The legend of the wicked Bishop Hatto is well known. It has been reproduced by Southey in a popular ballad, and it is annually retailed and discussed on the decks of the Rhine steamers. At a time of dearth he forestalled the corn from the poor, but was overtaken by a righteous Nemesis—having been devoured by the swarming rats, who scaled the walls of his fortress in the Rhine. The origin of this legend may be traced to a corruption of the name of the *maut-thurm*, or custom-house, into the MÄUSE-THURM, or Mouse-tower. The story of Roland the crusader, and his hapless love for the daughter of

the Lord of Drachenfels, is perhaps a still greater favourite with the fairer portion of the Rhine tourists. It is sad to have to reject the pathetic tale, but a stern criticism derives the name of ROLANDSECK from the rolling waves of the swift current at the bend of the river, which caused the place to be called the *rollendes-ecke* by the passing boatmen.

Near Grenoble is a celebrated tower, which now bears the name of LA TOUR SANS VENIN, the tower without poison. The peasantry firmly believe that no poisonous animal can exist in its neighbourhood. The superstition has arisen from a corruption of the original saint-name of San Verena into *sans venin*. The superstitions which avouch that birds fall dead in attempting to fly across the DEAD SEA and the LAKE AVERNUS (*ἀρραβόν*) have originated in similar etymological fancies.

In the Swedish language a woman is called *quinna*, or *quinn*, a word nearly allied to the obsolescent English word *quean*, as well as to the appellation of the highest lady in the land. The Finns moreover call themselves *Qvöns*, a Euskarian word, which is no way related to the Teutonic root. The misunderstood assertions of travellers as to this nation of *Qvöns* gave rise to the legend respecting a tribe of Northern Amazons ruled over by a woman. This myth must have come into existence even so early as the time of Tacitus, and we find it repeated by the geographer of Ravenna, by King Alfred, and by Adam of Bremen, who says, "Circa hæc litora Baltici maris ferunt esse Amazonas, quod nunc terra feminarum dicitur." The last-named writer confuses all our notions of ethnological propriety by the assertion that there are Turks to be found in Finland. He has evidently been misled by the fact that Turku was the ancient enchorial synonym for the city of Abo.

PILATUS, the mountain which overhangs Lucerne, takes its name from the cap of cloud which frequently collects round this western outlier of the mountains of Uri. The name has originated the poetic myth of the banished Pilate, who, torn by remorse, is said to have haunted the rugged peak, and at last to have drowned himself in the lonely tarn near the summit of the mountain.

Drepanum, now TRAPANI, in Sicily, was so called from the sickle-shaped curve of the sea-shore—*ἅπεταρον*, a sickle. A

Greek legend, preserved by Pausanias, affirms that the name is a record of the fact that it was here Kronos threw away the sickle with which he had killed Uranos. And various myths have clustered round the river LYCUS, as if it had been the Wolf river (*λύκος*, a wolf) instead of the White river (*λευκός*, white), as is no doubt the case, just as mythologic legends of the wolf-destroyer have collected around the name of the Lycian Apollo—the light-giver.

The names of countries and nations have often suffered in this way. The Celtic name *Pehta*, or *Peicta*, "the fighters," has been Latinized into *PICTI*, the painted savages of the Scottish Lowlands. In the case of the Berbers, a people in Northern Africa, the *e* in the enchorial name seems to have been changed into an *a*, from a desire to establish a connexion with the Greek word *βάρβαροι*, and the name of *BARBARY* still remains on our maps to remind us of the error. A similar instance of the change of a single letter in accordance with a fancied etymology occurs in the case of the *TATAR* hordes, which, in the thirteenth century, burst forth from the Asiatic steppes. This terrible invasion was thought to be a fulfilment of the prediction of the opening of the bottomless pit, spoken of in the ninth chapter of the Revelation; and in order to bring the name into relation with Tartarus, the word *Tatar* was written, and still continues to be written, in the form *Tartar*.¹

Our English name of *POLAND* is likewise founded on a misconception. The country consists of vast plains, and from the Slavonic *polie*, a plain, is derived the German plural form *Polen* or *Pohlen*, the men of the plains. In the old English writers we meet with the name *Polayn*, which is an admissible Anglicization of the German word. But the more recent change of *Polayn* into *Poland* is due to the desire of substituting an intelligible word for an unintelligible sound. The correct formation, following the analogous case of Switzerland, would be *Polenland*.

So the Arabic *MOSLEMIN*, already a plural form, has been corrupted into *Mussulman*, which is taken for a singular, and

¹ "Plebs Sathanse detestanda Tartarorum . . . exentes ad instar dxmonum solutorum a tartaro, ut bene Tartari, quasi tartarei nuncupentur." —MATT. PARIS, *Hist. Major*, p. 546, A.D. 1240.

from which have been formed those anomalous double plurals —Mussulmen and Mussulmans.

NEGROPONT, the modern name of the island of Eubœa, is a corruption due, probably, to Genoese and Venetian mariners. The channel dividing the island from the mainland was anciently called Euripus, in allusion to the swiftness of the current ; and at one time the land on either side projected so far as nearly to bridge the space between the two shores. The town built at this spot received the name of the channel, and was called Evripo, or Egripo, a name which has been converted by Italian sailors into Negripo, or NEGROPONT, the "black bridge ;" and, finally, the name of the town was extended to the whole island. So also the name of the MOREA seems to have arisen from a transposition of the letters of Romea, the ancient name. The usual explanation is that the name Morea is due to the resemblance of the peninsula in shape to a mulberry leaf. This is too abstract an idea, and it argues a knowledge of geographical contour which would hardly be possessed by the mediæval sailors among whom the name arose.

Some of the most curious transformations which have been effected by popular attempts at etymologizing are those which have taken place in the names of the streets of London. Sheremoniers Lane was so called from being the dwelling-place of the artisans whose business it was to shear or cut bullion into shape, so as to be ready for the die. The name, as its origin became forgotten, passed into Sheremongers Lane, and after a while, from the vicinity of St. Paul's Cathedral, and an analogy with Amer. Corner, Ave Maria Lane, and Pater-noster Row, it became Sermon Lane. After the loss of Calais and its dependencies, the artisans of Hames and Guynes, two small towns in the vicinity of Calais, took refuge in England. A locality in the east of London was assigned for their residence, and this naturally acquired the name of the old home from which they had been expelled, and was called Hames et Guynes. The vicinity of the place of execution on Tower Hill probably suggested the change of the name to HANGMAN'S GAINS. Among many similar changes we may enumerate that of the Convent of the Chartreuse into the chartered school now called the CHARTER

HOUSE. Guthurun Lane, which takes its name from some old Danish burgher, has become GUTTER Lane, the change having been, doubtless, suggested by the defective condition of the drainage. Grasschurch Street, where the old grass market was held, became—first, Gracious Street, and then GRACECHURCH Street. Knightengild Lane has become NIGHTINGALE Lane, Mart Lane is now changed to MARK Lane, Desmond Place to DEADMAN'S Place, Snore Hill to SNOW Hill, Candlewick Street to CANNON Street, Strype's Court to TRIPE Court, Leather Hall to LEADENHALL, Cloister Court, Blackfriars, to GLOSTER Court, Lomesbury to BLOOMSBURY, Stebenhithe to STEPNEY, St. Peter's-ey to BATTERSEA, St. Olaf's Street to TOOLEY Street, St. Osyth's Lane to SISE Lane, and RIBBS Row, in Cambridge, is a corruption of St. Ebbe's Row.¹

In New York there is a square called GRAMMERCY SQUARE, a name popularly supposed to be of French origin. But the true etymology is indicated in one of the old Dutch maps, in which we find that the site is occupied by a pond called *De Kromme Zee*, the crooked lake.

In addition to the corruptions already considered, there are misnomers which are due to mistakes or misconceptions on the part of those by whom the names were originally bestowed. Prominent among these is one which has been already referred to, and which has bestowed the name of Amerigo Vespucci upon the continent which Columbus had discovered. The names of the WEST INDIES, and of the RED INDIANS of North America, are due to the sanguine supposition of Columbus that his daring enterprise had in truth been rewarded by the discovery of a new passage to the shores of India. The name of CANADA is due to a mistake of another kind. Canada is the

¹ The curious transformations in the signs of inns have often been commented upon. For instance, we have the change of the Belle Sauvage to the Bell and Savage; the Pige washael, or the Virgin's greeting, to the Pig and Whistle; the Boulogne Mouth, i.e. the mouth of Boulogne harbour, the scene of a naval victory, to the Bull and Mouth; the Bacchanals to the Bag o' Nails; the vintner's sign of the Swan with two Nicks to the Swan with two Necks; and the Three Gowts (sluices) in Lincoln, to the Three Goats. So, also, we have the change of the name of the German lustgarten, or tea-garden, called *Philomel's lust*, nightingales' delight, into *Viellmann's lust*, many men's delight.

enchorial word for "a village." When the French explorers first sailed up the St. Lawrence, it would seem that, pointing to the land, they asked its name, while the natives thought they inquired the name given to the collected wigwams on the shore, and replied *Canada*.¹

A notable instance of a name arising from an erroneous ethnological guess occurs in the case of the *GIPSIES*. Their complexion, their language, and many of their customs, prove them to be a Turanian tribe which has wandered from the hill-country of India. When they appeared in Europe in the beginning of the fifteenth century, their dark complexion and their unknown language seem to have suggested the erroneous ethnological guess that they were *Egyptians*, a word which has been corrupted into *GIPSIES*. The name they give themselves, *ROMANI*, indicates their temporary sojourn in the "Roman" colony of Wallachia. Another curious piece of evidence that they entered Europe by the valley of the Danube, lies in the fact that they call all Germans *SSASSO*. This seems to shew that the first Teutonic people which became known to them must have been the Saxon colony in Transylvania. A belief that they came immediately from Eastern Europe is also implied by the French name *BOHÉMIENS*, unless, indeed, as has been suggested, the name *Bohemian* be derived from an old French word *boem*, a Saracen. The Danes and Swedes regard them as *Tatars*, the Dutch call them *HEIDEN* or *Heathen*, the Spaniards call them *GITANOS* (either *Gentiles*, or a corruption of the name *Egyptians*), and the Germans and Italians call them *ZIGANAAR*, *ZIGEUNER*, or *ZINGARI*, that is, the "wanderers."²

¹ The etymology from the Indian words *kan*, mouth, and *ada*, a country, has also been suggested.

² On the subject of this chapter there are papers by Förstemann, in Kuhn's *Zeitschrift für Vergleichende Sprachforschung*; by Whewell, in vol. v. of the *Proceedings of the Philological Society*; and by Wedgwood, in the *Transactions of the Philological Society* for 1855. See also the works of Archbishop Trench, Max Müller, Farrar, Pott, Wedgwood, Cornwall Lewis, and Mone.

CHAPTER XVI.

WORDS DERIVED FROM PLACES.

Growth of Words out of names—Process of Transformation—Examples ; cherry, peach, chestnut, walnut, quince, damson, Guernsey lily, currant, shallot, coffee, cacao, and rhubarb—Tobacco—Names of wines and liqueurs—Gin, negus, and grog—Names of animals : turkey, ermine, sable—Breeds of horses—Fish—Names of Minerals ; loadstone, magnet, agate, jet, nitre, ammonia—Textile fabrics—Manufactures of the Arabs : muslin, damask, gauze, fustian—Manufactures of the Flemings : cambric, diaper, duck, ticking, frieze—Republics of Northern Italy—Cravats—Worsted—Names of vehicles—The coach—Names of weapons—Inventions called from the name of the inventor—Pasquinade, punch, harlequin, charlatan, vaudeville—Mythical derivations—Names of coins—Moral significance attached to words derived from Ethnic Names—Examples ; Gothic, bigot, cretin, frank, romance, gasconade, lumber, ogre, fiend, slave—Names of servile Races—Tariff—Cannibal—Assassin—Spruce—Words derived from the practice of Pilgrimage : saunter, roam, canter, fiacre, tawdry, flash—History of the word palace.

ALL local names were once words. This has been the text of the preceding chapters ; we have hitherto been endeavouring to make these words—long dumb—once more to speak out their meaning, and declare the lessons which they have to teach. We now come to the converse proposition. Many words were once local names. We find these words in all stages of the process of metamorphosis—some unchanged—some so altered as to be scarcely recognisable. In fact, it is only by watching the process of transmutation in actual progress in the linguistic laboratory of Nature that we are able to trace the identity of some of the products, so strangely are they altered.

Let us take a few familiar instances. So short a time has elapsed since the introduction of French beans or Brussels' sprouts, that the names have undergone no phonetic changes—the information which they convey needs no interpreter. We may now proceed to an analogous case where the first stage in the transformation of names into words has already commenced. We have almost ceased to speak of Swede turnips, Ribstone pippins, Greengage plums, or Savoy cabbages, for the adjectives Swede, Ribstone, Greengage, and Savoy have already become substantives, and the farmer talks of his *SWEDES*, and the gardener of his *RIBSTONES*, his *GREENGAGES*, and his *SAVOYS*. The names serve to remind us that Ribstone pippins were first grown in the garden of Ribston Hall, in the West Riding, and that the Greengage plum was introduced by one Gage, belonging to the old Suffolk family of that name. In these instances the words themselves have as yet remained uncorrupted; but in the case of the cherries called *MAYDUKES* a further process of transformation has taken place. The word *Mayduke* is a corruption or Anglicization of the name *Medoc*, a district in the *Gironde*, from which these cherries were introduced. But the word *CHERRY* is itself a local name, still more disguised, since it has passed through the alembic of two or three languages instead of one. The English word *Cherry*, the German *Kirsche*, and the French *Cerise*,¹ all come to us from the Greek, through the Latin, and inform us that this fruit was first introduced from *Cerasus*, now, probably, *Kheresoun*, a town on the Black Sea.

We shall find it instructive to examine in this manner the names of a few of our common plants and animals, with the double object of tracing historically the process by which words become disguised, and of showing the aid which etymology is able to render to the naturalist.

To begin with the *PEACH*. This word, like *Cherry*, has had an adventurous life, and has retained still less resemblance to its original form, the initial *p* alone remaining to remind us of the native country of the peach. The English word is derived immediately from the old French *pesche*. The *s*, which has been dropped in the English form, gives us a clue to the origin

¹ Compare the Armenian *geras*, and the Persian *carâsiyha*.

of the word ; and when we find that the Italian name is *pesca* or *persica*, the Spanish *persigo*, the Dutch *persikboom*, and the Latin *persicum*, we discover that the peach is a Persian fruit. The Nectareen comes also from the same region, but tells us its story in a different way, the name being a Persian word, meaning "the best" kind of peach. The Latin name of Apricots, *mala armeniaca*, refers them to a neighbouring district ; while the fact that the word Apricot is an Arabic word, reveals the agency through which they reached the West.

The CHESTNUT is often improperly spelt chesnut, as if it were the cheese-like nut. But the mute *t*, which could never have crept into the word, whatever may be the danger of its ultimate disappearance, is valuable as an indication of the true etymology, as well as of the country in which the tree was indigenous. The French *Châtaigne* or *Chastaigne*, and still more plainly the Italian *Castagna*, and the Dutch *Kastanie*, point us to Castanæa, in Thessaly, as its native place.

The London urchins, whose horticultural studies have been confined to Covent Garden, probably suppose that the WALNUT is a species of Wallfruit. The Anglo-Saxon form *wealh-hnüt*, the Old Norse *val-hnöt*, and the German *Wälische Nuss*, indicate that it is either the foreign nut, or the nut from Wälschland or Italy. Though the former is, perhaps, the more probable etymology, yet we must remember that the walnut is pre-eminently the tree of Northern Italy, as will be acknowledged by all who have rested beneath the spreading shade of the gigantic walnut-trees of the Piedmontese valleys, or who have crossed the wide plains of Lombardy, where the country for miles and miles is one vast walnut orchard, with the vines swinging in graceful festoons from tree to tree.

The word QUINCE preserves only a single letter of its original form. A passage in the "Romaunt of the Rose" shews an early form of the word, and also exhibits chestnut and cherry in a transitional stage of adoption from the French. Chaucer writes :—

" And many homely trees there were
That peaches, *coines*, and apples bere ;
Medlers, plummes, peeres, chesteines,
Cherise, of which many one faine is."

It is evident that the English word is a corruption of the French *coing*, which we may trace through the Italian *cotogna* to the Latin *cotonium* or *cydonium malum*, the apple of Cydon, a town in Crete.

The cherry, the peach, the quince, and the chestnut are very ancient denizens of Western Europe. Not so the DAMSON, which was only imported a few centuries ago. If we write the word according to the older and more correct fashion—*damascene*—we are able at once to trace its identity with the *Prunum Damascenum*, or plum from Damascus. The DAMASK ROSE came from the same city in the reign of Henry VII., and we learn how rapidly the culture of the beautiful flower must have extended from the fact, that in less than a century Shakespeare talks of the damask cheek of a rosy maiden, shewing that the name had already become an English word.

The science of etymological botany has its pitfalls, which must be avoided. The GUELDER ROSE, for instance, is not, as might be supposed, the rose from Guelderland, but the elder rose, as is shewn by the natural affinities of the plant, as well as by the ancient spelling of the name. An attempt to give a geographical significance to the name has probably led to the modification of the spelling. The same cause has undoubtedly been at work in corrupting the name of the *girasole*—the Italian turnsole or sunflower—into the JERUSALEM ARTICHOKE, out of which some ingenious cook has concocted Palestine soup! The name of the GUERNSEY LILY contains a somewhat curious history. The flower is a native of Japan, where it was discovered by Kämpfer, the Dutch botanist and traveller. The ship which contained the specimens of the new plant was wrecked on the coast of Guernsey, and some of the bulbs having been washed ashore, they germinated and spread in the sandy soil. Thence they were sent over to England, in the middle of the seventeenth century, by Mr. Hatton, a botanist, and son of the Governor of Guernsey. The small dried grapes called Currants were, in the last century, called Corinth grapes, or "corinths," Corinth being the chief port from which they were shipped. The currants of our gardens seem to have received their name from their superficial resemblance to the currants of commerce.

The SHALLOT, a species of onion, comes to us from Ascalon, as will appear if we trace the name through the French form *échalotte*, and the Spanish *escalona*, to the Latin *ascalonia*. It is usually supposed that SPINAGE derives its name from the spines on the seed, but it seems more likely that it is the *olus Hispanicum*, since the Arabs call it *Hispanach*, the Spanish plant. *Blé Sarrasin*, which is the French name of BUCKWHEAT, indicates its Eastern origin, and confirms the tradition that its English name is due to the fact that the seeds were brought home by an Eastern traveller concealed between the pages of a book. COFFEE has been traced to the mountains of Caffa, south of Abyssinia, where the plant grows wild; and MOCHA, where it was first cultivated, still gives a name to the choicest growth. In like manner BOHEA, CONGOU, HYSON, KAISOW, and SOUCHONG are geographical terms on a map of China. JALAP comes from Xalapa, or Jalapa, a province of Mexico. Another Mexican province, Choco, has given us the names of CHOCOLATE and CACAO. The coco nut, however, has no botanical or etymological connexion with cacao. The Portuguese term for a bugbear is *coco*, and the word seems to have been applied to the palm nut on account of the appearance of a mask or face which is produced by the three holes at the extremity of the shell. The cacao nibs, which produce the beverage, are beans borne in the pods of a shrub (*Theobroma cacao*), which has no resemblance or affinity to the palm-tree (*Cocos nucifera*), which produces the coco nut, or to the coca (*Erythroxylon coca*), a herb whose leaves are chewed by the Peruvians, as a powerful stimulant-narcotic. The distinctive spelling of these three productions, cacao, coco, and coca, should be carefully observed. CAYENNE, CHILIS, SEVILLE and CHINA oranges, PERUVIAN bark, and BRAZIL nuts are examples of names that have remained undisguised by etymological changes. The BRAZIL WOOD of commerce does not, however, as might have been thought, derive its name from the country; but, on the contrary, that vast empire was so called from the discovery on its shores of a dye wood, the *Cesalpinia crista*, which grows profusely in the forests of Brazil, and which produced the Brazil colour, or colour of glowing coals. The word *brazil* is found in our literature as early as the reign of Edward I., long before the

discovery of Brazil. It comes from the French *braise*, or the Portuguese *brasa*, live coals. Hence the English *braser*, sometimes improperly written *brasier*, not a brazen vessel, but a vessel for containing live coals. The slopes of Sinai were formerly overgrown with the *SENEH*, or wild acacia-tree, a shaggy thorn-bush; and it is more probable that the plant takes its name from the mountain than the mountain from the plant. *CARAWAYS*, Pliny tells us, are from *Caria*; *SQUILLS* possibly from *Squillace*, and *MYRRH* from *Smyrna* (Greek $\mu\pi\pi\alpha$ = $\sigma\mu\pi\pi\alpha$, myrrh). *RHUBARB* is a corruption of *Rha barbarum*, or *Rha barbaricum* (German *Rhabarber*, Italian *Rabarbaro*), the root from the savage banks of the river *Rha*, or *Volga*. Ammianus Marcellinus tells us: "Huic *Rha* vicinus est amnis, in cuius superciliis quædam vegetabilis ejusdem nominis dignitur radix, proficiens ad usus multiplices medelarum." *DRAGONWORT* is a curiously corrupted name. It comes from Tarragona in Spain. The word *TAMARIND* is from the Arabic *tamarhendi*, which means the Indian date. *INDIGO* is *indicum*, the Indian dye; and *GAMBOGE* is from Cambodia. The *LEMON*, in Portuguese *limao*, is said to take its name from Lima. *Jenibre*, the Spanish form of the word *GINGER*, looks as if the root had been imported from Zanzibar, while the Arabic form *Zenjebel* seems to point to the mountains of Zend, or Persia. It has been thought that sugar *CANDY* is from Candia; and this view is supported by the fact that *kand* is the Turkish word for sugar of every kind.¹ The *CYPRESS* tree comes from the island of Cyprus, and the *SPRUCE* fir is the Prussian fir.

"There is an herbe," says an old voyager, "which is sowed apart by it selfe, and is called by the inhabitants *Vppowoc*; in the West Indies it hath diuers names according to the seuerall places and countreys where it groweth and is used; the Spanyards generally call it *TOBACCO*. The leaues thereof being dried and brought into pouder, they use to take the fume or smoake thereof, by sucking it through pipes made of clay, into

¹ In Moslem countries, owing probably to the prohibition of alcohol, an inordinate quantity of sugar is consumed. A very large number of the Arabic words now existing in the Spanish and Portuguese languages denote preparations of sugar.

their stomacke and head. . . . This *Vpposwoc* is of so precious estimation amongst them (the Indians), that they think their gods are maruellously delighted therewith: whereupon sometime they make hallowed fires, and cast some of the pouder therein for a sacrifice."¹ The general estimation in which the growth of Tobago² was held has caused the name of this island to become the general designation of the "herbe." Laodicea, the mother of Seleucus Nicator, gave her name to a city on the Syrian coast, and the "herbe" shipped from this port goes by the name of LATAKIA tobacco—a name which exhibits a curious geographical juxtaposition. Another choice growth is called YORK RIVER, a Virginian name derived from the Duke of York, afterwards James II. CUBAS, HAVANNAHS, VEVAYS, and MANILLAS are also among the "diuers names" derived from "the seuerall places and countreys where the herbe groweth."

The names of wines are, with few exceptions,³ derived from geographical sources. The CHIAN and the SAMIAN came from islands of the Grecian archipelago. The FALERNIAN, of which Horace was so fond, was the produce of a volcanic hill-side near Naples. Falernian has already been driven from the cellar to the school-room, and the vine disease threatens to do the same with CANARY and MADEIRA. CAPE comes from South Africa. Three of the old provinces of France give their names to CHAMPAGNE, BURGUNDY, and ROUSILLON. There is a vine-yard near Rheims called SILLERY; CHABLIS is a town in northern Burgundy, not far from Auxerre, and SAUTERNE is a village near Bordeaux. MEDOC is the name of the vast sandy plain which lies between the Gironde and the ocean. The town of

¹ See Hariot, "Brief and true Report of the new-found land of Virginia," apud Hakluyt, *Voyages*, vol. iii. p. 271.

² There is also a province of Yucatan called Tabaco. Adelung thinks that the word tobacco is not derived from either of these local names, but *vice versa*: the word may, perhaps, be derived from the Haitean *tambaku*, a pipe, or, as some have thought, the word may have been adopted from an Indian name of the plant.

³ Such as TENT, which is derived from the Spanish *tinto*, in allusion to its rich colour. The name of CLARET is derived from its clearness. No Frenchman, however, speaks of, or drinks *clairet*. This is the mixture manufactured for the English market.

MANZANARES and the VAL DE PENAS, or valley of rocks, are both in the province of La Mancha. ASTI is a town near Marengo. TOKAY is situated in the north-east of Hungary.

Many of the wines of commerce, as BORDEAUX and LISBON, receive their names from the port of shipment rather than from the place of growth. So PORT is the wine exported from Oporto, and the wines of Sicily are shipped from MARSALA, an Arabic name which means "the Port of God," and which reminds us of the almost forgotten story of the Mahometan conquests in Southern Europe. MALMSEY is a contraction of Malvasia, having been originally shipped from Napoli di Malvasia, a port in the Morea. MALAGA and XERES are also places of export rather than of production. The Spanish *x* being pronounced like the *ch* in German, the word sherris, on English lips, is a very fair approximation to the name of the town of Xeres, which, since Shakespeare's time, has been the grand emporium of the Spanish wine trade. The sack or sherris sack, upon whose excellent "two-fold operation" Falstaff so feelingly dilates, is Xeres sec, or dry sherry as we should call it. The term sack was applied to all the dry wines of Canary, Xeres, and Malaga : thus we read of Canary sack, Malaga sack, Xeres sack.

It would be curious to trace the progress of the perversion whereby the wines which in the fifteenth century used to be correctly designated "wines of Rhin" have come to be called HOCKS. Hocheim, from which the name is derived, lies on the Main and not on the Rhein, and neither the excellence nor the abundance of the Hocheim vintage seems to afford adequate reason for the fact that the name has become a generic term for the whole of the Rhein wines. It may probably be due to special commercial interests connecting some London firm with Hocheim, for in no European language except English do these wines go by the name of hocks. It might seem that JOHANNISBERG, STEINBERG, NIERSTEIN, RUDESHEIM, ASSMANSHAUSEN, or some other of the venerable towns or smiling villages which delight the eye of the traveller, as he passes the romantic ruins and steep vineyards which fringe the broad rolling stream, might have asserted a better claim to bestow their names upon the delicate vintage of the Rhein, than an obscure village,

which stands upon another river, and which is by no means unsurpassed in the excellence or abundance of its growth. The volcanic slopes of all the river-banks in this district offer a congenial soil and site for the growth of the vine. LAUBENHEIM on the Nahe, LAHNSTEIN on the Lahn, and ZELTINGEN and PIESPORT on the Moselle, compete with the more celebrated villages on the Rhein and the Main. The Germans have a saw which compares the qualities of their chief growths:

"Rhein-wein, fein wein;
Neckar-wein, lecker wein;
Franken-wein, tranken wein;
Mosel-wein, unnosel wein."

HUNGARY WATER is said to have been first distilled by Elizabeth, Queen of Hungary. CHARTREUSE is prepared from a recipe in the possession of the monks of the celebrated monastery ruled over by St. Bernard. CURAÇAO¹ came originally from the island of that name in the Caribbean Sea. COGNAC is a town in the department of the Charente. HOLLANDS and SCHIEDAM, as their names import, came to us from the Dutch. Since GIN is a contraction of geneva, it might be supposed that it was originally distilled in the city of that name. The word geneva is, however, only an Anglicized form of the Dutch *jenever*,² juniper, from the berries of which plant the peculiar flavour is derived. WHISKEY is a corruption of the Celtic word *uisge*, water, a root which, as we have seen, appears in the names of the Wisk, Esk, Usk, Exe, Thames, and other Celtic rivers. USQUEBAUGH is the "yellow water," from the Erse *boy*, yellow. GLENLIVAT is the name of a highland valley in Banffshire, famous for its stills. SPRUCE BEER is either Prussian beer, or beer tinctured with the sap of the spruce or Prussian fir. Colonel NEGUS has been immortalized by the beverage which he first concocted. The etymology of GROG is curious. Admiral Vernon, a sailor of the old school, used

¹ Often wrongly spelt Curaçoa. Compare the analogous names Macao, Bilbao, and Callao.

² Gin being originally a Dutch drink, the name is undoubtedly derived from the Dutch *jenever*, rather than from the French equivalent *genièvre*, as is usually alleged.

to wear a grogram coat,¹ and hence the seamen bestowed upon him the nickname of "Old Grog," which was afterwards transferred to the mixture of rum and water, which he was the first to introduce into the navy.

The names of animals, like those of plants, are able to supply us, in many cases, with information as to the countries from which they have been introduced, as well as with examples of the curious phonetic changes which the names of those countries have undergone.

The naturalization of the COCHIN CHINA fowl has been too recent to permit any of these changes to take place. The same is the case with DORKINGS and SPANISH FOWLS. The GUINEA FOWL came from the Guinea coast. The GUINEA-PIG is a native of Brazil, but it may probably have been originally brought to this country by some ship engaged in the Guinea trade. The CANARY was brought from the Canary Isles in the middle of the sixteenth century, and from the name of the bird we derive CANARY seed and the CANARY colour. BANTAMS came from the Dutch settlement of Bantam in Java. The PHEASANT is of much older introduction. The name is derived from the Latin *avis phasiana*—the Phasian bird, whence we conclude, with Pliny, that the bird was originally brought from the banks of the river Phasis, in Colchis. The EIDER duck takes its name from the river Eider in Holstein, whence, however, the bird has long disappeared. The TURKEY was so named by a mistake. It is an American fowl, but was popularly supposed to have come from the Levant. The German name, *Kalekuter*, would imply that it came from Calicut, and the French *Dinde*, a contraction of *poulet d'Inde*, appears to endorse the same error.

ERMINE is the fur of the animal of the same name; Chaucer calls it the Armine. By a parallel phonetic change, Ville Hardouin calls the Arminians the Hermines. Hence we may with great probability assign the animal to Armenia, and its scientific name, *Mus Ponticus*, points to the same region. The SABLE, like the Ermine, bears the corrupted name of a large country.

¹ The word Grogram is an Anglicization of the French *gras-grain*, coarse textured.

The English form affords no clue to the etymology, but we find that the word in Italian takes the form *Zibellino*, which appears to be a corruption of *Sibelino* or *Siberino*—the fur from Siberia. The POLECAT is from Poland. SHAMOV leather is often erroneously spelt chamois, as if it were prepared from the hide of the Alpine antelope. But, like RUSSIA or MOROCCO, the word shamoy has a geographical origin, and means the leather from Samland, a district on the Baltic.

Many of the breeds of domestic cattle are of such recent origin, that the names have as yet suffered no corruption. Thus the names of LEICESTERS and SOUTHDOWNS, DEVONS and HEREFORDS, as well as of ANGOLAS, CASHMERES, SHETLANDS and NEWFOUNDLANDS, are still in the second stage of word formation. In the third stage we may place the SPANIEL, which is either the Spanish dog, or the dog from Hispaniola. The GREYHOUND is the Grecian dog (*canis graius*). PUSS is an endearing corruption of Pers, the Persian cat. The meaning of the word BARB (German, *barbar*; Old French, *barbare*) is slowly changing; it was at first used strictly of a horse brought from Barbary, just as an ARAB was a horse from Arabia. Of kindred blood to Barbs and Arabs is the Spanish horse called a JENNET, a name which may not improbably be derived from Jaen, the capital of one of the Moorish kingdoms in the Peninsula. Nor have we yet acknowledged all the obligations of our horse-breeders to the Arabian blood. One of the galleons of the Armada, which had succeeded in weathering Cape Wrath and the storm-beaten Hebrides, was lost on the coast of Galloway, and tradition avers that a Spanish stallion, rescued from the wreck, became the ancestor of the strong and serviceable breed of GALLOWAYS. A curious instance of change of application in a name occurs in the case of the strong Normand horses which were imported from Rouen. They were called rouens or ROANS—a word which has now come to denote the colour of the horse rather than the breed.

Collectors of insects often give topic names to rare or local species, such as the Camberwell beauty, the Kentish glory, the Bath white; and there are scores of similar names which might be added to the list. The venomous spider called the TARANTULA takes its name from Taranto in Southern Italy.

The Cantharides of the druggist's shop often go by the name of SPANISH FLIES. Mosquitoes, however, do not take their name from the Musquito coast, the word being the diminutive of the Spanish word *mosca*, a fly. The word musket (Italian, *moschetto*) is from the same root.

The CARP is in Latin *cupra* or *cyprinus*, the fish from Cyprus. SARDINES are caught off the coast of Sardinia, but we should be wrong in supposing that the SARDINE stone or the SARDONYX came to us from that island, for the true origin of these names is to be sought at Sardis in Asia Minor. The loadstone and the magnet are both local names. The LOADSTONE is a corrupted¹ translation of *Lydius lapis*, the stone of Lydia. In the same region we must seek for the source of the name MAGNET, which is derived from Magnesia, a Lydian city. From Magnesia we also obtain the names of MANGANESE, MAGNESIA, and MAGNESIAN LIMESTONE. COPPER is *cuprum* or *as cyprium*, the brass of Cyprus. The Sanskrit name is nearly identical, which would indicate that copper first reached India from the West. The neighbouring island of Crete gave its name to the *creta*, a sort of pipeclay which the Romans used for seals, the knot with which the packet was tied being enveloped in a ball of clay, and the seal impressed upon it. From the Latin *creta* the English adjective CREACEOUS has been formed, and from the same root we get our CRAYONS through the medium of the French *craie*. TRIPOLI powder is composed of the flinty skeletons of diatomaceæ, of which large beds exist near Tripoli. The TURKEY STONE on which we whet our razors is derived from the same region, and possibly from the same quarries as the *as*, to which the Romans gave the name of the island from which they were accustomed to procure it, unless, indeed, the island derived its name from the stone. In favour of this view it may be urged that the Sanskrit *go* and the related Latin word *acuo* mean to sharpen. The TURQUOISE is a sort of misnomer. It came from Nishapore in Persia, but being imported by the Turkey merchants was supposed to be a Turkish stone. CHALCEDONY came from Chalcedon, and ALABASTER from Alabastrum in

¹ The notion of a leading or guiding-stone seems to have influenced the present form of the word. Cf. the loadstar, or leading-star.

Egypt, as we are told by Pliny, who also informs us that the TOPAZ came from Topazos, an island in the Red Sea. AGATES were first found in the bed of the Achates, a Sicilian river. In like manner the Gagates, a river of Lycia, gave its name to the black stone which the French call *gagate*, *jayet*, or *jact*, a word which we have abbreviated into JET. The crystal called SPA came originally from the Belgian watering-place whose name has been transferred to so many mineral springs, and the word CHALYBEATE is itself indirectly derived from the name of the Chalubes, a tribe which inhabited the iron-producing district of Armenia. SEIDLITZ in Bohemia has given its name to the well-known effervescent draughts, and genuine SELTZER water comes from Nieder Selters, near Mainz. On Epsom Common may still be discovered the forsaken, but once fashionable well, from whose waters EPSOM SALTS were first procured. GYPSUM, when written in its ancient form *egipsum*, tells us that it came from Egypt. PLASTER of PARIS was procured in great abundance from the catacombs of Paris, and UMBER and SIENNA, as the names import, are earths from Northern Italy. PARIAN marble is from the isle of Paros, and the names of CAEN and BATH stone have suffered no corruption. SYENITE is the granite of Syene in Upper Egypt. The technical terms used by geologists, such as DEVONIAN, SILURIAN, and LONDON CLAY, are largely of local origin, and often inform us of the regions where certain deposits were first observed. Two of the newly-discovered metals take their names respectively from YTTRIUM in Sweden and STRONTIAN in Argyleshire. NATRON and NITRE are found in the Egyptian province of Nitria, where natron lakes still exist, though it is fairly open to dispute whether the salt gave its name to the province, or, as Jerome asserts, the province performed the like office for the salt. AMMONIA abounds likewise in the soil of the Libyan desert; and in the writings of Syncellus, bishop of Pentapolis, we have an account of the preparation of the *sal ammoniacus* by the priests of Jupiter Ammon, and its transmission to Egypt in baskets made of the leaves of palms.

A large number, we might almost say the greater number, of the fabrics which we wear, are called by names derived

from the places at which they were originally made. Political and social revolutions, aided by the invention of the spinning jenny, the power-loom, and the steam-engine, have, it is true, transferred the great seats of manufacture from India, from the Levant, from Holland, from Northern Italy, and from East Anglia, to the neighbourhood of our English coal-fields, but the fabrics retain the ancient names which still testify of the places which saw the earliest developments of industrial energy. The word **SHAWL** is the name of a valley in Afghanistan, but our **CASHMERE SHAWLS** are now made at Paisley; our **JAPANNED** ware comes from Birmingham, our **CHINA** from Staffordshire, our **NANKEEN** from Manchester, and we even export our **CALICO** to Calicut, the very place from whence, three hundred years ago, it used to come.

Names of this class resolve themselves, for the most part, into three divisions, which indicate in a characteristic manner the three chief centres of mediaeval industry.

The ingenuity and inventive skill of the Arabs gave the first impulse to the industrial progress of the West. Thus **SARCENET** (low Latin, *saracenicum*) was a silken fabric obtained from the Saracens. *Mouseline*, which is the French form of the word **MUSLIN**, clearly refers us to Moussul, in the neighbourhood of the eastern capital of the Caliphs. In Bagdad, the street inhabited by the manufacturers of silken stuffs was called Atab, and the fabrics woven by them were called Atabi. From a corruption of this word we probably derive the words **TAFFETY** and **TABBY**. A **TABBY CAT** is so called because it has the wavy markings of watered silk. The rich figured silk called **DAMASK** and the famous **DAMASCUS** swords were produced at the central seat of the Moslem dominion, while **TOLEDO** blades remind us that the Arab conquerors carried their metallurgic skill with them to the West. From another Moslem kingdom came **CIPRESSE**, the black "cobweb lawn" behind which Olivia, in "Twelfth Night," "hides her heart," and which the pedlar Autolycus, in the "Winter's Tale," carries in his pack. **GAUZE** was made at Gaza, as is indicated by *gaze*, the French, and *gasa* the Spanish form of the name; and in the same way we are guided by the Italian *baldacchino* in assigning **BAUDEKIN**, which we read of in old authors, to Baldacca or New Bagdad, one of the

suburbs of Cairo. Baudekin originally meant a rich silken tissue embroidered with figures of birds, trees, and flowers, in gold and silver thread, but the word was subsequently used for any rich canopy, especially that over the altar, and pre-eminently the canopy over the high altar in St. Peter's at Rome. Previous to the tenth century an important suburb of Cairo was Fostat, where flourished the manufacture of FUSTIAN; *fostagno*, the Italian name of the fabric, indicates this more clearly than the English disguise. Dimity is not, however, as has been asserted, the fabric from Damietta, but that woven with two threads (*δις* and *μιτρος*), just as twill and drill are respectively made with two and three threads, as the names imply. MOHAIR, or MOIRE, is a fabric of the Moors of Spain; and the same skilful race manufactured JEAN at Jaen. MERINO is woven from the wool of the Merino sheep, a name which Southee has ingeniously derived from the emirs, or shepherd princes of Spain. The name of MOREEN may be due to the same source, though it is more probably derived from the dark colour. It may also be noted that *scarlet* is an Arabic word. From Cordova came cordovan or CORDWAIN, a kind of leather prized by the *cordonniers* or CORDWAINERS of the Middle Ages as highly as MOROCCO is by the leather-workers of the present day. Truly the most elaborate history of the Arabs would fail to give us any such vivid sense of their industry and ingenuity as is conveyed by the curious fact, that the seats of their empire, whether in Europe, in Africa, or in Asia, have stamped their names indelibly on so many of the fabrics in our daily use. To the Arabs we also owe much of the early science of the West, as is shown by the words *chemistry*, *alchemy*, *alembic*, *borax*, *elixir*, *alkali*, *alcohol*, *azul*, *lapis lazuli*, *algebra*, *almanac*, *azimuth*, *zenith*, and *nadir*, which are all of Arabic origin. How feeble, too, would be our powers of calculation without the ARABIC NUMERALS, and the Arabic system of decimal notation. It is also a very suggestive fact that almost every Spanish word connected with irrigation—some dozen in all—is of Arabic origin. Thus we have *alberca*, a tank; *azequia*, a canal; *asena*, a water-wheel; *aljibe*, a well. Many nautical terms used in Spain are also Arabic, such as *saetia*, a boat; the small three-masted vessel called a *xabique*; *almadia*, a

raft ; *arsenal* ; and *almirante*, an admiral, which is a corruption of *emir-al-bahr*, commander at sea.

As the energies of the Moslem races decayed, the Flemings, in the twelfth century, began to take their place as the chief manufacturing people. When Leeds and Manchester were country villages, and Liverpool a hamlet, Flanders was supplying all Europe with textile fabrics. The evidence of this fact is interwoven into the texture of our English speech. We have seen that many silken and cotton fabrics come from the Arabs ; the Flemings excelled in the manufactures of flax and wool. From Cambrai we have CAMBRIC, as is clear from the French form *cambray*, or *toile de Cambray*. DIAPER, formerly written *d'ipre* or *d'Ypres*, was made at Ypres, one of the chief seats of the cloth manufacture, as we learn from Chaucer, who says of his wife of Bath :—

" Of cloth making she hadde swiche an haunt,
She passed hem of Ipres and of Gaunt."

Another colony of clothworkers was settled on the river Touques in Normandy. From the name of this river a whole family of words has been derived. In German the general name for cloth is *tuch*, and in Old English *tuck*. We read in Hakluyt a description of "Soliman, the great Turke himself," who had "upon his head a goodly white tucke, containing in length by estimation fifteene yards, which was of silke and linnen wounen together, resembling something of Calicut cloth." White trousers are made of DUCK, our beds are covered with TICKING, and our children wear TUCKERS at their meals. A TUCKER was originally a narrow band of linen cloth worn by ladies round the throat. Hence any narrow strip of cloth fastened on the dress was called a TUCKER OR TUCK, and when this mode of ornamentation was imitated by a fold in the fabric, the fold or plait itself received the same name. A weaver used to be called a tucker, and hence Tucker is still a common surname among us. In Somerset and in Cornwall there are villages called Tucking Mill, and Tucker Street in Bristol was that occupied by the weavers.¹

¹ I have left this paragraph as it stood in the first edition, though I am now far from certain as to the correctness of the etymology suggested. The very early use of the word *tuck* suggests some independent Teutonic root.

From the Walloons we have **GALLOON**,¹ that is, Walloon lace, as well as the finer fabrics which take their names from **VALENCIENNES** and **MECHLIN**. **GINGHAM** was originally made at Guingamp in French Flanders. From the same region come **LISLE** thread, the rich tapestry called **ARRAS**, and **BRUSSELS CARPETS**. In the marshes of Holland the fabrics were of a less costly type than among the wealthy Flemings. From this region we obtain the names of **DELF** ware, brown **HOLLAND**, and homely **FRIEZE**,² or cloth of Friesland.

Passing from the ingenious Arabs and the industrious Netherlanders, we find among the luxurious republics of Northern Italy a third series of names, as characteristic and as suggestive as those we have already considered. The fiddles of **CREMONA**, the **PISTOLS** of Pistoja³ in Tuscany, the bonnets of **LEGHORN**, the **PADS** and **PADDING** of Padua, the rich fabric called **PADUASOY**, or Padua silk, the bells for hawks called **MILANS**, and the scent called **BERGAMOT**, are fair specimens of the wares which would be articles of foremost necessity to the fine gentlemen and fair ladies who figure in the pages of *Boccace*; and it is easy to understand that **ITALIAN IRONS** might be suitably introduced by those **MILLINERS** and **MANTUAMAKERS** who derive their names from two cities where their services were so abundantly appreciated.⁴ On the other hand, **ITALICS** and **ROMAN** type still bear witness in every printing office that the newly discovered art was nowhere more eagerly welcomed, or carried to a higher perfection than in the country in which the revival of learning first began.

¹ The **GALLEON** was probably a Walloon vessel, one of the great Antwerp merchantmen.

² Compare, however, the Welsh *ffris*, the nap of cloth. To **FRIZZLE**, in French *friser*, is to curl the hair in the Frisian fashion. The architectural term **FRIEZE** is probably derived from Phrygia, certainly not from Friesland. The **ATTICS** of our houses may be traced to the Attic order of architecture, which displayed an upper tier of columns.

³ The name of *pistoyers* was originally given to certain small daggers, and was afterwards transferred to the small concealed firearms.

⁴ The tureen is not from Turin, but is a *terrine*, or earthen vessel. We have also **POLONIES** or Bologna sausages, and **SAVELOYS** from Savoy. Compare the names of Périgord pies, Bath buns, and Banbury cakes. The **MAGENTA** colour derives its name from a Lombard village, but the name commemorates the date, and not the locality of the discovery.

From the rest of Europe we may glean a few scattered names of the same class—though they mostly denote peculiarities of local costume rather than established seats of manufacture. We have the word **CRAVATS** from the nation of the Cravates, or Croats as they are now called. There was a French regiment of light horse called “*le royal Cravate*,” because it was attired in the Croat fashion, and the word *cravat* was introduced in 1636, when the neck-ties worn by these troops became the mode. **GALLIGASKINS** were the large open hose worn by the Gallo-vascons, or Gascons of Southern France. **GALLÖCHES**, or galloshoes,¹ are the wooden sabots worn by the French peasants, and the name has been transferred to the overshoes of caoutchouc which have been recently introduced. The French city from which we first obtained **SHALLOON** is indicated by Chaucer in the “*Reves Tale*,” where we read that the Miller of Trumpington

“ Made a bedde
With shetes and chalons fair yspredde.”

JERSEYS and **GUERNSEYS** remind us how the mothers and wives of the fishermen in the Channel Islands used to toil with their knitting-needles while their sons and husbands were labouring at sea. **TWEEDS** were made at Hawick, Galashiels, Selkirk, and other towns on the Scottish border. The name was first suggested by the misreading of an invoice, and the appropriateness of this substitution of Tweeds for Twills gave rapid currency to the new name. **WORSTED** takes its name from Worstead, a village not far from Norwich, and informs us that the origin of our English textile manufactures dates from the settlement, in the time of Henry I., of a colony of Flemings, who made Norwich one of the chief manufacturing towns of England. The importance of the East Anglian woollen trade is also shown by the fact that two contiguous Suffolk villages, Lindsey, and Kersey with its adjacent *mere*, have given their names to **LINDSEY WOLSEY** and **KERSEYMER**. **GUIMP** has been

¹ The etymology here suggested is doubtful. The word is very ancient, for the Roman *caliga*, from which Caligula derived his name, and the Lancashire *clog*, are from the same root. Compare the Old Spanish *galochas*, Erse *galoif*, Bretones: *galochou*. Spenser speaks of “ My galage grown fast to my heel.”

thought to be from Guingamp, and BAIZE is said to be from Baïse near Naples, though this appears to be only an ingenious etymological guess. The village of Barèges lies in a valley of the Pyrenees, and BAREGES is still made in the neighbourhood. It is said also that DRUGGET was first made at Drogheda, in Ireland, and that BONNETS came from the Irish village of that name. From the name of Hibernia is derived the Italian and Spanish *bernia*, and the French *berne*, a blanket, and hence we have obtained the semi-naturalized word BERNOUSE. Llanelly, I believe, was a great place for the Welsh flannel manufacture, though whether the word FLANNEL is derived from the name Llanelly is very doubtful. The word SILK may be traced to the *seriae vestes*, the garments of the Seres or Chinese, who, ever since the time of Pliny, have been the chief producers of this material.

It must suffice briefly to enumerate a few inventions whose names betray a local origin. The towns of Sedan in France, and Bath in England, have given us SEDANS and BATH CHAIRS. From Kottsee, a town in Hungary, comes the Hungarian word *kotsy*, and the German *kutsche*, of which the English word COACH is a corruption.¹ Coaches were introduced into England from Hungary, by the Earl of Arundel, in 1580. The first BERLINE was constructed for an ambassadorial journey from Berlin to Paris. The LANDAU is said to derive its name from the town of Landau in the Palatinat. It seems more probable that it was named after Marshal Landau, as in the analogous cases of the STANHOPE, TILBURY, and BROUGHAM. There is a coachmaker, in Longacre, called Rumball, and a writer in *Notes and Queries* suggests that the RUMBLE was invented by him. It has been supposed that Hackney coaches were first used at the London suburb of Hackney; but when we find mention in the seventeenth century of the *coche à haquenée*, there can be no doubt that the true etymology is to be sought from the

¹ The *Kutsche* was a carriage in which the traveller might sleep, as appears from a passage of Avila. Charles V., he says, "se puso á dormir en un carro cubierto, al qual en Hungria llaman coche, el nombre y la invención es de aquella tierra." Hence it has been proposed to connect the English word COUCH and the French verb COUCHER with the same root, but the influence is probably only of a reflex nature, the ultimate source of these two words being to be sought in the Latin *collocare*.

French word *hacquenée*, an ambling nag, of which the English *hack* is an abbreviation.

CHEVAUX DE FRISE, the wooden horses of Friesland, are due to Dutch ingenuity. They were first drawn up at the siege of Gröningen, in 1658, to oppose the Spanish cavalry. A nearly contemporaneous invention is that of the BAYONET, which was used at the storming of Bayonne in 1665. Grenades, however, have no connexion with the famous siege of Granada, but are so called from their resemblance to the granate or pomegranate. The tallest and strongest men in the regiment, who were chosen to throw them, were called *grenadiers*. The BURGONET, probably, takes its name from Burgundy, and the CARABINE from Calabria, as is indicated by the obsolete Italian form of the word—*calabrino*. The word CALIBRE, though apparently cognate, is really from an Arabic source. The POLE-AXE was the national weapon of the Poles. The oak saplings which grow in a certain wood in the Wicklow parish of SHILLELAH are believed to be of a peculiarly tough and knotty quality, but we may hope that this national weapon will soon be confined to the museums of the antiquary; just as the LOCHABER axe has disappeared along with Highland warfare. Improved weapons, according to the modern rule of nomenclature, are named after the inventor, as in the case of Congreve rockets, Minié and Whitworth rifles, and Armstrong, Dahlgren, and Parrot guns. An exception, however, exists in the case of ENFIELDS, which are made in the Government factory at Enfield, just as the obsolete ordnance called CARRONADES were cast at the celebrated Carron Foundry on the Clyde.

The word PARCHMENT is derived from the Latin *charta pergamena*, or *pergamentum*, which was used for the multiplication of manuscripts for the great library at Pergamus. From the Campagna of Rome we have the Italian *campana*, a bell, and the naturalized English word CAMPANILE, a bell tower. The first lighthouse was built by Ptolemy Philadephus on the island of PHAROS, near Alexandria. The first ARTESIAN well was sunk through the chalk basin of the province of ARTOIS. VARNISH is said to be from the city of Berenice on the Red Sea, as is indicated by the Italian form *vernice*, and the Spanish *berniz*. The SOUGIE, that constant source of alterca-

tion at Continental hotels, takes its name from Bougiah, a town in Algeria which exports large quantities of Beeswax. Venetian blinds, Prussic acid and Prussian blue, Dresden, Sèvres, Worcester, Chelsea, and other names of the same class, present no etymological difficulties. MAJOLICA is Majorca ware, and the glass vessel called a DEMIJOHN may possibly take its name from Damaghan, a town in Khorassan formerly famous for its glass works.

Many names of this description are personal rather than local in their origin. For example, the DOYLEY is supposed to have been introduced by a tradesman in the Strand, one Doyley, whose name may still be seen cut in the stone over the office of the *Field* newspaper; and the etymology of the word MACKINTOSH is not likely to be forgotten while the shop at Charing Cross continues to bear the name of the inventor. In like manner JACKET, in French *jaque*, was so called from Jaque of Beauvais, and GOBELIN tapestry from the brothers Gobelin, dyers at Paris, whose house, called the Hôtel des Gobelins, was bought by Louis XV. for the manufacture of the celebrated fabric. The invention of SPENCERS and SANDWICHES by two noblemen of the last century is commemorated in a contemporaneous epigram, which may perhaps bear transcription:—

“ Two noble earls, whom, if I quote,
Some folks might call me sinner,
The one invented half a coat,
The other, half a dinner.

“ The plan was good, as some will say,
And fitted to console one,
Because, in this poor starving day,
Few can afford a whole one.”¹

The invention of Earl Spencer may be classed with the WELLINGTONS and BLÜCHERS which came into fashion at the close of the European war; and that of the Earl of Sandwich with MAINTENON CUTLETS. It has been suggested that we owe the BRAWN on our breakfast tables to a German cook

¹ The invention of Lord Sandwich is said to have enabled him to remain at the gaming-table for twenty-four consecutive hours, without having to retire for a regular meal.

named Braun who lived in Queen Street. The word, however, is doubtless of much greater antiquity, the true etymology being to be sought in the old French *braion*, a roll of flesh.

From two Greek philosophers we derive the terms PLATONIC love, and EPICURE. The GUILLOTINE takes its name from Dr. Guillotin, who introduced it. Dr. Guillotin, however, only introduced the bill in the Convention; a Dr. Louis was the real inventor of the machine, which was at first called the Louisette. The BOWIE KNIFE is due to Colonel Bowie, a Western trapper. The summary proceedings of Judge LYNCH have given our American cousins a verb of which they stood in need. The words BOGUS (Borghese) and BLENKERISM hand down to fame the names of two other Transatlantic worthies, while BURKING is the peculiar glory of this island. The DERRICK, a machine for raising sunken ships by means of ropes attached to a sort of gallows, perpetuates the memory of a hangman of the Elizabethan period. TRAM roads and MACADAMIZATION we owe to Outram and Macadam. A strict disciplinarian in the army of Louis XVI. has given us the word MARTINET, and from a French architect we obtain the MANSARDE roof. Mr. PINCHBECK was one of the cheap goldsmiths of the last century, and has left numerous disciples in our own. An ingenious astronomical toy bears the name of the Earl of ORREY, the patron of the inventor. Galvani and Volta, Daguerre and Talbot have stamped their names upon two of the greatest discoveries of modern times. The value of MESMERISM is more open to question. The same method of nomenclature has naturally prevailed among religious sects. We have ARIANS, ARMINIANS, CALVINISTS, WESLEYANS, SIMEONITES and PUSEYITES. The name of SILHOUETTE was bestowed in the time of Louis XV. on the meagre shadow portraits which were then in vogue, and it contains a sarcastic allusion to the niggardly finance of M. de Silhouette, an unpopular minister of the French monarch. So Mr. Joseph Hume's unpopular fourpenny pieces were called JOEYS by the cabmen; and Sir Robert Peel's substitutes for the inefficient London watchmen are still called BOBBYS and PEELERS.

Paschino was a cobbler at Rome; he was a noted character, and a man of a very marked physiognomy. The statue of an

ancient gladiator having been exhumed, and erected in front of the Orsini Palace, the Roman wits detected a resemblance to the notorious cobbler, and gave the statue his name. It afterwards became the practice to post lampoons on the pedestal of the statue, whence effusions of this nature have come to be called **PASQUINADES**. Pamphylla, a Greek lady, who compiled a history of the world in thirty-five little books, has given her name to the **PAMPHLET**. Octave Feuillet, a living writer, has given his name to the **FEUILLETONS** of the French newspapers. The name of **PUNCH**, or, to give him his unabbreviated Italian title, Pulcinello, has been derived from the name of the person who is said to have first performed the world-known drama, one Puccio d'Aniello, a witty peasant of Acerza in the Roman Campagna. It has also been supposed, with some reason, that Punch and Judy and the dog Toby are relics of an ancient mystery play, the actors in which were Pontius Pilate, Judas, and Tobias' dog. For the word **HARLEQUIN**, in Italian *Arlechino*, a local origin has, however, been suggested; the name being, perhaps, derived from the Arlecamps, or Champ d'Arles, where the performance was first exhibited. The word **CHARLATAN** we may trace through the Italian forms *ciarlatano* and *cerretano* to the city of Cerreto. **VAUDEVILLE** is from **Vau-de-Ville** in Normandy, where the entertainment was introduced by Olivier Basselin, at the end of the fourteenth century.

Many analogous derivations which we find in classical authors are obviously fanciful or mythical. Thus we read that the art of grinding was discovered at Alesia (ἀλέσαι, to grind), by Myles (μύλη, a millstone). In like manner we are told that the tinder-box was invented by Pyrodes, and the spindle by Closter; and that the oar was first used at two Boeotian towns—Copæ (handle), and Platææ (blade). This, it need not be said, is as absurd as if a modern Pliny were to assure us that needles were first manufactured at the western extremity of the Isle of Wight, or that the game of draughts was originally played in Ayrshire.

The etymology of the names of coins is often curious. The **GUINEA** was coined in 1663 from gold brought from the Guinea coast. It was struck as a twenty-shilling piece, but from the fineness of the metal the new coins were so highly prized that

they commanded an agio of a shilling. The name seems, however, to have been a revival or echo of the older name of the *guanois d'or* which were struck at Bordeaux by the Plantagenet dukes of Guienne, and were made current for a time in their English kingdom. The **BYZANT**, a large gold coin of the value of 15*l.* sterling, was struck at Byzantium. The **DOLLAR** was originally the same as the **German THALER**, which took its name from the silverworks in the *valley (thal)* of Joachim in Bohemia. Its currency throughout the New World bears witness to the extension of the Spanish-Austrian empire in the reign of Charles V. The **FLORIN** was struck at Florence, and bore the Florentine device of the lily-flower, which has been reproduced on the new English coins of the same name. The **MARK** was a Venetian coin, stamped with the winged lion of St. Mark; and since Venice was the banker to half the world, it became the ordinary money of account. **CUFIC** coins, silver pieces with Arabic characters, were coined at Cufa. The **JANE** which is mentioned by Chaucer and Spenser was a small coin of Genoa (*Janua*). The **FRANC** is the *nummus francicus*—the coin of the Franks or French, and the Dutch **GUILDER** may possibly take its name from Gelderland. A **DUCAT** is the coin issued by a duke, just as a **SOVEREIGN** is that issued by a king. A **TESTER** bore the image of the king's head (*teste, or tête*), and the **PENNY** is, possibly, in like manner, the diminutive of the Celtic *pen*, a head. The modern Welsh word *ceiniog*, a penny, is analogously from *cein*, a head. A **SHILLING** or skilling bore the device of a *shield* or *schild*, and a **SCUDO** had a *scutum*. The **PAGODA**, the gold coin of Southern India, bore the device of a temple. An **EAGLE**, an **ANGEL**, and a **KREUTZER** bear respectively the American eagle, an angel, and a cross. Twenty shillings used to weigh a **POUND** (*pondus*). So the Italian *lira* and French *livre* were of the weight of a *libra*. English **GROATS**, like the German **GROSCHEN**, were the great coins, having been four times the size of the penny. A **FARTHING** is the fourthing, or fourth part of a penny, just as the square furlong is the fourthling of an acre, and as the Ridings of Yorkshire were the thridlings or third parts of the county.

The words **MONEY** and **MINT** remind us that the coinage of

the Romans was struck at the temple of Juno Moneta, the goddess of counsel (*moneo*). The word **STERLING** is a contraction of *esterling*—the pound or penny sterling being a certain weight of bullion according to the standard of the Esterlings or eastern merchants from the Hanse towns on the Baltic. The convenience of the local standard of Troyes has given us **TROY** weight; and the **STEELYARD** is not, as is commonly supposed, a balance made with a steel arm, but is the machine for weighing which was used in the Steelyard, the London factory of the Hanse towns. That the name originated in England is proved by the fact that it is confined to this country; the French equivalent being *romaine*, and the German *ruthe*.

Not the least interesting, and by far the most instructive, of the words that have been derived from geographical names, are those which have been furnished by the names of nations, and which will mostly be found to have a sort of moral significance, ethnical terms having become ethical. Thus, when we remember how the Vandals and the Goths, two rude Northern hordes, swept across Europe, blotting out for a time the results of centuries of Roman civilization, and destroying for ever many of the fairest creations of the Grecian chisel, we are able to understand how it has come about that the wanton or ignorant destruction of works of art should go by the name of **VANDALISM**, and also how the first clumsy efforts of the Goths to imitate, or adapt to their own purposes the Roman edifices, should be called **GOTHIC**. It is interesting to note the stages by which this word has ascended from being a word of utter contempt to one of highest honour. Yet we may, at the same time, regret that the same word—Gothic—should have been misapplied to designate that most perfect system of Christian architecture which the Northern nations, after centuries of honest and painful labour, succeeded in working out slowly for themselves, and in the elaboration of which the nations of pure Gothic blood took comparatively little share.

The fierce and intolerant Arianism of the Visigothic conquerors of Spain has given us another word. The word **Visigoth** has become **BIGOT**, and thus on the imperishable tablets of language the Catholics handed down to perpetual infamy the

name and nation of their persecutors. From the name of the same nation—the Goths of Spain—are derived, curiously enough, two names, one implying extreme honour, the other extreme contempt. The Spanish noble, who boasts that the *sangre azul* of the Goths runs in his veins with no admixture, calls himself an **HIDALGO**, that is, a "son of the Goth" (*hijo de al-Go*), as his proudest title. Of Gothic blood scarcely less pure than that of the Spanish Hidalgos, are the **CAGOTS** of Southern France, a race of outcast pariahs, who in every village live apart, executing every vile or disgraceful kind of toil, and with whom the poorest peasant refuses to associate. These Cagots are the descendants of those Spanish Goths, who, on the invasion of the Moors, fled to Aquitaine, where they were protected by Charles Martel. But the reproach of Arianism clung to them, and religious bigotry branded them with the name of *cã Gots* (Provençal *cã*=canis), or "Gothic Dogs," a name which still clings to them, and keeps them apart from their fellow-men. In the Pyrenees these Arian refugees were anciently called *Christaas*, and in French *Chrétiens*, or Christians, probably to distinguish them from Jewish or Moorish fugitives. Confinement to narrow valleys, and their enforced intermarriages, often resulted in the idiocy of the children, and the name of the outcasts of the Pyrenees has been transferred to the poor idiotic wretches who, under the name of **CRETINS**, are painfully familiar to Swiss tourists. The word *goitre* is not, as has been thought, derived from the name of these Gothic refugees, but is a corruption of the Latin *guttur*, which we find in Juvenal: "Quis tumidum guttur miratur in Alpibus." The **MARRONS** of Auvergne are a race of pariahs, descended from the Mauriens, or Moorish conquerors of the Maurienne. Hence the French word *marrane*, a renegade or traitor, and the Spanish adjective *marrano*, accursed, and the substantive *marrano*, a hog.

When we remember how the soldierlike fidelity and the self-reliant courage of the Franks enabled them with ease to subjugate the civilized but effeminate inhabitants of Northern Gaul, we can understand how the name of a rude German tribe has come to denote the **FRANK**, bold, open, manly character of a soldier and a freeman, and the word **FRANCHISE** to denote

the possession of the full civil rights of the conquering race. In the south-east of Gaul the Roman element of the population had ever been more considerable than elsewhere, and in this region the influence of the Northern conquerors was comparatively transient. Hence the *langue d'oe*, or language of Provence, the Roman Provincia, was called the Romance, retaining as it did a much greater resemblance to the language of the Romans than the *langue d'oyl*, the tongue of that part of Gaul which had been conquered and settled by the Franks. Here, in the region of the Languedoc, civilization was first re-established ; here was the first home of chivalry ; here the troubadour learned to beguile the leisure of knights and ladies with wild tales of adventure and enchantment—ROMANCES, ROMANTIC narratives—so called because sung in the Romance tongue of the Roman province. In the south-west of Gaul, on the other hand, the Celtic or Celtiberic element of the original population was little influenced either by Roman colonization, or by Frankish or Gothic conquest. The Gascons afforded an exhibition of the peculiar characteristics of the Celtic stock—they were susceptible, enthusiastic, fickle, vain, and ostentatious. The random and boastful way of talking in which these Gascons were prone to indulge, has, from them, received the name GASCONADE.¹

The Langobardes, or Lombards, who settled in Northern Italy, were distinguished by national characteristics very different from those of Frank, Gascon, Goth, Visigoth, or Vandal. They seem to have been actuated by the spirit of commercial rather than of chivalrous adventure ; and at an early period we find them competing with the Jews as the capitalists and pawn-brokers of the Middle Ages. The Sicilian word *lumbardu*, an

¹ RODOMONTADE, a word of somewhat similar meaning, is derived from Rodomonte, a braggart who figures in Ariosto's poem of *Orlando Furioso*. The immortal romance of Cervantes has given us the word QUIXOTIC. HECTORING comes from "Sir Hector" of Troy. GIBBERISH comes from Geber, an obscure Eastern writer on alchemy ; and FUDGE, perhaps, from a certain inventive Captain Fudge, who flourished in the reign of Charles II. BURLESQUE, in Italian *burlesco* or *bernesco*, is derived from Francesco Bernia, who invented this species of composition. ALEXANDRINES and LEONINES are probably from a French poet, Alexandre Pâris, and the monk Leo, of Marseilles. We speak of the SPENSERIAN stanza, and a CICERONIAN style.

innkeeper, shews that they also exercised this lucrative calling. As we have already seen, Lombard Street—still the street of bankers—marks the site of the Lombard colony in London; and the Lombards have left their name not only in our streets but in our language, as a curious witness to the national characteristics which distinguished them from the other tribes which overran the Roman Empire. There is an old French adjective *lombart*, usurious; and the French word *lombard* means a pawnshop. The English LUMBER-ROOM is the Lombard room, the room where the Lombard pawnbrokers stored their unredeemed pledges. Hence, after a time, furniture stowed away in an unused chamber came to be called LUMBER; and since such furniture is often heavy, clumsy, and out of date, we call a clumsy man a LUMBERING fellow; and our American cousins have given heavy timber the name of lumber, and call the man who fells it a LUMBERER—a curious instance of the complicated process of word manufacture, by which the name of a barbarous German tribe has been transferred to American backwoodsmen.

When the Ugrian tribes of Bulgarians and Huns, under Attila, overran the Roman Empire, the terror which they inspired was due not only to their savage ferocity, but in part to the hideousness of the Kalmuck physiognomy, with its high cheek-bones, and grinning boar-tusked visage. Their name became the synonym for an inhuman monster. Hence the German *Hüne*, a giant, the French *Bulgar*, or *Bougre*, and the English OGRE. The Bulgarians, moreover, being given to manichæism, we have also the French word *bougerie*, heresy. When the Asi approached Scandinavia they found the shores peopled by wandering Finns, whom tradition represents as malignant imps and deformed demons, lurking among rocks and in the forest gloom. Hence, it has been thought, have arisen the words FIEND and FIENDISH, and the German *feind*, an enemy. On the other hand, the Norse word for a giant is *iotunn*; that is, Jute or Goth.

The relations of the Slavonic races of Eastern Europe to their western neighbours is also indicated by a curious piece of historical etymology. The martial superiority of the Teutonic races enabled them, as we have seen, gradually to advance

their frontier toward the east, and, in so doing, to keep their slave markets supplied with captives taken from the Sclavonic tribes. Hence, in all the languages of Western Europe, the once glorious name of **SCLAVE** has come to express the most degraded condition of man. What centuries of violence and warfare does the history of this word disclose! The contempt and hatred of race which the use of the word implies, is also strongly shewn by the fact that even so late as the last century no person of Sclavonic blood was admissible into any German guild of artisans or merchants. We have, however, an earlier and an analogous case of word-formation, which has not attracted the same attention as the word **slave**. That Sclavonic people which was in the closest geographical proximity to Italy called themselves **Serbs** or **Servians**, the "kinsmen," and it seems probable that the Latin word *servus*, and our own derivatives **SERF** and **SERVANT**, originated from causes similar to those which have given us the word **slave**. The probability of this being the true etymology of *servus* is much increased by the numerous parallel cases of ethnic terms being perverted to be the designation of servile races. The manner in which the words **Davus**, **Geta**, and **Syrus** are applied to slaves in the Græco-Latin comedies, exhibits in a half-completed state the same linguistic process which has given us the words **slave** and **serf**, and at the same time indicates that the Grecian slave markets must have been largely supplied by **Dacians**, **Goths**, and **Syrians**. Aristophanes uses the word *σκιθαιρα* in the sense of a female house-servant. The word *δοῦλος* is probably derived from the *Δόλοπες*, a subject race of Thessaly; and the **HELOTS** were the aboriginal inhabitants of the Peloponnesus, who were reduced to slavery at the time of the Dorian conquest. The rich treasure-house of language has preserved a curious memorial of the fact that the Saxon conquest of England was accompanied by a reduction to servitude of the indigenous race. Till within the last three centuries the word **VILLAIN** retained the meaning of a peasant.¹ In *Domesday* the *villani* are the *praedial serfs*. The root of the word is, not impro-

¹ The change to the present meaning of the word is analogous to that which has transformed the significations of *boor* (bauer, or peasant), *knave* (boy), and *imp* (child).

bably, the Anglo-Saxon *wealh*, a foreigner; or Welshman, an etymology which, if correct, proves that servitude must have been the ordinary condition of the Celts under Saxon rule. We have a somewhat analogous case in British India, where porters and palanquin-bearers go by the name of COOLIES, a name which has been extended to include the Indian labourers who have replaced the negro slaves in the sugar plantations of Tropical America. The word Coolie is a corruption of the name of a Turanian hill-tribe, the Coles or Kôlas, who occupy the lowest place in the Indian labour-market.

From Thrax, a Thracian, the Romans, by the change of a single letter, derived the word *threx*, a gladiator, a fact which indicates the region from which the arena was supplied with hardy mountain combatants. The word *κάρ* is used in Greek to denote a mercenary soldier, the Carians having habitually hired themselves out to fight the battles of their neighbours. In like manner, the Shawi, a tribe of desert nomads, were enlisted by the French after their Algerian conquest, and the name, corrupted into ZOUAVE, still abides, though the ranks are now filled by the gamins of the streets of Paris.

The stately rites of the Etruscan pontiffs, as performed at the city of Cere, have given us the word CEREMONY. On the other hand, the luxurious sensuality which prevailed at Sybaris has attached a disgraceful signification to the word SYBARITE, and the moral corruption which poisoned the mercantile and pleasure-loving city of Corinth caused the word *κορινθίαζεσθαι* to become a synonym for *τραπεῖν*, just as the more healthy pleasures of the Sicilian peasant made the word *σικελιζεῖν* equivalent to *όρχεῖσθαι*. The dry upland sheep pastures of the Peloponnesus, and the rich corn-flats of Thebes, have given us the two adjectives ARCADIAN and BEOTIAN. An heroic man we call a TROJAN, an arbitrary man a TURK, a benevolent man a good SAMARITAN, and "catching a TATAR" is a process more familiar than agreeable. The terse, pregnant way in which the Spartans expressed themselves still causes us to talk of LACONIC speech,¹ the pithy wit of the Athenians has left us

¹ The Italian word *Indio*, easy, shows that Latin was the easiest language for an Italian to acquire. Compare the German *deutlich*, plain, and our own phrase, "It is Greek to me."

the phrase ATTIC salt, and the bitter laughter of the Sardinians is commemorated in the expression "a SARDONIC smile."

The word BRIGAND is not improbably derived from the name of the Brigantes, or perhaps from Briga, a border town near Nice. The word *brigant* first appears in the sense of a light-armed soldier, and then it takes the meaning of a robber. Next we find *brigante*, a pirate; and the pirate's ship is called a BRIGANTINE, of which the word BRIG is a contraction. From Tarifa the Moorish cruisers sallied forth to plunder the vessels passing through the Straits of Gibraltar; but discovering the impolicy of killing the goose that laid the golden egg, they seem to have levied their black mail on a fixed scale of payment, which, from the name of the place where it was exacted, came to be called a TARIFF.¹ JEDDART JUSTICE, which denotes the practice of hanging the criminal first and trying him afterwards, is a reminiscence of the wild border life of which the town of Jedburgh was the centre.

The word CANNIBAL is probably a corruption of the name of the Caribs or Caribals, a savage West Indian people, among whom the practice of cannibalism was supposed to prevail. The horrible custom of scalping fallen enemies was usual among the Scythian tribes, and Herodotus gives us a picture of the string of bloody trophies hanging to the warrior's rein. Hence arose the word *ἀποκεφαλίζειν*, to scalp, which we find in Euripides. St. Paul also uses the word SCYTHIAN as an equivalent of barbarian. The word ASSASSIN probably comes from the name of a tribe of Syrian fanatics who, like the Thugs of India, considered assassination in the light of a religious duty. The name of the tribe, perhaps, comes from the *hashish*, an intoxicating preparation of hemp with which the members of the sect worked themselves up to the requisite degree of recklessness.

During the last century false political rumours were often propagated from Hamburg, then the chief port of communica-

¹ The word *to sally* is no doubt from *sallire*, though there is a temptation to deduce it from *Sallee*, another chief station of the Moorish pirates. *Corsair* is certainly not from Corsica; though, possibly, *riff raff* may be derived from the Riff pirates.

tion with Germany. "A piece of Hamburg news" seems to have become a proverbial expression for a *canard*, and it is easy to see how this phrase has been pared down into the modern slang term HUMBUG. The analogous slang word BOSH has, I imagine, been imported from the Cape, the metaphor having been taken from the rubbishing and worthless "*bush*," which is burned regularly every autumn. The expressive American term BUNCUM is due to the member for the county of Buncombe, in North Carolina. In the State Legislature he made a speech, full of high-flown irrelevant nonsense, and when called to order he explained that he was not speaking to the House, he was talking to Buncombe. Castle BLARNEY is, of course, in Ireland, and the famous stone can still be seen and kissed by those who desire to test its virtues. By a good-natured allusion to another peculiarity of our Irish fellow-countrymen, we term a certain characteristic confusion of ideas an HIBERNIANISM.

A SPRUCE person was originally a person dressed in the Prussian fashion. Thus Hall, the chronicler, describes the appearance of Sir Edward Haward and Sir Thomas Parre "in doblettes of crimosin velvet, voyded lowe on the backe, and before to the cannell bone, lased on the breastes with chaynes of siluer, and ouer that shorte clokes of crimosyn satyne, and on their heade hattes after dauncers fashion, with feasauntes fethers in theim: They were appareyled after the fashion of Prusia or Spruce."

Though the pilgrims of the eighth and succeeding centuries were often only "commercial travellers," and still more frequently "vacation tourists," and although the visitation of foreign shrines did much to dispel national prejudices and to unite nations, yet we may be glad, on moral as well as on religious grounds, that the practice of pilgrimages, which formed so noticeable a feature in the life of the Middle Ages, has now ceased, at least among ourselves; for in the word SAUNTERER we have a proof that, in popular estimation, idle and vagabond habits were acquired by the palmers, who returned with their palm branches from the pilgrimage to the *Sainte Terre*, or Holy Land. A ROAMER was one who had visited the tombs of the two Apostles at Rome, and this word conveys also in its

present usage an intimation of unsettled habits similar to that which is contained in the word saunterer. The Italian word *romeo* implies no moral censure, but means simply a pilgrim; and hence we may perhaps infer, that where the distance to be traversed was small, the evil effects of the pilgrimage were not so manifest. From the Canterbury pilgrimages to the shrine of St. Thomas comes the word CANTER, which is an abbreviation of the phrase "a Canterbury gallop"—the easy ambling pace of the pilgrims as they rode along the grassy lane which follows the foot of the North Downs of Kent for many miles, and which still retains its title of the Pilgrims' Road.¹ St. Fiacre (Fiachra) was an Irish saint of great renown, who established himself as a hermit at Meaux, some five-and-twenty miles from Paris. His tomb became a great place of pilgrimage, which was performed even by royal personages, such as Anne of Austria. The miracle-working shrine being frequented by many infirm persons who were unable to perform the pilgrimage on foot, carriages were kept for their convenience at an inn in the suburbs of Paris, which bore the sign of St. Fiacre; and now, long after the pilgrimages have ceased, the hired carriages of Paris retain the name of FIACRES. St. Etheldreda, or, as she was commonly called, St. Awdrey, was the patron saint of the Isle of Ely. She is said to have died of a swelling in the throat, which she considered as a judgment on her for her youthful fondness for necklaces. Hence, at the fair held at the time of the annual pilgrimage, it was the custom for the pilgrims to purchase, as mementoes of their journey, chains of lace or silk, which were called "St. Awdrey's chains." These being of a cheap and flimsy structure, the name of St. Awdrey, corrupted into TAWDRY, has come to be the designation of cheap lace and showy finery. So keys were brought away by the *romeos* who had visited the tomb of St. Peter, palm-branches by the palmers from the Holy Land, and scallop-shells from the sea-shore near the shrine of St. James at Compostella. St. James' day is still commemorated by London urchins by oyster-shell grottos, for the construction of which the contributions of

From the Cheviot hills we have the slang verb to CHEVY, a reminiscence of Chevy Chase.

passers-by are solicited. On the various signs of pilgrimage, see the description of a pilgrim in *Piers Ploughman* :—

" A bolle and a bagge
He bar by his syde,
And hundred of ampullas
On his hat seten,
Signes of Synay,
And shelles of Galice,

And many a crouche on his cloke,
And keyes of Rome,
And the vernycle bi-fore ;
For men sholde knowne,
And se bi hise signes,
Whom he sought hadde."

In a wild district of Derbyshire, between Macclesfield and Buxton, there is a village called Flash, surrounded by unenclosed land. The squatters on these commons, with their wild gipsy habits, travelled about the neighbourhood from fair to fair, using a slang dialect of their own. They were called the Flash men, and their dialect Flash talk ; and it is not difficult to see the stages by which the word *FLASH* has reached its present signification. A slang is a narrow strip of waste land by the roadside, such as those which are chosen by gipsies for their encampments. To be "out on the slang," in the lingo used by thieves and gipsies, means to travel about the country as a hawker, encamping by night on the roadside slangs. A travelling show is also called a slang. It is easy to see how the term *SLANG* was transferred to the language spoken by hawkers and itinerant showmen. The word *BILLINGSGATE*, which has spread from England to America, reminds us that the language of London fishwives is not so choice as their fish ; and "a *BABEL* of sounds," refers to the confusion of tongues at the Tower of Babylon or Babel.

Political parties have sometimes assumed names derived from local sources. The leaders of the *GIRONDIST* were the deputies from the department of the Gironde. The *JACOBINS* took their name from the convent of St. James, in which the meetings of the revolutionary club were held. A *TEMPLAR* now studies law in the former residence of the crusading Knights of the Temple of Jerusalem. The *COURT OF ARCHES* was originally held in the arches of *Bow Church*—St. Mary de Arcubus—the crypt of which was used by Wren to support the present superstructure. When we talk of finding ourselves in a perfect

BEDLAM we do not always remember that the rapacity and the vandalism of the English Reformers were redeemed by some good deeds—one of which was the assignment of the Convent of St. Mary of Bethlehem for the reception of lunatics, who used previously to be chained to a post, if indeed they were not left utterly uncared for. The hospital of St. Lazarus, at Naples, has, in a somewhat similar way, given a name to those who would be its most fitting occupants—the Neapolitan LAZZARONI. The porch of a cathedral is called the GALILEE, probably because to the Crusaders and pilgrims advancing from the North, Galilee formed the frontier or entrance to the Holy Land. An absconding debtor is said to LEVANT, a phrase which casts a curious slur on the administration of Turkish justice.

The winding river MEANDER has given us a verb ; and the name of the RUBICON has now almost passed into our vocabulary. From the Moriscoes of Spain we have the words MORRIS boards, and MORRIS dances.

On the Mons Palatinus—a name the etymology of which carries us back to the time when sheep were bleating on the slope¹—was the residence of the Roman emperors, which, from its site, was called the Palati(n)um, or Palatum. Hence the word PALACE has come to be applied to all royal or imperial residences. The Count Palatine was, in theory, the official who had the superintendence of the household of the Carolingian emperors. As the foremost of the twelve peers, the Count Palatine took a prominent place in mediæval romance, and a PALADIN became the impersonification of chivalrous devotion. His feudal fief was the Palatinate—the rich Rhine valley above Mainz. The counties PALATINE of Chester, Durham, and Lancaster, are so called on account of the delegated royalty—the *jura regalia*—formerly exercised by the Earls of Chester, the Earl-Bishops of Durham, and the Dukes of Lancaster. It is one of the curiosities of language that a petty hill-slope in Italy should have thus transferred its name

¹ So the CERAMICUS, or “Potter’s field,” at Athens, was converted into the most beautiful quarter of the city. The name of the TUILERIES denotes that the site was once a “Tile yard ;” and that of the ESCURIAL shews that the palace was built upon a heap of refuse from an exhausted mine.

to a hero of romance, to a German state, to three English counties, to a glass-house at Sydenham, and to all the royal residences in Europe.¹

¹ On this subject see Hume, *Geographical Terms considered as tending to enrich the English Language*; Beckmann, *History of Inventions, Discoveries, and Origins*; Knapp, *English Roots*; Talbot, *English Etymologies*; Dierz, *Etymologisches Wörterbuch der Romanischen Sprachen*; Pihan, *Glossaire des Mots Français tirés de l'Arabe*; Wedgwood, *Dictionary of English Etymology*; Sullivan, *Dictionary of Derivations*; Hotten, *Slang Dictionary*; Menage, *Les Origines de la Langue Françoise*; Taylor, *Antiquitates Curiosæ*; Michel, *Histoire des Races Maudites de la France et de l'Espagne*; Schafarik, *Slavische Alterthümer*; Pictet, *Les Origines Indo-Européennes*; the works of Max Müller, Marsh, and Trench, a paper by Whewell, in the *Proceedings of the Philological Society*, vol. v.; and *Notes and Queries*, *passim*.

CHAPTER XVII.

ONOMATOLOGY; OR, THE PRINCIPLES OF NAME-GIVING.

Dangers which beset the Etymologist—Rules of investigation—Names in the United States—List of some of the chief components of Local Names.

THE study of local names can, as yet, hardly claim the dignity of a science. With the exception of Ernst Förstemann, those who have written on the subject have too often been contented to compile collections of "things not generally known," without attempting either to systematize the facts which they have brought together, or to deduce any general principles which might serve to guide the student in his researches.

There are few subjects, perhaps, in which such numerous dangers beset the inquirer. The patent blunders, and the absurdly fanciful explanations of etymologists, have become a byword. It may be well, therefore, to clear the way for a scientific treatment of the subject by an examination of some of these sources of error, and by the suggestion of a few obvious rules which should be constantly kept in view by those who attempt the investigation of the meaning of ancient names.

The fundamental principle to be borne in mind is an axiom which alone makes the study of local names possible, and which has been tacitly assumed in the title of this volume, and throughout the preceding chapters. This axiom asserts that local names are in no case arbitrary sounds. They are always ancient words, or fragments of ancient words—each of them, in short, constituting the earliest chapter in the local history of the PLACES to which they severally refer.

Assuming, therefore, as axiomatic, the significance of local names, it need hardly be said that in endeavouring to detect the

meaning of a geographical name, the first requisite is to discover the language from which the name has been derived. The choice will mostly lie within narrow limits—geographical and historical considerations generally confining our choice to the three or four languages which may have been vernacular in the region to which the name belongs. No interpretation of a name can be admitted, however seemingly appropriate, until we have first satisfied ourselves of the historical possibility, not to say probability, of the proposed etymology. For example, LAMBETH, as we have seen, is a Saxon name, meaning the loam-hithe, or muddy landing-place. We must not, as a *Saturday Reviewer* has amusingly observed, plume ourselves on the discovery that *lama* is a Mongolian term for a chief priest, and *beth* a Semitic word for a house, and thus interpret the name of the place where the primate lives as the "house of the chief priest."

In the next place the earliest documentary form of the name must be ascertained. In the case of an English name Kemble's collection of Anglo-Saxon Charters, entitled *Codex Diplomaticus Aevi Saxonici*, Domesday Book, Dugdale, and county histories must be diligently searched. For Scottish names Innes' *Origines Parochiales Scotiae* will generally supply the necessary information. For names in France, the *Dictionnaire des toutes les Communes de la France*, by Girault de Saint Fargeau, may often be consulted with advantage. But if the name to be investigated occurs in Germany, all trouble will be saved by a reference to Förstemann's systematic list of mediæval German names—the *Altdeutsches Namensbuch*—a work which only a German could have conceived or executed, and which, even in Germany, must be considered a marvellous monument of erudite labour.

If no early form of the name can be discovered, we must, guided by the analogy of similar names, endeavour to ascertain it by conjecture, bearing carefully in mind those well-known laws of phonetic change to which reference has already been made.

This having been done, it remains to interpret the name which has been thus recovered or reconstructed. To do this with success requires a knowledge of the ancient grammatical

structure and the laws of composition which prevailed in the language in which the name is significant—the relative position, for instance, of adjective and substantive, and the usage of prepositions and formative particles. In this department the *Grammatica Celtica*, of Zeuss, will be found indispensable for Celtic names; and for Teutonic names, Grimm's *Deutsche Grammatik*.

Great aid will be derived from the analogy of other names in the same neighbourhood. A sort of epidemic seems to have prevailed in the nomenclature of certain districts. There is hardly a single English county, or French province, or German principality, which does not possess its characteristic clusters of names—all constructed on the same type.¹ The key that will unlock one of these names will probably also unlock the rest of those in the same group.

Having thus arrived at a probable interpretation of the name in question, we must proceed to test the result. If the name be topographic or descriptive, we must ascertain if it conforms to the physical features of the spot; if, on the other hand, the name be historic in its character, we must satisfy ourselves as to the historic possibility of its bestowal.

This scientific investigation of names is not, indeed, always possible. In the case of the Old World, the simple-minded children of semi-barbarous times have unconsciously conformed to the natural laws which regulate the bestowal of names. The names of the Old World may be systematized—they describe graphically the physical features of the country, or the circumstances of the early settlers.

But in the New World, settled, not by savages but by civilized men, a large proportion of the names are thoroughly barbarous in character. We find the map of the United States thickly bespattered with an incongruous medley of names—for the most part utterly inappropriate, and fulfilling very insufficiently the chief purposes which names are intended to fulfil. In every State of the Union we find repeated, again and again,

¹ The local names invented by our popular novelists frequently set all etymological propriety at defiance. We have all sorts of impossible compounds: we have *thorfer*, *holms*, and *thwaites* in Wessex, Cornish names in Wales, and Kentish forms in the Midland counties.

such unmeaning names as Thebes, Cairo, Memphis, Troy, Rome, Athens, Utica, Big Bethel, and the like. What a poverty of the inventive faculty is evinced by these endless repetitions, not to speak of the intolerable impertinence displayed by those who thus ruthlessly wrench the grand historic names from the map of the Old World, and apply them, by the score, without the least shadow of congruity, to collections of log huts in some Western forest. The incongruity between the names and the appearance of some of these places is amusing. Thus Corinth "consists of a wooden grog-shop and three log shanties ; the Acropolis is represented by a grocery store. . . . All that can be seen of the city of Troy. . . . is a timber house, three log huts, a saw mill, and twenty negroes."

The more ancient names in the States are for the most part far less objectionable. Indian names, such as Niagara, Massachusetts, Missouri, or Arkansas, though not always euphonious, are otherwise unexceptionable. And the same may be said of most of the names given by the trappers and pioneers of the Far West, names such as Blue Ridge, North Fork, Pine Bluff, Red River, Hickory Flats, Big Bone Lick, Otter Creek, and the town of Bad Axe. Henpeck City and Louse Village, both in California, are, to say the least, very expressive, and the town of Why Not, in Mississippi, seems to have been the invention of some squatter of doubtful mind. Such names as Louisiana, Columbia, Pittsburg, Charleston, New York, Albany, Baltimore, Washington, Raleigh, Franklin, or Jefferson, have an historical significance and appropriateness which incline us to excuse the confusion arising from the frequency with which some of them have been bestowed. Much also may be said in favour of names like Boston, Plymouth, and Portsmouth, whereby the colonists have striven to reproduce, in a land of exile, the very names of the beloved spots which they had left. Smithtown and Murfreesboro' may perhaps pass muster, though Brownsville and Indianopolis have a somewhat hybrid appearance. Flos, Tiny, and the other townships which a late Canadian Governor named after his wife's lapdogs, are at all events distinctive names, though perhaps showing a slight want of respect to the inhabitants. But the scores of Dresdens, Troys, and Carthages, are utterly indefensible ; they betray quite

as much poverty of invention as Twenty-fourth Street, Fifth Avenue, or No. 10 Island, while they do not possess the practical advantages of the numerical system of nomenclature, and must be a source of unending perplexity in the post-office, the booking-office, and the schoolroom. The geographical etymologist regards a large portion of the names in the United States with feelings which are akin to those experienced by the ecclesiologist who, having traced with delight the national developments of the pointed architecture of Western Europe, beholds the incongruous restorations—so called—for which the last century is to blame, or the Pagan temples, the Egyptian tombs, and Chinese pagodas, with which architectural plagiarists have deformed our cities. Such plagiarisms and incongruities are as distasteful as the analogous barbarisms with which the map of the United States is so wofully disfigured. The further perpetration of such aesthetic monstrosities as those to which reference has been made is now happily impossible. Our architects have taken up the idea of Gothic art, and developed, from its principles, new and original creations, instead of reproducing, *usque ad nauseam*, servile copies or dislocated fragments of ancient buildings. Would that the same regeneration could be effected in the practice of name-giving! If the true principles of Anglo-Saxon nomenclature were understood, our Anglo-American and Australian cousins might construct an endless series of fresh names, which might be at once harmonious, distinctive, characteristic, and in entire consonance with the genius of the language.¹

When we attempt a scientific analysis and classification of local names, we find that by far the greater number contain two component elements. One of these, which in Celtic names is generally the prefix, and in Teutonic names the suffix, is

¹ Many of the Swabian patronymics which have not been reproduced in England would furnish scores of new names of a thoroughly characteristic Anglo-Saxon type, if combined with appropriate suffixes, such as ham, ton, hurst, ley, worth, by, den, don, combe, sted, borough, thorpe, cote, stoke, set, thwaite, and holt. Thus Senningham, Wickington, Erkington, Frelington, Moringham, Hermingham, Lennington, Teppington, Ersingham, Stesingham, Mensington, Relvington, Plenningham, Aldington, Delkington, Ensington, Melvington, are characteristic Anglo-Saxon names, which nevertheless do not appear in the list of English villages.

some general term meaning island, river, mountain, dwelling, or inclosure, as the case may be. Thus we have the Celtic prefixes, Aber, Inver, Ath, Bally, Dun, Kil, Llan, Ben, Glen, Strath, Loch, Innis, Inch ; and the Teutonic suffixes, borough, by, bourn, den, don, ton, ham, thorpe, cote, hurst, hill, ley, shiels, set, stow, sted, wick, worth, fell, law, dale, gay, holm, ey, stone, and beck.

This element in names is called the *Grundwort* by Förstemann. We have already, in the case of river-names, called it the *substantival* element. The other component serves to distinguish the island, river, or village, from other neighbouring islands, streams, or villages. This portion of the name, which we have called *adjectival*, has been denominated the *Bestimmungswort* by Förstemann. There are only about 500 German *Grundwörter*, which, variously combined with the *Bestimmungswörter*, constitute the 500,000 names which are found upon the map of Germany. The *Bestimmungswort* is frequently a personal name—thus GRIMSBY is Grim's dwelling, ULLSTHORPE is Ulf's village, BALMAGHIE is the town of the Maghies, CLAPHAM is the home of Clapha, KENSINGTON the homestead of the Kensings. In a larger number of cases, instead of a personal name we have a descriptive adjective denoting the relative magnitude, the relative position or antiquity, the excellency, or, sometimes, the inferiority of the place, the colour or nature of the soil, or its characteristic productions. A full enumeration, not to say a discussion, of these roots would occupy a volume—we can only append a list of a few of the more important.

LIST OF SOME OF THE CHIEF ADJECTIVAL COMPONENTS OF LOCAL NAMES.

I. WORDS DENOTING RELATIVE MAGNITUDE.

From the Celtic word *mor* or *mawr*, great, we have the names of Benmore, and Penmaen-Mawr, the great mountains ; Kilmore, the great church ; and Glenmore, the great glen. Much Wenlock, Macclesfield, Maxstoke in Warwickshire, Great Missenden, Grampound, and Granville, contain Teutonic and Romance roots of the same import. Similarly MISSISSIPPI is an Indian term of precisely the same meaning as the neighbouring Spanish name Rio Grande, which, as well as the Arabic GUADALQUIVER (*kefer*, great), and the Sarmatian word WOLGA, signifies "the great river." Lakes WINNIPEG and WINNIPEGOOSIS are respectively the great sea and the little sea. From the Celtic *beg* or *bach*, little, we have Bally begg and Inis beg, Glydwr Fach, Pont Neath Vechan, and Cwm Bychan. We find several Teutonic Littleburys, Littletons, and Clintons. MAJORCA and MINORCA are the greater and lesser isles. BOCA CHICA is the great mouth. We find the prefix *broad* in Braddon, Bradley, Bradshaw, Bradford, and Ehrenbreitstein, and some of the Stratfords and Strettions are probably from the root "strait," and not "street."

II. RELATIVE POSITION.

The points of the compass afford an obvious means of distinguishing between the places of the same name. Thus we have Norfolk and Suffolk, Wessex, Essex, and Sussex, Northampton and Southampton, Surrey, Westmoreland, Northumberland, and Sutherland ; Norton (57) and Sutton (77), Norbury (7) and Sulbury (7), Easton (14) and Weston (36), Eastbury (21) and Westbury (10), Easthorpe and Westhorpe, Norleigh, Sudley and

Westley. The Erse *iar*, the west, appears in the name of ORMUNDE or West Munster, as well, possibly, as in those of IRELAND and ARGYLE. The ZUYDER ZEE is the southern sea; DEKKAN means the south in Sanskrit; and ALGARBE is an Arabic name meaning the west. The OSTROGOths and VISIGOTHs were the eastern and western divisions of the Goths, as distinguished from the Massagetae, or the great Goths, the chief body of the nation. AUSTRIA (Oestreich) is the eastern empire, WESTPHALIA the western plain, and the WESER (anciently Wisaraha) is the western river. From the close resemblance of the sounds it is sometimes difficult to distinguish between roots meaning the east and those meaning the west. Thus OSTEND in Belgium is at the west (*west*) end of the great canal; and OSTEND in Essex is the east end of the land. In Chinese, *pih* and *nan* mean respectively north and south. Hence we have PIH-KING and NANKING, the northern and southern courts; PIH-LING and NAN-LING, the northern and southern mountains; NAN-HAI, the southern sea, and the kingdom of AN-NAM, or the "peace of the south."

PERÆA is the country "beyond" the Jordan. ANTILIBANUS is the range "opposite" Lebanon. TRANSYLVANIA is the country beyond the forest-clad range of mountains which bounds Hungary to the south-east. Hinton (14) is a common name for a village behind a hill, as in the case of Cherry Hinton, near Cambridge. From the German prepositions *an*, *in*, and *zu*, we have the names of Amsteg, Andermat, Imgrund, Zermatt, Zerbruggen, and Zermägern. Many German names beginning with *M* are due to *an* or *im* prefixed to Celtic names. Thus Oersberg has become MARSBERG, Epenthal is now MEPPENTHAL, Achenthal is MACHENTHAL. From the Anglo-Saxon *at*, *at*, we have Atford, Adstock, Oford, and Abridge. From the Celtic preposition *ar*, upon, by, or at, we obtain such names as ARMORICA, the land "upon the sea," or ARLES (*ar-laeth*), the town "upon the marsh." In the names of POMERANIA, and of PRUSSIA, we have the Slavonic preposition *po*, by. With Netherby, Dibden, Dibdale, Deeping, (the low meadow), Holgate and Holloway, we may contrast High Wycombe, High Ercal, Upton (42), Higham, Highgate, and High-street.

III. RELATIVE AGE.

There are numerous English villages which go by the names of Althorp, Alton, Elston, Elton, Eltham, Elbottle, Alcester, Aldbury, Abury, Albury, Aldborough, Aldburgh, and Oldbury, and on the Continent we find Altorf, Starwitz (Slavonic *starý*, old), Torres Vedras, Civita Vecchia near Rome, and Città Vecchia in Malta. On the other hand, there are in England alone more than 120 villages called Newton, besides Newport (12), Newnham (11), Newland (11), Newark, Newbiggen (17), Newbold (11), Newbottle, Newstead, Newbury, Newby, Newcastle (10), Newhall and Newburgh, which we may compare with Continental names like Villeneuve, Villanova, Neusiedel, Neustadt, Novgorod, Neville, Neufchâtel, Nova Zembla, Newfoundland, Naples, and Náblus. These names denote only relative, and not absolute age. Thus the New Castle built by the Normans on the Tyne is now 800 years old, yet still keeps its name; and Náblus

(Neapolis) in Palestine is twice that age, having been founded by Vespasian after the destruction of Samaria. New College is one of the oldest colleges in Oxford, having been founded in 1386; and New Palace Yard, Westminster, is a memorial of the palace built by Rufus.

IV. NUMERALS.

In ancient Anglo-Saxon and German names, the numerals which most commonly occur are four and seven, numbers which were supposed to have a mystical meaning. Such are Sevenoaks, Klostersieben and Siebenbürgen. Nine-elms dates from a later period. We have a mountain group called the Twelve Pins, in Ireland, and Fünfkirchen and Zweibrücken in Germany. Neunkirchen, however, is only a corruption of Neuenkirchen, or New Church, and Ninekirks, in the Lake district, is St. Ninian's Kirk. The modern names of the ancient Roman stations in the Upper Rhine valley, near Wallenstadt, are curiously derived from the Roman numerals. We find, at regular intervals, as we proceed up the valley, the villages of Seguns, Tertzen, Quarten, Quinten and Sewes. The three cities of Oea, Sabrata, and Leptis in Africa, went collectively by the name of TRIPOLIS. TRIPOLI in Syria was a joint colony from the three cities of Tyre, Sidon, and Aradus. On the Lake Ontario there is the Bay of the Thousand Isles. TERCEIRA, one of the Azores, is the third Island. The LACCADIVES are the ten thousand islands, and the MALDIVES are the thousand isles. The PUNJAB is the land of the five rivers, and the DOAB¹ is the country between the "two rivers," the Ganges and the Jumna. FLYNLIMMON is a corruption of Pum-lumon, the five hills; and MIZRAIM, the Biblical name of Egypt, describes either the "two" banks of the Nile, or the "two" districts of Upper and Lower Egypt.

V. NATURAL PRODUCTIONS.

A far larger number of names are derived from natural productions. Mineral springs are often denoted by some corruption of the Latin word Aque. Thus we have Aix in Savoy, and Aix near Marseilles; Aix la Chapelle, or Aachen, in Rhenish Prussia; Acqui in Piedmont; and Dax, or Dacqs, in Gascony. The misunderstood name Aque Solis, or Aquæ, probably suggested to the Anglo-Saxons the name of Ake mannes ceaster, the invalid's city, which was changed at a later period to Bath, from a root which also supplies names to Bakewell, anciently Badecanwylia, in Derbyshire, and to the numerous Badens on the Continent. THERMOPYLÆ took its name from the hot springs in the defile; TIERRA DEL FUEGO from its volcanic fires; and REIKJAVIK, or "reek bay," was the Norse settlement in the neighbourhood of the GEYSERS,² or "boilers." HECLA

¹ The *ab* here is the Sanskrit and Persian word for water, which comes to us from the Persian through the Arabic, and which we have in the word *julap* (*gul*, rose; and *ab*, water), as well as in shrub and syrup (*scharab*).

² The words *geyser*, *yeast*, *geist*, *gas*, *gust*, and *geist*, are all from the same root, which signifies something boiling, bubbling up, or overflowing. Compare the cognation of *gas* and *animus*.

was so called from the "cloak" of smoke hanging over the mountain. **VEСUVIUS** is an Oscar name, meaning the emitter of smoke and sparks. The basaltic columns of **STAFFA** are well described by its name, "the isle of steps," a Norse name which we have repeated in the case of the basaltic rocks of **STAPPEN** in Iceland. **MISSOURI** is the muddy river, and the name may be compared with those of the **POULBECK** and the **LAMBOURN**; while the names of **ACCHO** or **ACRE**, and of **SCINDE**, describe the sandy nature of the country. **SANDWICH** is the sandy bay: we have many analogous names, such as Sandhurst, Sandon, Sandford, Sandbach, and Peschkow, which last is derived from *pešk*, the Slavonic word for sand. **ALUM BAY**, in the Isle of Wight, is a modern name of the same class. The **RIO DE LA PLATA**, or river of the silver, took its name from a few gold and silver ornaments which Sebastian Cabot found in the possession of the natives, and which he hoped were indications of an **El Dorado**, or golden land, in the interior. The **GOLD COAST** and the **IVORY COAST** were names appropriately bestowed by early traders. The name of the **ANDES** is derived from the Peruvian word *anta*, which means copper.

Many names are derived from animals. We find that of the Ox in **Oxley**, and perhaps in **Oxford**; and that of the Cow in **Cowley**; *swi*, the Slavonic name for an ox, appears in the names of **Wollas** (14), **Wollin** (6), and many other places. We find **Swine** at **Swindon**, **Swinford**, and **Swingfield**—**Kine** at **Kinton**—**Neat Cattle** at **Nutford** and **Netley**; and **Sheep** at **Shipton** and **Shipley**. The names of the **FAROE** Islands, and of **FAIRFIELD**, a mountain in Westmoreland, are probably from the Norse *far*, sheep. **Deer**, or perhaps wild animals generally (German, *Thier*; Anglo-Saxon, *dver*), are found at **Deerhurst** and **Dyrham** in Gloucestershire, **Dereham** in Norfolk, **Dereworth** in Northamptonshire, and **Derby**, anciently **Deoraby**. **SCHWERIN**, which serves as a name for a German principality and three other places in Germany, is the exact Slavonic equivalent of **Derby**.

Other wild animals whose names often occur are: The **Stag** at **Stagbatch** and **Heartley**: the **Roe** at **Roehampton**: the **Fox** or **Tod** at **Foxley**, **Foxhill**, **Foxhough**, **Todburn**, and **Todfield**: the **Wild Boar** at **Evershot** and **Eversley**: the **Seal** at **Selsey**: the **Otter** at **Otterbourn** in Hants: the **Beaver** at **Beverley** and **Nant Frangon**: the **Badger**, or **Broc**, at **Bagshot**, at **Broxbourne**, and at **Brokenborough** in Wilts, anciently **Broken-eber-egge**, or **Badger-boar-corner**: the **Hare** at **Hornsea**, anciently **Haraney**: the **Crane** is found at **Cranbourne**, and the **Eagle** at **Earniley** in **Sussex**, and **Arley** in **Warwickshire**, both of which are written **Earmeleaf** in the Saxon charters.

ELY was once famous for the excellence of its eels. In the Isle of Ely rents used to be paid in eels. The Norse word for a salmon is *lax*. Hence we have **Laxvoe**, or "salmon bay" in Shetland, **Loch Laxford** in **Sutherland**, the **Laxay**, or "salmon river," in the **Hebrides**, and also in **Cantire**, the river **Laxey** in the Isle of Man, and five rivers called **Laxa**, in **Iceland**. We have **Laxweir** on the **Shannon**, **Leixlip**, or **salmon-leap**, on the **Liffey**, and **Abbey Leix**, in **Queen's County**. **ZEBOIM** is the ravine of **hyenas**, and **AJALON** the valley of stags. **BERNE** takes its name from the

bears with which it formerly abounded. ARLBERG in the Tyrol is the Adlers berg, or eagle's mountain : and HAISBURG, the *stammeskleiss* of the Austrian dynasty, is hawk castle. SWAN River was so called from the number of black swans seen there by Vlaming, the first discoverer. The River URUGUAY takes its name from the *uru*, a bird found on its banks. CHICAGO is the city of the skunk. The AZORES when discovered were found to abound in hawks ; the CANARIES in wild dogs ; the CAMAROONS in shrimps (Portuguese, *camaroēs*, shrimps) ; the GALAPAGOS islands in turtles ; and the Bay of PANAMA in mud fish. There are five islands called TORTUGA, either from the turtles found on the coast, or from their turtle-like shape. The island of MARGARITA received its name from the pearls which Columbus obtained from the inhabitants. The island of BARRADOES is said to have derived its name from the long beard-like streamers of moss hanging from the branches of the trees ; the island of BARBUDA from the long beards of the natives ; and the LADRONES from their thievish propensities. The PATAGONIANS were so called by Magalhaens from their clumsy shoes. The name of VENEZUELA, or little Venice, is due to the Indian villages which were found built on piles in the lake Maracaybo.

Names derived from those of plants are found in great abundance. We have, for example, the Oak at Acton, Auckland, Okely, Oakely, and Sevenoaks. From the *Erse asire*, an oak, we deduce the names of Derry and Kildare. We have the Elm at Nine Elms, Elmdon, Elmstead, and Elmswell ; the Ash at Ashton and Ashley ; the Beech at Buckland and Buckhurst ; the Birch at Berkeley, Bircholt, and Birbeck ; the Lime at Lindfield and Lyndhurst ; the Thorn at Thorney ; the Hazel at Hasilmere ; the Alder at Allerton, Aldershot, Allerdale, Olney, and Ellerton ; the Apple at Avallon, or Apple Island, Appleby, and Appleton ; the Cherry at Cherry Hinton ; the Broom at Bromley and Brompton ; the Fern at Farnham and Farnborough ; Rushes at Rusholme ; Sedge at Sedgemoor and Sedgeley ; Reeds at Rodney and Retford ; and Shrubs at Shrewsbury and Shawbury. The names of Brescia and Brussels have been referred to a root connected with the low Latin *bruscia*, thicket, or brushwood, though Brussels may be from the Flemish *breeksal*, a swamp. Among Slavonic roots of this class are *dub*, the oak, which is very common : there are 200 places called Dubrau. *Brasa*, the birch, occurs in the names of 40 places, as Braslaf : *lipa*, the lime, occurs in the names of 600 places, as Leipzig, the "linden town :" and we have *topol*, the poplar, at Toplitz.

The Mount of Olives and the Spice Islands are familiar instances of this mode of nomenclature. Saffron Walden took its name from the saffron, the cultivation of which was introduced in the reign of Edward III, and which still to some extent continues. GULISTAN is the place of roses. The name of SCIO comes from *scino*, mastic. TADMOR, or PALMYRA, is the city of palms. PHENICIA is perhaps the land of palms. EN RIMMON is the Fountain of the Pomegranate. CANA, which stands close to the lake, is the reedy. BETH TAPUAH is the apple orchard, and ANAB means the grape. JAVA is the isle of nutmegs (*zyyah*), and PULOPENANG means, in Malay, the island of the areca nut. MALACCA derives its name from the malaka tree (*Phyllanthus emblica*), the medicinal properties of whose fruit

caused it to be much sought after. BRAZIL, as we have seen, was named from the red dye-wood, which was the first article of export. KARTOOM on the Upper Nile takes its name from the safflower (*Carthamus tinctorius*), a valuable oil-bearing plant, locally called the Gartoom. Mount IDA is the wooded height. MADEIRA, when discovered by the Portuguese in 1418, was found uninhabited and covered with dense forests. It received its name from the Portuguese word *madera*, timber (Latin *materia*). The RIO MADEIRA, an affluent of the Amazons, still flows through the immense forests from which it took its name.

VI. QUALITY.

Names implying the excellence of the locality are far more common than those implying the reverse. Thus FORMOSA, FUNEN, and JOFFA, in Portuguese, Danish, and Hebrew, mean fine, or beautiful. VALPARAISO is Paradise Valley, and GENNESARETH is nearly identical in meaning. The name of BUENOS AYRES describes the delicious climate of Southern Brazil. The PACIFIC Ocean seems calm to those who have just weathered the tempests of Cape Hoorn. BUNGAY is probably from the French *bon gué*, fair ford; the existence of a French name being accounted for by the adjacent Norman castle of Hugh Bigot. PALERMO, a corruption of Panormus, is the haven sheltered from every wind. The Genoese gave BALACLAVA its name of the beautiful quay, *bella chiave*. OHIO, in Iroquois, means the beautiful river. The name of BOMBAY is from the Portuguese *bona bahia*, the good bay, and well describes the harbour, one of the largest, safest, and most beautiful in the world. BAGDAD is the "garden of justice;" ISPAHAN the "half of the world," and ASTRAKHAN the "city of the star." CAIRO is the Anglicized form of the Arabic El Kahirah, the "victorious." The real name of Cairo is Misr; El Kahirah or Cairo is only a title of honour applied to the city, just as Genoa is called "La Superba," Verona, "La Degna," Mantua, "La Gloriosa," Vicenza, "L'antica," and Padua, "La Forte." The name of Cairo may be compared with that of VITTORIOSA, a suburb of Valetta which was built at the conclusion of the great siege. The Romans often gave their colonies names of good omen, as Placentia, now PIACENZA; Valentia, now VALANCE, VALENTZ, and VALENTIA; Pollentia, now POLENZA; Potentia now S. MARIA POTENZA; Florentia, now FIRENZE or FLORENCE; Vicentia, now VICENZA; Faventia, now FAENZA; Bona, now BONN; and the queenly city Basilia, now BASEL or HÄLLE.

Names of bad omen are rare. From the Anglo-Saxon *hieran*, poor, we have Henlow, Hendon, and Henley. PERNAMBUCO means the mouth of hell, and BAB-EL-MANDEB the gate of the weeping place. MALPAS is the bad frontier pass. DUNGENESS (danger cape) and Cape FELORUS express the terrors of the sailor. Caltrop, Colton, Caldecote, and Cold Harbour, are all cold places. A volcano broke out on the "most beautiful" island of CALLISTE, which caused the name to be changed to THIERA, "the beast." At the time of a subsequent eruption the island was placed under the protection of the Empress St. Irene, whose name it still bears in the form of SANTORIN.

VII. CONFIGURATION.

A few names, chiefly those of islands, bays, and mountains, are derived from the configuration of the land. Thus **ANGUILLA** is the eel-shaped island. **Drepanum**, now **TRAFANI**, is from a Greek word, meaning a sickle. **ZANCLE**, the original name of Messina, is said to be derived from a Sicilian root of the same significance. **SICILY** perhaps comes from a root allied to *sic*, a sickle, and the name seems to have been first applied to the curved shore near Messina, and then extended to the whole island. **ANCONA**, which preserves its original name unchanged, is built at the place where Monte Conero juts out into the sea and then recedes, forming a sort of bent "elbow" (*άγκων*). The name of **GOMPHI**, near Pindus, expresses the "wedge-shaped" formation of the rocks, and may be compared with that of the **NEEDLES** in the Isle of Wight, or the opposite columned cape at **STUDLAND** (Anglo-Saxon *studu*, a pillar). At **METEORA** the convents are poised "aloft in the air" on the summits of rocky columns. The name **Trapezus**, now **TREBIZOND**, on the Black Sea, is identical in meaning with that of **TABLE MOUNTAIN** at the Cape. **MONTE VIDEO** takes its name from a conspicuous hill which rises to the height of 500 feet just behind the harbour. The **ORGAN** Mountains in Brazil derive their name from the fantastic forms of the spires of rock, resembling a row of organ pipes. **PHIALA**, in Palestine, is the "bowl." **RHEGIUM** is the "rent" between Sicily and Italy. **TEMPE** is the "cut" (*τέμπω*) in the rocks through which the Peneus flows, and **DETROIT** the "narrows" between Lake Erie and Lake St. Clair.

VIII. COLOUR.

The adjectival element in names is frequently derived from colour. Names of this class are often admirably descriptive. How well, for instance, the Northmen described a conspicuous chalk cliff, past which they steered to Normandy, by the name of Cape **GRISNEZ**, or the grey nose. Cape **BLANCNEZ**, close by, is the white nose. Cape **VERDE** is fringed with green palms. The local name for the Indus is the Nilab, the blue river; and the name of the Blue Nile is, perhaps, an unconscious reduplication.¹ The **MINNESOTA** is the sky-coloured water. The **XANTHUS** is the yellow river. The **RIO COLORADO** takes its name from its deep red colour; **RATBY**, **RUGBY**, and **RUTLAND**, from their red soil. **RATCLIFFE**, at Bristol, is the red cliff. The Red Sea, the Black Sea, the Yellow Sea, and the White Sea, are translated names. The city of Hatria or **ADRIA**, from which the Adriatic took its name, is the black town, so called, perhaps, because built on a deposit of black mud. The **KEDRON** is the black valley. From the Celtic *dhu*, black, we have the names of **DUBLIN**, the black pool or linn, and the **DOUGLAS**, or black water, in Lancashire, Scotland, and the Isle of Man. The **RIO NEGRO** and the River **MELAS** are also the black rivers. The River **LYCUS** is, as we have seen, the white river, and not the wolf river. The

¹ Post thinks the name of the Nile is only an accidental coincidence with the Sanskrit *nila*, blue, whence, through the old French *neel*, we obtain the verb to anneal. Compare *neelash*, the Indian name of indigo.

HVITA, a common Norse river-name, is the white water. Names like Blackheath, Blackmore, Blakeley, or Blackdown, are very ambiguous, as they may be either from the English *black*, or from the Norse *blakka*, which means white. Compare the English verb to *bleach* or make white, the German *bleich*, pale, and the French *blanc*. The *bleak* is the white fish. Some of these names, however, may be from the Celtic *blaighe*, a hill. From the Slavonic *bel*, white, we have BELGRADE and BOLGRAD, the "white castles," and scores of names in Eastern Germany, such as Biela, Bielawa, Beelow, Bilau, and Bülow. The Turkish Ak-kerman is the white castle. From the Wendish *sarny*, black, we have Sarnow, Sarne, and many other names; from *seleny*, green, come Zielonka and Zelenetz; and so on through the whole range of the spectrum.

The names of mountains are naturally derived in many cases from their prevailing hue. Thus we have the NILGERRIES, or the "blue hills" of India, the BLUE RIDGE of Virginia, and the BLUE MOUNTAINS of New South Wales and Jamaica. From the Gadhelic *gorm*, blue, we have BENGORM in Mayo, and the CAIRNGORM group in the Highlands. Roger Williams tells us that the name MASSACHUSETTS is an Indian word, meaning the blue hills. The hills of VERMONT are clothed to the summit with green forests, while the SIERRA MORENA of Spain is the "sombre range" (Latin *morus*), and the SIERRA VERMEJA is the "red range." From the Welsh *coch*, red, we have CRIB GOCH, the name of the striking peak which overhangs the pass of Llanberis,¹ while MONTE ROSSI, one of the peaks of Etna, and MONTE ROSSO, an outlier of the Bernina, are so called from their characteristic russet or rosy hue. A very large number of the loftiest mountains in the world derive their names from their white coverings of snow. From the Sanskrit *hima*, snow (cf. the Latin *hiems*, winter, and the Greek *xuiv*, snow), and *dlaya*, an abode (cognate with the verbs to *lie*, and *lay*, and the common English suffix *lay*), we have the name of the majestic HIMĀLAJA, the perpetual "abode of snow." HIMAFRASTHA is the snowy head, HIMAWAT is the snow-covered, and the names of the HAEMUS and the IMAUS are from the same root. DWAJALAGIRI is the "white mountain," and CVĒTAGHARA, the second highest peak of Dwajalagiri, is the white castle. The AKHTAG in Bokhara are the white mountains, and from the Hebrew *laban*, white, we deduce the name of LEBANON. The hoary head of DJEBEL ESH SHEIKH,² the chief summit of the Lebanon, is covered with snow even during a Syrian summer. We are told by Pliny that Graucasus, the old Scythian word from which we derive the name of the CAUCASUS, means *nive candidus*. This is evidently cognate with the Sanskrit

¹ Cf. the Latin *cervus*. The *cock* is the "red" bird.

² This Arabic word seems to have been adopted from the Persian *shāh*, a king. The name of Xerxes (Khasayoarsha) is the "venerable king;" that of Artaxerxes is the "great venerable king." The English ramifications of this root are curious to trace. We received the game of *chess* from the Persians through the Arabs. The name of the game is a corruption of shah or sheikh. We cry *check* (king), to give notice that the king is attacked; *check mate* means "the king is dead." The verb *mata*, "he is dead," we have in the name of the Spanish matador, who kills the bull. The word *checkered* describes the appearance of the board on which the game is played. In the Court of Exchequer the public accounts were kept by means of tallies placed on the squares of a chequered cloth. Hence the phrase to *check* an account, and the other uses of the verb to *check*.

grīva-kasas. The former part of the name seems to be related to the Greek *wp̄os*, and the latter to the Latin *castus*. The Mustagh are the ice mountains. The name of the APENNINES has been explained by a reference to the Welsh *y-pen-gwyn*, the white head. OLYMPUS derives its name from its glittering summit (λάμπω), snow-clad till the month of May. The BIELOUKA, the giant of the Altai, is the white mountain; and a range in China is called SIUÈ-LING, or the snow mountains. More obvious are the etymologies of Mont Blanc, the Sierra Nevada in Spain, the Nevado in Mexico, Ben Nevis in Scotland, Snowdon in Wales, Sneehattan in Norway, Sneeuwbergen in the Cape Colony, two Snafells in Iceland, Sneffell in the Isle of Man, Schneekoppe, the highest peak of the Riesen Gebirge, Sneeburg, Sneekopf, and the Eisthaler Spitz, in the Carpathians, and the Weisshorn, Weissmies, Dent Blanche, and many other peaks in Switzerland. The names of the Swiss mountains are often admirably picturesque and descriptive. How well do the words Dent, Horn, and Aiguille describe the rocky teeth, spires, and pinnacles of rock which shoot up into the clouds. How appropriate, too, are the names of the SCHRECKHORN, or "Peak of Terror;" of the WETTERHORN, the "Peak of Storms," which gather round his head and reverberate from his fearful precipices; of the EIGHER, who uprears his "giant" head; the MÖNCH, with his smooth-shaven crown; the JUNGfrau, or "Maiden," clad in a low descending vesture of spotless white; the glittering SILBERHORN; the soft disintegrating rock of the ill-conditioned FAULHORN; and the DENT DU MIDI, the "Peak of Noon," over whose riven summits the midday sun streams down the long Rhone valley to the lake. PILATUS, the outlier of the Bernese chain, takes his name from the "cap" of cloud which he wears during western winds. On the other hand, the MATTERHORN, the most marvellous obelisk of rock which the world contains, takes its name, not from its cloud-piercing peak, but from the scanty patches of green meadow which hang around its base; and which also give their name to ZERMATT—the village "on the meadow."

The root *alp*, or *alb*, is widely diffused throughout the Aryan languages. *Al*, high, is common in Shropshire names, as Ercal, Shifnal, and Pecknall. The Gaelic and Welsh word, *alp*, means a height or hill, and is no doubt connected with the root of *albus*. Hence we obtain the name of the *elves*, who are the "white beings." In Switzerland the ALPS are now not the snowy summits, but the green pasturages between the forests and the snow line. ALBANIA, as seen from Corfu, appears as a long snowy range. We may refer the name ALBION to the same root; it may have been bestowed on the land lying behind the white cliffs visible from the coast of Gaul. ALBANY (Duke of Albany), the old name of Scotland, means probably the hilly land.

The name of the PYRENEES is probably from the Basque word *pyrge*, high; that of the URAL is from a Tatarian word meaning a belt or girdle. The name of the CARPATHIANS comes, we have seen, from the Slavonic *crbat*, a mountain range, or *gora*, a mountain, which is related to the Greek *wp̄os*. HOR means the mountain; PISGAH, the height; SION, the upraised; HERMON, the lofty peak; GIBEAH, the hill; and SAMOS, the lofty.

LIST OF SOME OF THE
CHIEF SUBSTANTIVAL COMPONENTS OF
LOCAL NAMES.

I. NAMES OF MOUNTAINS AND HILLS.

PEN ; Welsh ;			
CENN ; Gadhelic ;			
BEN ; Gadhelic ;			
COP ; Saxon ; a head.	<i>E.g.</i> Malcop.		
MONADH ; Gaelic ;			
MYNYDD ; Welsh ;			
{ MULL ; Scotland ; Gaelic <i>maol</i> ; a headland.	<i>E.g.</i> Mull of Cantyre.		
{ MOEL ; Wales ; a round hill.	<i>E.g.</i> Moel Siabod.		
DODD ; Cumbria ; a mountain with a round summit.	<i>E.g.</i> Dodd Fell.		
ARD ; Celtic ; a height.	<i>E.g.</i> Ardrossan.		p. 150.
TOR ; Celtic ; a tower-like rock.	<i>E.g.</i> Mam Tor.		pp. 55, 150.
PEAK ; England ;			
PIKE ; England ;			
PIC ; Pyrenees ;			
BEC ; Piedmont ;			
PIZ ; Tyrol ;			
SPITZ ; Germany ;			
PUY ; Auverne ;			
GEBEL ; Arabic ; a mountain.	<i>E.g.</i> Gibraltar, Gebel Mousa.		p. 66.
BARROW ;			
BOROUGH ;			
BERG ;			
GORA ; Slavonic ; a mountain.	<i>E.g.</i> Görlitz, Carpathians.		p. 55.
CARRICK ; Ireland ;			
CRAIG ; Wales ;			
CRICK ; England ;			
CRAU ; Savoy ;			
	Gadhelic, <i>carrraig</i> ; Cymric, <i>craig</i> , a rock or crag.		
	<i>E.g.</i> Craignaugh, Carrickfergus, Cricklade.		p. 150.

CHLUM ; Slavonic ; an isolated hill. There are forty-seven places in Bohemia alone which go by this name or by its diminutive Chlumetz.	
DAGH or TAGH ; Turkish ; a mountain. E.g. Altai, Agridagh, Belurtagh (the cloud mountains), Mustagh (the ice mountains).	
SHAN ; Chinese ; a mountain. E.g. Quinsan.	
TELL ; Arabic ; a heap, a small hill.	
KOM ; Arabic ; a high mound.	
LOW ; England ;	Anglo-Saxon <i>hlaw</i> , a mound, a rising ground.
LAW ; Scottish border ;	E.g. Hounslow, Ludlow, Marlow, Moodlaw. p. 141.
HOW ; Cumbria ;	Norse, <i>haugr</i> , a mound. Old High German <i>houc</i> , of which the German <i>hügel</i> is a diminutive.
HAUGH ; Northumbria ;	E.g. Fox How, Silver How. p. 125.
HILL ; Anglo-Sax. <i>hyl</i> , Norse <i>holl</i> .	
KNOTT ; a small round hill. E.g. Ling Knott, Amside Knott.	
SLIABH or SLIEVH ; Erse ;	{ a mountain. E.g. Slievh Beg. p. 165.
SLIKEU ; Manx ;	{ FELL ; Norse <i>fjeld</i> ; a hill-side. E.g. Goatfell in Arran. p. 106.
	{ FELS ; German ; a rock. E.g. Drachenfels.
DUN ; Celto-Saxon ; a hill fort. E.g. London, Dunstable.	p. 148.
EYRN ; Welsh ; a brow, hence a ridge. E.g. Brandon.	p. 146.
DRUM ; Ireland ; Erse <i>druim</i> , a back or ridge. E.g. Dromore, Dundrum.	
CEPN ; Cymric ; a back, hence a ridge. E.g. Les Cevennes.	p. 146.
RUDGE ;	{ England ; a back or ridge. Anglo-Saxon <i>krycg</i> ; German <i>rücken</i> , a back ; cf. the English <i>rick-yard</i> . E.g. Reigate, Rugeley.
RIGGE ;	{ Rudge.
SIERRA ; Arabic. Not, as is usually supposed, from the Latin <i>terra</i> , a saw, but from the Arabic <i>sehrâh</i> , an uncultivated tract. E.g. Sierra Nevada.	
CORDILLERA ; Spanish ; a chain.	
HORN ; German ; a peak. E.g. Matterhorn, Schreckhorn, Wetterhorn.	
ROG ; Slavonic ; a horn.	
DENT ; French ; a tooth. E.g. Dent du Midi.	
BLUFF ; American. A bluff, as distinguished from a hill, is the escarpment formed by a river running through a table-land.	
MONT ; France ;	{ a mountain. Latin <i>mons</i> . E.g. Mont Blanc, Mont-
MONTE ; Italy ;	{ martre, Monte Rosa.
KNOCK ; Gaithelic ; a hill. E.g. Knocknows, Knockduff.	p. 203.
ALT ; Welsh ; a steep place. E.g. Builth, Altcar.	
BALM ; Celtic ; an overhanging wall of rock ; a cave : not uncommon in Switzerland and France. E.g. Col de Balm.	
SCAR ; Norse ; a cliff. E.g. Scarborough.	p. 108.
GOURNA ; Arabic ; a mountain promontory.	
NESS ; Norse ; a nose or headland. E.g. Wrabness, Sheerness.	p. 108.
RAS ; Arabic ; a cape.	p. 66.
ROSS ; Celtic ; a promontory. E.g. Rossberg, Kinross, Roseneath, Melrose, Ross.	
BRE ; Celtic ; a promontory. E.g. Bredon.	

II. PLAINS.

GWENT ; Celtic ; a plain.	<i>E.g.</i> Winchester.	
CLON ; Ireland ; Erse <i>cluain</i> , a plain surrounded by bog or water.	<i>E.g.</i> Clonmel, Cloyne. It occurs four times in Shropshire.	p. 154.
PLUN ; Sclavonic ;	{ a plain.	
PLON ; Sclavonic ;	{ a plain. <i>E.g.</i> Plöner See, in Holstein.	
LAN ; Celtic.	{ a plain.	
LAND ; English ;	{ a plain.	p. 153.
DOL ; Celtic ; a plain.	<i>E.g.</i> Toulouse, Dolberry.	
BLAIR ; Gadhelic ; a plain clear of wood.	<i>E.g.</i> Blair Atholl.	p. 106.
SHARON ; Hebrew ; a plain.		
TIR ; Welsh ; land.	<i>E.g.</i> Cantire.	
BELED ; Arabic ; a district.		p. 137.
GAU ; Teutonic ; a district. Cf. the Greek <i>γείτονα</i> .	<i>E.g.</i> Spengay in Cambridgeshire, Wormegay in Norfolk.	
MAN ; Celtic ; a district.	<i>E.g.</i> Maine, Manchester.	p. 89.
BRO ; Celtic ; a district.	<i>E.g.</i> Pembroke.	p. 153.
KUND ; India ; a province.	<i>E.g.</i> Bundelkund.	
MAT ; Swiss ;		
MAES ; Welsh ;	{ a field.	
MAGH ; Erse ;	{ a field. <i>E.g.</i> Andermat, Masham, Maynooth, Mar-	
MAG ; Gaulish ;	{ magen.	pp. 155, 156.
ING ; Anglo-Saxon ; a meadow.	<i>E.g.</i> Ingham.	
SAVANNAH ; Spanish ; a meadow.		p. 84.
AGH ; Ireland ;		
AUCH ; Scotland ;	{ Erse <i>achadh</i> , a field.	
AC ; France ; sometimes a corruption of agh ; sometimes of the Celtic <i>ach</i> or <i>axr</i> , water ; sometimes of the Teutonic <i>aha</i> or <i>ahi</i> ; more often the Celtic derivative particle.	<i>E.g.</i> Ardag, Auchinleck.	
		pp. 263, 334.

III. VALLEYS.

NANT ; Cymric ; a valley.	<i>E.g.</i> Nant-frangon.	
GLYN ; Wales ;	{ a narrow valley.	<i>E.g.</i> Glynneath, Glencoe.
GLEN ; Gaelic ;	{	
STRATH ; Gaelic ; a broad valley.	<i>E.g.</i> Strathclyde, Stratherne.	
THAL ; German ;		
DALE ; Northumbrian ;	{ a valley.	<i>E.g.</i> Lonsdale, Arundel, Frankenthal.
DELL ; Southumbrian ;	{	Names in <i>dol</i> are very common in Bohemia and
DOL ; Sclavonic ;	{	Moravia.
VYED ; Malta ;	{ Arabic, <i>wadi</i> , a ravine, valley, or river.	<i>E.g.</i> Guadal-
GUAD ; Spain ;	{ quiver.	pp. 67, 70.
COMBE ; Celto-Saxon ;	{ a bowl-shaped valley.	<i>E.g.</i> Wycombe, Cwm
CWM ; Welsh ;	{ Bechan.	
KOTL ; Sclavonic ;	{ a kettle or combe.	p. 151.

- COP; Celtic; a hollow or *cup*. *E.g.* Warcop.
 DEN; Celto-Saxon; a deep-wooded valley. *E.g.* Tenterden. pp. 245, 151.
 GILL; Lake District; a ravine. *E.g.* Aygill.

IV. FORESTS.

- HOLZ; German; a copse. *E.g.* Bagshot, Sparsholt. pp. 125, 244.
 HOLT; Anglo-Saxon; a copse. *E.g.* Bagshot, Sparsholt.
 HURST; England; thick wood. Anglo-Saxon *kyrst*. *E.g.* Lyndhurst,
 HORST; Germany; Penshurst. p. 244.
 HART; Germany; a forest. *E.g.* Hunhart, Seal Chart. p. 244.
 CHART; England; a forest. *E.g.* Bohrau.
 DROWO; Slavonic; a wood. *E.g.* Drewitz.
 GOLA; Slavonic; a wood. *E.g.* Gollwitz.
 WEALD; England; woodland; related to *holt*. Anglo-Saxon *wudu*,
 WOLD; England; and *weald*; Old High German, *witu*. *E.g.*
 WALD; Germany; Waltham, Walden, The Cotswolds, Wootton,
 WOOD; England; Schwarzwald, Emswoude. p. 244.
 WOUDE; Netherlands; COED; Welsh; a wood. *E.g.* Bettws y Coed, Cotswold Hills, Catlow. p. 246.
 LEY; England; an open place in a wood. Anglo-Saxon *laek*. *E.g.*
 LOO; Belgium; Leighton, Hadleigh; Waterloo, Venloo. pp. 181, 245.
 DEN; Celto-Saxon; a deep wooded valley. *Den* and *dun* are from the
 same root, but the meanings are converse, like those of *dike* and
ditch. p. 245.
 MONEY; Ireland; Erse *muine*, a brake or shaw. *E.g.* Moneyrea, Moneymore.
 ACRE; a field. Latin *ager*, Low Latin *acra*. *E.g.* Longacre.
 SHAW; England; a shady place, a wood. Anglo-Saxon *seaga*; Norse
skogr. *E.g.* Bagshaw. Liable to be confused with *haw*. pp. 125, 244.
 HAW; German *gehaw*, a place where the trees have been *hewn*. Nearly
 the same as field. Liable to be confused with names from *hlaew*, a hill.
 FIELD; Anglo-Saxon *fild*, a forest clearing, where the trees have been
felld. *E.g.* Sheffield, Enfield. pp. 106, 245.
 ROYD; Teutonic; land that has been *ridded* of trees. Low Latin *terra*
rodata. *E.g.* Huntryd, Holroyd, Ormeroyd. Names in *rod*, *rode*,
 or *roth* are common in Hesse; liable to be confused with *rithe*, run-
 ning water, and *rhyd*, a ford.
 LUND; Norse; a sacred grove. *E.g.* Lundgarth. p. 224.
 NEMET; Celtic; a sacred grove. *E.g.* Nismes, Nymet Rowland. p. 224.

V. ISLANDS.

- VNYS; Welsh; an island. *E.g.* Inchiquin and Inchkeith in Scot-
 INNIS; Gadhelic; land; Enniskillen, Ennismore, Ennis, and at least
 ENNIS; Irish; 100 names in Ireland, as well, perhaps, as Erin
 INCH; Scotch; and Albion. p. 239.

EY;	Teutonic ; an island. From the Anglo-Saxon <i>æz</i> , Norse <i>œ</i> . Eyt	p. 108,
A;		
OK;	is the diminutive of <i>ey</i> , ait the contraction of <i>eyot</i> , and <i>eyre</i> , <i>ayre</i> , and <i>aire</i> are the plural forms. E.g. Saltaire, Stonaire, Eyc,	114, 124, 236.
AY;		
HOLM;	Sheppey, Roma, Faroe, Colonsay.	pp. 108,
JEZIRAH;	Norse ; an island in a river. E.g. Flatholm.	125.
	Arabic ; an island. E.g. Algiers, Algeziras.	p. 68

VI. RIVERS AND WATERS.

A;	Anglo-Saxon <i>æs</i> ; Norse <i>a</i> ; Old High German <i>aha</i> ; Gothic <i>aha</i> .	water. Cognate with Latin <i>aqua</i> . E.g. Greta, Werra.	p. 115.
AVON;	Celtic ; a river.		
DWR;	Cymric ; water.		p. 132.
ESK;	Celtic ; water.		p. 133.
WY;	Cymric ; water.		p. 135.
BURN;	England ;		p. 137.
BRUNNEN;	Germany ;	a stream. E.g. Blackburn, Tyburn, Hachborn.	
BORN;	Hesse ;		
BROOK;	Anglo-Saxon <i>brōc</i> , a rushing stream.		
BECK;	Northumbria ;	a small stream. E.g. Welbeck, Holbeck, Cauden-	
BACH;	Germany ;	beck. There are fifty names in <i>bach</i> in Shrop-	
BATCH;	Mercia ;	shire, as Comberbatch, Coldbatch, and Snail-	
BEC;	Normandy ;	batch (i.e. Schnell-bach).	pp. 106, 124.
REKA;	Slavonic ; river.	E.g. River Regan.	
WODA;	Slavonic ; water.	E.g. River Oder.	
GOL;	Mongolian ; a river.	E.g. Khara-gol, the black river ; Shara-gol, the	
	yellow river.		
RUN;	Anglo-American ; a brook.	E.g. Bull's Run.	
CREEK;	Anglo-American ; a small river.	E.g. Salt Creek.	
FORK;	Anglo-American ; a large affluent.	E.g. North Fork.	
PARA;	Brazilian ; a river.	E.g. Parahiba, Paraguay, Parana, Paranybuna.	
KIANG;	Chinese ; a river.	E.g. Chinkiang.	
RITHE;	Anglo-Saxon ; running-water.	E.g. Meldrith, Shepreth.	
FORCE;	Northumbria ;	a waterfall. E.g. Airey Force, Skogar Foss.	p. 106.
FOSS;	Iceland ;		
FLEET;	England ;		
FLEUR;	Normandy ;	Anglo-Saxon <i>flēt</i> , a flowing stream. E.g. North-	
VLEY;	Cape ;	fleet, Byfleet, Harfleur.	pp. 124, 184.
GANGA;	India ; a river.	In Ceylon most of the river-names terminate in	
		<i>ganga</i> . The Ganges is "the river."	
BIRKET;	Arabic ; a lake.		
LINN;	Celtic ; a deep pool.	E.g. Lincoln, Linlithgow, Dublin, Lynn.	p. 144.
VAT;	Hebrides ; a small lake.	Norse <i>vatn</i> , water. E.g. Ollevat.	p. 114.
TARN;	Lake District ; a small mountain lake, lying like a tear on the face		
	of the hill.	Norse <i>tiðrn</i> , a tear. E.g. Blentarn.	
KELL;	England ;	a place whence water flows forth. Cf. the Wel-	
WELL;	England ;		
QUELLE;	Germany ;	land, which is a tidal stream.	

- AIN ; Arabic ; a fountain. *E.g.* Engedi, the fountain of the kid ; Enrogel, the fountain of the foot. pp. 67, 73.
- HAMMAN ; Turkish ; hot springs.
- BEER ; Hebrew ; { a well. *E.g.* Beersheba, Beyrouth. p. 67.
- BIR ; Arabic ; {
- BAHR ; Arabic ; a canal.
- BALA ; Welsh ; effluence of a river from a lake.
- ABER ; Cymric ; { a confluence of two rivers, or of a river and the sea.
- INVER ; Gadhelic ; { *E.g.* Abergavenny, Inverness. p. 163.
- CONDATE ; Old Celtic ; a confluence of two rivers. *E.g.* Condé, Ghent.
- BUN ; Erse ; the mouth of a river. *E.g.* Bundoran.
- WICK ; Norse ; a bay. *E.g.* Sandwich. p. 107.
- POOL ; { Welsh *pwl*, an inlet or pool. *E.g.* Pill in Somerset, Poole in
- PILL ; { Dorset, Bradpole, Pwllhelli, Liverpool.
- FORD ; England ; { Norse *fjord*, an arm of the sea. *E.g.* Orford, Haver-
- FJORD ; Iceland ; { ford, Faxa Fjord. p. 106.
- OVER ; Anglo-Saxon, *esfer* ; German, *ufer* ; a shore. *E.g.* Hanover, Overyssel, Over near Cambridge, Wendover. Andover is not from the root *esfer*, but *waere*.
- SHORE ; *e.g.* Shoreham.
- OR ; Anglo-Saxon *ora*, the shore of a river or sea. *E.g.* Bognor, Camnor, Oare near Hastings, Elsinore. Windsor was anciently called Windlesora, the winding shore. *Ore* in Iceland denotes a narrow strip of land between two waters.
- TRA ; Erse ; a strand. *E.g.* Tralee, Ballintra.
- MERE ; { Anglo-Saxon ; a lake, a marsh. *E.g.* Foulmire, Mersey, Morten,
- MOOR ; { Blackmoor.
- MORFA ; Welsh ; a marsh. *E.g.* Penmorpha.
- MOSS ; Anglian ; a bog. *E.g.* Chatmoss.
- JASOR ; Sclavonic ; a marsh.
- KUIMNE ; Celtic ; a marsh. *E.g.* Romney. pp. 142, 237.
- RHOS ; Celtic ; a moor. *E.g.* Rossall, Rusholme. p. 150.

VII. ROADS, BRIDGES, FORDS.

- GATE ; England ;
- GUT ; Kent ; { a passage, a road or street. *E.g.* Reigate, Gatton,
- GHAT ; India ; { Ramsgate, Calcutta. pp. 168, 225.
- GHAUT ; India ;
- ATH ; Erse ; a ford. *E.g.* Athlone.
- RHYD ; Welsh ; a ford. p. 170.
- WATH ; Northumbria ; { a ford. Related to the verb to *wade*.
- WASH ; Southumbria ;
- FORD ; England ;
- FURHT ; Germany ; { *E.g.* Oxford, Frankfurt, Lemförde. pp. 106, 169.
- FORDE ; Hanover ;
- PONT ; Welsh and French ; a bridge. *E.g.* Pontaberglaslyn, Pontouise. p. 170.
- MOST ; Sclavonic ; a bridge. *E.g.* Babimost, Motzen, Maust.

BRIDGE ; England ;		
BRÜCKE ; Germany ;	{ a bridge. <i>E.g.</i> Brixton, Bruges, Innsprück, Wey-	
BRIVA ; Old Celtic ;	bridge, Briançon.	p. 254.
BAB ; Arabic ;	a gate. <i>E.g.</i> Babelmandeb.	
STREET ; Latin and Saxon ;	a road. <i>E.g.</i> Stretton, Stratford.	p. 167.
SARN ; Welsh ;	a road. <i>E.g.</i> Sarn Helen.	

VIII. HABITATIONS AND INCLOSURES.

HEIM ; Germany ;		
HAM ; England ;	{ a home. <i>E.g.</i> Hocheim, Buckingham, Ryssum, Ham-	
HEN ; Picardy ;	burg.	pp. 82, 92, 101.
UM ; Friesland ;		
TON ; Anglo-Saxon <i>tun</i> , an inclosure.	Hence a village.	
{ WICK ; Anglo-Saxon <i>wic</i> , an abode.	Related to the Latin <i>vicus</i> .	p. 79.
{ WAS ; Slavonic ; a village.	<i>E.g.</i> Weska, Wasowetz.	p. 107.
WIKI ; Slavonic ; a market.	<i>E.g.</i> Fourteen places called Wick.	
WEILER ; Germany ;		
VILLIERS ; France ;		
VILLE ; Normandy ;	{ an abode, a house. <i>E.g.</i> Berweiler, Hardivilliers,	
WILL ;	Haconville, Chiswill.	p. 105.
WELL ;		
BALLY ;	{ Gadhelic <i>baile</i> , an abode.	Equivalent to the Cymric <i>tre</i> and
RAL ;	the Norse <i>by</i> .	<i>E.g.</i> Ballymena, Balbriggan.
BALLA ;		p. 184.
ABAD ; India ; an abode.	<i>E.g.</i> Allahabad.	
BY ; England ;		
BEUF ; Normandy ;	{ Norse <i>byr</i> , an abode. <i>E.g.</i> Derby, Elboeuf,	
BÜREN ; Germany ;	Amelsbüren.	pp. 104, 124.
BOTTLE ;		
BOLD ;	{ England ;	Anglo-Saxon and Norse <i>bott</i> , a house, from
BÜTTEL ; Germany ;		<i>bytlian</i> , to build. Rare in Anglo-Saxon names.
BLOD ; Friesland ;		<i>E.g.</i> Newbottle, Wolfsbüttel, Bothwell.
BUS ; Slavonic ; a dwelling.	<i>E.g.</i> Trebus, Lebbus, Putbus.	
BUDA ; Slavonic ; a hut.	<i>E.g.</i> Buda, Budin, Budan, Budkowitz.	
BOD ;	{ Cymric ; a house. <i>E.g.</i> Bodmin, Bodwrog, Boscawen.	p. 153.
BOS ;		
STAN ; Persian ; a place.	<i>E.g.</i> Kurdistan, Hindostan, Beloochistan.	
STEAD ; England ;	{ Anglo-Saxon <i>stede</i> , a place. <i>E.g.</i> Hampstead,	
STADT ; Germany ;	Darmstadt.	
STOKE ;	{ Anglo-Saxon <i>stoc</i> , a stockaded place. <i>E.g.</i> Bristol, Chepstow,	
STOW ;	Tavistock, Stockholm.	p. 80.
SET ; from Anglo-Saxon <i>seta</i> , a settlement.	<i>E.g.</i> Dorset.	p. 47.
SETER ; Norse ;	{ a seat or dwelling. <i>E.g.</i> Ellanseter, Seatollar,	
STER ; Norse ;	Ulster.	pp. 113, 121.
SESEDLO ; Slavonic ; a possession.	<i>E.g.</i> Sedlitz.	
TRE ; Cymric ; a village.	<i>E.g.</i> Tredegar, Trêves.	p. 152.

THORPE ;	England ;	Norse <i>thorp</i> , German <i>dorf</i> , a village. E.g. Althorp, Ibthorp, Rorup, Wanderup, Dusseldorf.
THROP ;		
TROP ;	Holstein ;	The dative plural <i>hauen</i> is the commonest suffix in German names.
KUP ;		
DORF ;	Germany ;	a house. E.g. the portage at the falls of the Rhine is Schaffhausen, "at the ship-houses."
HOUSE ;		
HAUS ;	Germany ;	The dative plural <i>hauen</i> is the commonest suffix in German names.
HAUSEN ;		
HUUS ;	Norway ;	
TY ;	Welsh ;	a house. E.g. Tynycornel. p. 155.
JAZA ;	Slavonic ;	a house. E.g. Jäschchen, Jäschwitz.
DOM ;	Slavonic ;	a house.
FETH ;	Hebrew ;	a house. E.g. Bethany (house of dates), Bethlehem (house of bread), Bethsaida (house of fish), Bethel (house of God), Bethhoron (house of caves), Bethphage (house of figs).
COTE ;	Anglo-Saxon ;	a mud cottage. Coton is the plural of cote. E.g. Fosscot, Coton Hill in Shropshire.
SELL ;	Anglo-Saxon ;	a cottage, a little superior to <i>cote</i> .
HALL ;	Anglo-Saxon ;	a stone house. E.g. Coggeshall, Mildenhall,
SALL ;	Anglo-Saxon ;	Kensal, Walsall.
CLERE ;	Anglo-Norman ;	a royal or episcopal residence on a lofty hill. E.g. Highclere, Burghclere, Kingsclere. p. 126.
SCALE ;	Norse ;	a shepherd's hut. Cf. the Scotch, a <i>shealing</i> . E.g. Portinscale, Scalloway. p. 200.
FOLD ;	Anglo-Saxon ;	an inclosure made of <i>folded</i> trees. pp. 80, 106.
TOFT ;	Danelagh ;	Norse ; an inclosure ; related to turf. E.g. Lowestoft,
TOT ;	Normandy ;	Yvetot, Totness. pp. 105, 124.
THWAITE ;	Norse ;	a forest clearing. E.g. Finsthwaite. p. 105.
LEBEN ;	Germany ;	a place to live in. This suffix is very prevalent north of the Hartz.
WORTH ;	Anglo-Saxon and German ;	an inclosure. E.g. Tamworth, Königsworth. p. 80.
HAGEN ;	Germany ;	a place surrounded by a hedge ; a park. E.g. Roundhay, Hagendorf, La Haye Sainte. p. 81.
HAY ;	England ;	
HAIGH ;		
GADIR ;	Phoenician ;	an inclosure. E.g. Cadiz. p. 63.
CARTHA ;	Phoenician ;	an inclosed place, a city. E.g. Carthage. p. 62.
GARTH ;	Norse ;	an inclosed place. E.g. Fishguard, Applegarth.
YARD ;	Anglo-Saxon ;	pp. 80, 123.
GOROD ;	Russian ;	related to <i>gora</i> , a mountain, just as <i>burg</i> is related to <i>berg</i> . E.g. Gratz in Styria, Königsgrätz in Bohemia, Novgorod (new town), Belgrade (white castle), Stargard (Aldborough). p. 80.
GROD ;	Polish ;	
GRATZ ;	Slavonic ;	
HEAD ;	Bohemian ;	
BARROW ;		
BURG ;		from the Anglo-Saxon <i>burh</i> , <i>burh</i> , and <i>byrig</i> , an earthwork.
BOROUGH ;		hence a fortified town. Related to the Celtic <i>brig</i> and the Slavonic <i>gorod</i> . pp. 81, 172.
BURK ;		
BURGH ;		
BROUGH ;		

CHESTER ; Saxon ;	From the Latin <i>castra</i> . E.g. Winchester, Leicester, Doncaster.	p. 173.
CESTER ; Mercian ;		
CASTER ; Anglian ;	Either related to the preceding, or to the Erse <i>cathair</i> , a fortress. E.g. Caermarthen, Carlisle.	p. 174.
CAER ; Welsh ;		
CAR ; Welsh ;	Anglo-Saxon <i>stan</i> , a stone. Old German <i>stein</i> . The STEENS in Holland are castles built of stone or brick (Dutch <i>gebakken steen</i>). Many of the German STEINS are stone castles. E.g. Robe-stone, Ehrenbreitstein, Brunsteen.	p. 174.
KER ; Brezonec ;		
STONE ; Pembroke ;	The STEENS in Holland are castles built of stone or brick (Dutch <i>gebakken steen</i>). Many of the German STEINS are stone castles. E.g. Robe-stone, Ehrenbreitstein, Brunsteen.	p. 174.
STEIN ; Germany ;		
STEEN ; Netherlands ;	Listowel, and 300 names in Ireland.	p. 174.
DON ; Celto-Saxon ; a hill fort. E.g. London, Dunmow.		
LIS ; Gadhelic ; an earthen fort ; equivalent to <i>bury</i> . E.g. Lismore,		
RATH ; Erse ; an earthen fort, or mound. E.g. Rathboyne, Rathlin.		
KOTE ; India ; a fort. E.g. Sealkote.		
DRWG ; Southern India ; a fort. E.g. Nuldurg.		
KASK ; Arabic ; a fort. E.g. Kosseir.		
KALAT ; Arabic ; a castle. E.g. Calatagirone, Alcala.		pp. 66, 71.
PEEL ; Celtic ; a stronghold.		
CIVITA ; Italy ;	Latin, <i>civitas</i> . E.g. Civita Vecchia, Ciudad Rodrigo.	p. 70.
CIUDAD ; Spain ;		
MEDINA ; Arabic ; a chief city. E.g. Medina Sidonia.		
PATAM ; India ; a city. E.g. Patra, Seringapatam.		
FORE ; India ; a city ; Sanskrit <i>pura</i> , related to <i>πόλις</i> . E.g. Singa-poor.		
POLIS ; Greek ; a city. E.g. Constantinople, Grenoble, Naples.		p. 263.
BENI ; Arabic ; sons of. Common prefix to names of Arab villages. E.g. Benihassan.		
ING ; England ;	sons of. E.g. Reading, Tübingen.	pp. 83, 101.
INGEN ; Germany ;		
AC ; Celtic ; derivative particle. It is sometimes the patronymic suffix, sometimes the possessive suffix, and sometimes gives a substantive the power of an adjective. In some parts of France this suffix is almost universal. E.g. Langeac.		
MENZIL ; Arabic ; a station.		p. 328.
RAHL ; Arabic ; a village, or house.		p. 66.
KAFR ; Arabic ; a village.		pp. 66, 67.
BENDER ; Arabic ; a market town.		
COLN ; Latin, <i>colonia</i> . E.g. Lincoln, Cologne.		p. 175.
HIPPO ; Phoenician ; a walled town.		p. 63.
HAZOR ; Semitic ; an inclosure for cattle in the desert. A common prefix in the names of the settlements of the fixed Arabs. E.g. Hazar-Ithman, Hazar-Aman.		
STAPLE ; England ; a market. E.g. Dunstable, Etaples.		p. 254.
KAHN ; Arabic ; a market.		
MULLEN ; Gadhelic ; a mill. E.g. Mullingar, Mulintra.		
MLVN ; Selavonic ; a mill. E.g. Mlinek.		
MASARA ; Arabic ; a mill.		

CHURCH ; Southumbria.	{	E.g. Church Stretton, Kirkcudbright.	p. 228.
KIRK ; Northumbria.			
KIL ; Gadhelic ; a cell ; a church.	{	E.g. Killin.	p. 227.
LLAN ; Cymric ; an inclosure ; a church.			
MOUTIERS ; France ;	{	a monastery. E.g. Westminster, Monas-	p. 233.
MINSTER ; England ;			
MONASTER ; Ireland, Greece ;	{	terevin in Ireland.	p. 233.
DEIR ; Arabic ; a house ; a monastery.			
GHAR ; Arabic ; a grotto.	{	E.g. Trafalgar.	p. 71.
HITHE ; Anglo-Saxon ;			
HAFEN ; Norse ;	{	a wharf. E.g. Greenhithe, Erith, Lambeth, Copenhagen, Kurische Haf.	p. 188.
WERP ; a wharf ; from the Danish <i>hverve</i> , to turn, a word which appears in the name of Cape Wrath.			
MARSA ; Arabic ; a port.	{	E.g. Antwerp.	pp. 267, 269.
			p. 67.

IX. BOUNDARIES.

TWISTLE ; Northumbria ; a boundary.	E.g. Entwistle, Birchtwistle, Ex-twistle.
GILL ; Northumbria ; Norse <i>gil</i> , a ravine.	E.g. Dungeon Gill.
STONE ; Anglo-Saxon and Norse <i>stan</i> .	E.g. Stanton, Godstone. Staines is so called from the Stones bounding the river jurisdiction of the Lord Mayor.
KAMEN ; Sclavonic ; a stone.	E.g. Chemnitz.
HAGAR ; Arabic ; a stone.	
GISR ; Arabic ; a dyke.	
DYKE ; Anglo-Saxon ; a ditch.	E.g. Wansdyke.
HATCH ; England ; a <i>hitch</i> -gate.	Cf. the French <i>hache</i> . This is a common suffix in the neighbourhood of ancient forests. E.g. Westhatch, Pilgrims' Hatch.
CLOUGH ; Erse <i>cloch</i> , a stone.	E.g. Cloghan, Claughton in Yorkshire.
MARK ; Indo-European ; a boundary.	E.g. Denmark, Altmark. p. 176.
DAM ; an embankment.	E.g. Rotterdam, Amsterdam. ¹

* See Fürstemann, *Die deutschen Ortsnamen*; and *Alt deutsches Namenbuch*; Buttmann, *Die deutschen Ortsnamen*; Bender, *Die deutschen Ortsnamen*; Edmunds, *Names of Places*; Charnock, *Local Etymology*; Sullivan, *Dictionary of Derivations*; Gibson, *Etymological Geography*; Monkhouse, *Etymologies of Bedfordshire*; Morris, *Etymology of Local Names*.

INDEX I.

LOCAL NAMES.

- Aar River, 744
Aayn il Kehira, 67
Aayn Taiba, 67
Abbeville, 233
Abbots Langley, 233
Abdelali, 66
Aber Beniguet, 233
Aberdiare, 163
Abergavenny, 163, 331
Abergele, 163
Abervnack, 163
Aberystwith, 163
Abono River, 133
Abridge, 318
Abury, 318
Acqui, 319
Acre, 320
Acton, 321
Acton Turville, 127
Adana, 62
Adelaide, 215
Adige River, 263
Adlestrop, 122
Adra, 64
Adria, 242, 323
Adrianople, 215
Adatock, 318
Adyn Tor, 150
Ægades Islands, 63
Ægean Sea, 53
Æs or Æsse River, 135
Afl River, 132
Africa, 52
Aguilhas, Cape, 23
Agylla, 62
Ahr River, 244
Ainas, 75
Aire River, 144
Aislingen, 200
Aithathring, 199
Aithsvoe, 114
Aix la Chapelle, 234, 319
Ajaccio, 67
Aialon, 320
Akeman Street, 167
Akhtag Mountains, 324
Akki, 257, 320
Akkerman, 324
Alalein Glacier, 74
Alan River, 143
Albania, 55, 325
Albany, 21, 325
Albemarle Sound, 20
Albigna, 73
Albion, 55, 325, 329
Alborge, 71
Albuera, 70
Albufeira, 71
Albury, 318
Alcachova, 71
Alcala, 44, 70, 71, 334
Alcana, 71
Alcantara, 71
Alcara, 66
Alcarria, 71
Alcara, 71
Alcester, 143, 318
Aldea, 71
Alderney, 125
Aldersgate, 184
Aldenbalt, 244
Aldershot, 244, 321
Aldgate, 183
Aldrich, 115
Aldrup, 205
Alenacithun, 79
Alessandria, 214
Alexandretta, 214
Alexandria, 214
Alexandrov, 214
Alidena, 65
Algarbe, 51, 71, 318
Algeiras, 68, 320
Alghero, 67
Algiers, 68, 320
Algoa Bay, 23, 70
Alhambra, 70, 71
Alicant, 70
Alife, 65
Allan River, 143
Alleghany, 13
Allen River, 143
Allerton, 321
Allwen River, 143
Almada, 71
Almagel, 73
Almanza, 70, 71
Almarez, 70
Almara River, 65
Almazara, 71
Almazen, 71
Almeida, 70, 71
Almena, 71
Ain River, 143
Alnwick, 112
Alps, The, 325
Alpuxartas, 71
Alqueria, 71
Alresford, 209
Alsace, 47
Althing, 198
Althorp, 105, 318, 333
Altmark, 177, 335
Altmühl, 266
Alton, 318
Altona, 79
Altorf, 318
Altrans, 35
Alum Bay, 320
Alvaschein, 75
Alvenen, 75
Alverstoke, 80
Amathe, 68
Amazons River, 23
Ambleston, 118
Ambresbury, 212

- America, 8
 Amersham, 266
 Ameselum, 62
 Amperias, 254
 Amsteg, 318
 Amwāz, 257
 Anab, 321
 Anatolia, 51
 Ancona, 323
 Andalusia, 48, 51
 Andermat, 155, 318, 322
 Andernach, 264
 Andes, 13, 300
 Anesel, 62
 Aney River, 133
 Angiadegan, 100
 Angle, 118
 Anguilla, 323
 Anna River, 20
 Annam, 318
 Annandale, 106
 Annapolis, 20
 Anne River, 133
 Antakieh, 214
 Antibes, 263
 Antillibus, 318
 Antwerp, 269, 335
 Anxiety Point, 25
 Aosta, 214, 264
 Aoust, 214, 264
 Apennines, 146, 325
 Apollonia, 226
 Apollonia, 226
 Appleby, 250, 321
 Appledore, 237
 Appledorecombe, 151, 290
 Applegarth, 250, 333
 Applethwaite, 250
 Appleton, 79, 321
 Aquitania, 39
 Aradus, 5, 60
 Aral, 45
 Arar River, 144
 Ararar River, 144
 Arbela, 62, 257
 Arbengo, 98
 Arbil, 257
 Arbroath, 164
 Arc River, 144
 Archangel, 233
 Ardagh, 150, 328
 Arden, 153
 Arden Forest, 246
 Ardennes, 151, 245
 Ardetz, 35
 Ardfert, 150
 Ardfinnan, 230
 Ardglas, 150
 Ardingley, 85
 Ardington, 85
 Ardnamurchar, 150
 Ardrossan, 150, 326
 Ards, 150
 Ardwick le Street, 167
 Are River, 144
 Argam, 92
 Argentine Republic, 38
 Argenton, 155
 Argos, 56, 257
 Argyle, 44, 318
 Arkansas, 13
 Arkos, 64
 Arlberg, 321
 Arles, 152, 318
 Arley, 320
 Armagh, 150
 Armeasagh, 150
 Armenia, 45
 Armorica, 43, 56, 318
 Arnethring, 199
 Arram, 92
 Arran, 150
 Arras, 152, 263, 291
 Arrecoife, 71
 Arro River, 144
 Arro River, 144
 Arrow River, 144
 Artillery Ground, 154
 Artois, 48, 152
 Arundel, 266, 328
 Arve River, 144
 Arveiron River, 144
 Arw River, 144
 Asbeach, 240
 Ascension, 10
 Ascurum, 62
 Asgarby, 83
 Asgardby, 111, 222
 Ash River, 135
 Ashbourne, 141
 Ashby, 104, 111
 Ashby-de-la-Zouch, 127
 Ashford, 169
 Ashley River, 20
 Ashton, 321
 Asin, 37, 51
 Asia Minor, 52
 Asse River, 136
 Aspa, 159, 160
 Astegueta, 159
 Asti, 285
 Astigarraga, 139
 Astohira, 159
 Aston-Canteloupe, 127
 Astorga, 159
 Astrakhan, 322
 Asturias, 159
 Astura, 160
 Asturia, 159
 Atford, 318
 Athelney, 93, 98, 328
 Athens, 256
 Athos, 55
 Atrecht, 263
 Ari, 242
 Attica, 55
 Attlebury, 211
 Auch, 214, 264
 Auckland, 26, 321
 Augia, 214
 Augsburg, 214, 264
 Angst, 214, 264
 Aune River, 143
 Aune River, 132
 Auney River, 132
 Auppergård, 123
 Aurangabad, 215
 Ausocurro, 62
 Aust, 214, 264
 Austin Friars, 188
 Austria, 318
 Autun, 148, 214, 264
 Auverne, 251
 Avalon, 250, 321
 Avon River, 132
 Avenhanna River, 143
 Avernus Lake, 270
 Avia River, 133
 Avon Rivers, 121, 132, 142
 Avon River, 133
 Avranches, 163
 Axum, 35
 Axe River, 135, 136
 Axholme, 240
 Axholme, 240
 Axminster, 233
 Aylesber, 119
 Aylesbury, 222
 Aylesford, 169, 222
 Aylstone, 222
 Ayr River, 144
 Aysgarth, 222
 Aystrope, 112
 Aysworth, 222
 Azores, 321
 Baal, 225, 226
 Baalbec, 63, 225
 Baal Hills, 220
 Bab-el-Mandeb, 322, 332
 Back Brook, 117
 Bactria, 51
 Badajoz, 214, 264
 Badbury, 197
 Baden, 49, 107, 319
 Badshot, 244
 Baestipo, 63
 Baffin's Bay, 15
 Bagdad, 322
 Bagshot, 244, 250, 320, 329
 Bahia, 23
 Bain River, 143
 Bakewell, 260, 319
 Balaklava, 322
 Balderby, 220

- Balderton, 220
 Bala, 322
 Balaeric Isles, 54, 63
 Baleby, 115
 Balerium, 220
 Balfrain, 74
 Ballybeg, 317
 Balmaghie, 316
 Baltimore, 20
 Bamborough, 211
 Hampton, 200
 Hana River, 143
 Banda Oriental, 38
 Bandribosc, 125
 Bane River, 143
 Banias, 226
 Bann River, 143
 Birmingham, 84
 Banoo River, 143
 Bantam, 284
 Barbadoes, 321
 Barbary, 271
 Barbican, 184
 Barbuda, 321
 Barcelona, 64
 Barfleur, 124
 Barfrestone, 261
 Barking, 83
 Barlinghem, 101
 Barnmouth, 163, 266
 Barnby, 110
 Barneyhouse, 116
 Barnstaple, 254
 Barnston, 117
 Barnstrup, 105
 Barnwood, 250
 Barry, 177
 Barton, 79
 Basing, 85
 Basingstoke, 80
 Bas's Straits, 25
 Basta, 160
 Batavia, 23, 55
 Bath, 319
 Bathurst, 26
 Battle Hill, 205
 Hattersea, 236, 273
 Battle, 5, 204
 Battlebridge, 205
 Battlebury, 205
 Battledikes, 206
 Battlefield, 203
 Battleflats, 5, 203
 Battlesbury, 205
 Battewick, 205
 Bawne River, 143
 Bavaria, 46, 49
 Bayay, 263
 Bayent, 241
 Baytry, 153
 Bay of Mercy, 35
 Bayswater, 167
 Beachy Head, 267
 Beacon Hill, 253
 Beaminster, 233
 Bear, 119
 Beara, 120
 Beardon, 119
 Bearon, 119
 Beauchamp-Otton, 126
 Beauclerc, 127
 Beaumanoir, 126
 Beaumont, 126
 Bebra, 251
 Beddgelert, 229
 Bedford, 162, 169, 211
 Bedminster, 233
 Beeclow, 324
 Beer, 120
 Beer Alston, 119
 Beer Ferrers, 119
 Beersheba, 321
 Behring's Straits, 24
 Beja, 215, 264
 Belan, 220
 Belan Bank, 220
 Belch, 220
 Belgrave, 324, 333
 Belippo, 63
 Bellcombe, 251
 Bell Hill, 220
 Belon, 63
 Belting, 25
 Bel Tor, 220
 Belvoir, 126
 Benadidid, 71
 Benarraba, 71
 Benavites, 71
 Benecrachan, 147
 Benevento, 254
 Bengorm, 324
 Beninjar, 71
 Beninuix, 71
 Benicalaf, 71
 Benjeriaw, 241
 Benledi, 147
 Benlomond, 147
 Benmore, 147, 317
 Ben Nevis, 4, 147, 325
 Bennikon, 260
 Ben River, 143
 Bentarique, 71
 Ben Wyvis, 147
 Bere Regis, 120
 Berewood, 120
 Bergamo, 81
 Berkeley, 321
 Berlingas Islands, 125
 Berlinghen, 101
 Bermoudsey, 236
 Bermudas, 22
 Berne, 49, 320
 Berquetot, 121
 Berwick, 108, 112, 120, 163
 Bessingham, 98, 121
 Bethany, 333
 Bethel, 2, 224, 333
 Bethlehem, 2, 333
 Bethamida, 60, 333
 Beth Tapuah, 321
 Bevercoates, 251
 Beverley, 251, 320
 Beverstone, 251
 Bewley, 267
 Beyrouth, 321
 Bezingham, 101
 Bibersburg, 251
 Bibracte, 251
 Bibrax, 251
 Bideford, 119
 Bidis, 62
 Bielawa, 324
 Bielouka, 325
 Biere, Ille de, 125
 Bierlingen, 101
 Biévre, 251
 Billinge, 85
 Billingham, 85
 Billinghurst, 85, 245
 Billingley, 85
 Billington, 85
 Billingsgate, 185, 208
 Billcockby, 110
 Birbeck, 321
 Bircholt, 321
 Birkhead, 117
 Kirling, 101
 Hirlingham, 101
 Birwood, 246
 Bishopsgate, 168, 183
 Bishopsley, 233
 Bishops Stortford, 233
 Bissingen, 101
 Biturgia, 260
 Riverbrike, 251
 Black Forest, 146
 Blackfriars, 189
 Blackheath, 204, 324
 Black Sea, 323
 Blairinroan, 206
 Blaize Chesters, 172
 Blakeley, 324
 Blanquers Cape, 323
 Blaskogihcidi, 244
 Blauvelt, 21
 Blauwberg, 21
 Blidloe, 204
 Blentarn, 320
 Blisadona, 35
 Bloodgate, 203
 Bloody Brook, 113
 Bloody Fold, 203
 Bloody Meadow, 203
 Bloody Stripe, 205
 Bloomabury, 273
 Blowick, 116

- Bober River, 251
 Bobern, 251
 Boberow, 251
 Bobersburg, 251
 Boberwitz, 251
 Bobrau, 251
 Boca Chica, 317
 Bochampton, 248
 Böchingen, 101
 Bocking, 101
 Hodmin, 153, 332
 Bohemia, 48
 Bokerley Ditch, 171
 Holbec, 124
 Holengo, 98
 Holgrad, 324
 Holingbroke, 98
 Bolivia, 50
 Bolleit, 203
 Bologna, 48
 Boltou-le-Moor, 156
 Bombay, 23, 322
 Bomitz River, 34
 Bonifacio, 216
 Bonn, 322
 Boothia Felix, 26
 Bordeaux, 252
 Bonneville, 123
 Bosa, 61
 Boscowen, 332
 Boston, 12, 260
 Bosworth, 80
 Botle Hill, 205
 Bonquingham, 101
 Bovento, 98
 Bowington, 98
 Bovy in Beer, 120
 Bowness, 216
 Bosra, 269
 Brabant, 55
 Brading, 83
 Bradley, 317
 Bradney, 218
 Bradshaw, 317
 Bradford, 317
 Bragança, 23
 Braantree, 146, 152
 Bramerton, 211
 Branshot, 244
 Brancaster, 246, 141
 Brandenburg, 146
 Brandon, 246
 Brannberg, 146
 Braslaw, 321
 Bray, 49
 Brazil, 279, 322
 Breandown, 145
 Brecon, 230
 Breidaford, 114
 Breitwil, 106
 Bredeskopf, 146
 Brendos, 246
 Brenner, 146
 Brentingley, 84
 Brent Tor, 150
 Brescia, 212
 Bretha River, 116
 Breton Cape, 19
 Breuil, 244
 Bricqueboss, 125
 Bridewell, 188
 Bridgewater, 167
 Briggate, 165
 Brighton, 260
 Brindon Hill, 141
 Brinton, 146
 Brisquebec, 124
 Brisbane, 26
 Bristol, 170, 332
 Britain, 199
 Britain, Great, 38
 Brixton, 170, 260, 332
 Broadford, 214
 Brogden, 250
 Broglie, 244
 Brokenborough, 320
 Brolo, 244
 Bromley, 221
 Brookland, 237
 Brooklyn, 21
 Brora, 213
 Brother Hill, 118
 Brough, 82
 Broughton, 81
 Brown Willy, 266
 Broxbourne, 250, 320
 Brunswick, 49
 Brugedalle, 125
 Brussels, 291, 321
 Buccina, 61
 Buckenham, 211
 Buckhurst, 221
 Buckingham, 82, 162, 332
 Buckland Monachorum, 233
 Bucklebury, 190
 Buckton, 118
 Buda, 322
 Budge Row, 187
 Buenos Ayres, 322
 Bull How, 216
 Bungay, 267, 322
 Burenguren, 267
 Bures, 124
 Burgh, 172
 Burghclere, 333
 Burges, 82, 99
 Burgundy, 47, 251
 Burn, 220
 Burraford, 214
 Burry Holmes, 118
 Burton, 79
 Bury-Pommeroye, 121
 Butterhill, 216
 Butterhill, 116, 118
 Butterlip How, 116
 Buttermere, 116
 Bystock, 119
 Byfleet, 320
 Byzantium, 298
 Cabala, 63
 Cabo de Bona Esperanza, 23
 Cabo Tormentoso, 21
 Cadara, 66
 Cadbeeston, 246
 Cadbury, 206
 Cadiz, 60, 63, 333
 Cadoxton, 230
 Caen, 93
 Caenby, 230
 Caerleon, 166, 175
 Caermote, 197
 Caerwent, 154
 Caesar's Camp, 222
 Cagliari, 61
 Caig Stone, 266
 Cairngorm, 324
 Cairo, 206, 322
 Caithness, 108, 123, 159
 Calahorra, 71
 Calais, 43
 Calamouaci, 66
 Calasca, 73
 Calascibetta, 66
 Calata, 44
 Calatbiano, 66
 Calatfimi, 66
 Calatmissetta, 66
 Calatavutura, 66
 Calatayud, 71
 Calatrava, 71
 Calcutta, 225, 321
 Calda River, 116
 Caldicot, 171
 Caldy, 127
 Caledonia, 44
 Calf of Man, 264
 Calf, The, 115
 Calicut, 225
 Calliste, 322
 Caltabellotta, 66
 Caltagirone, 66
 Caltanissetta, 66
 Caltrop, 322
 Cam River, 145
 Camaroons, 321
 Cambbeck River, 145
 Cambray, 263, 320
 Cambria, 48
 Cambridge, 170
 Camden, 245
 Camil River, 145
 Camlad River, 145
 Camlin River, 145

- Camomile Street, 184
 Camon River, 145
 Campbellspore, 215
 Camphill, 205
 Campion, 206
 Cann, 321
 Canada, 13, 273
 Canary, 281, 282, 321
 Candahar, 214
 Candy Stack, 267
 Canewdon, 205
 Cannon Street, 273
 Canonbury, 188
 Canongate, 168
 Cantal, 326
 Cantaleu, 224
 Canterbury, 46, 203
 Cantire, 147, 328
 Capel Curig, 234
 Capo di Faro, 252
 Caradoc, 212
 Caralis, 61, 62
 Carbia, 61
 Cardross, 150
 Carepula, 69
 Carinthia, 55
 Carisbrook, 46, 208, 260
 Carrington, 107, 120
 Carlisle, 152, 164, 334
 Carlsruhe, 216
 Carlton-Colville, 127
 Carmarthen, 149, 334
 Carnchainichin, 213
 Carnic Alps, 150
 Carolina, 6, 20
 Caroline Islands, 22
 Carpathians, 35, 395
 Carpenteria, Gulf, 24
 Carpi, 62
 Carquebuf, 124
 Carnickferus, 150, 306
 Carrowburgh, 172
 Carteja, 63
 Cartenna, 62
 Carthage, 62, 333
 Carthagena, 5, 63
 Cartil, 62
 Cashio, 49
 Cashiobury, 49
 Cassaro, 66
 Castanza, 277
 Castel Muro, 75
 Castile, 176
 Castlegate, 168
 Castor, 173
 Catalamita, 66
 Catalouia, 48
 Catania, 61
 Caterham, 206
 Caterthun, 206
 Cathay, 57
 "Catlow, 246, 329
 Cat Street, 208
 Cattegat, 168
 Catt Stane, 206
 Caucasus, 4, 324
 Caudebec, 124, 330
 Causewell, 112
 Cayenne, 279
 Cefn Bryn, 146
 Cefn Coed, 146
 Cenis, Mont, 148
 Ceramicus, 309
 Cerasus, 276
 Cevennes (les), 146, 327
 Chablis, 281
 Chadrà, 66
 Champagne, 281
 Champlain, Lake, 19
 Cham River, 245
 Chapman'slade, 254
 Chard, 210
 Charlford, 210
 Charing, 185
 Charles, Cape, 16, 23
 Charleston, 20
 Charlinch, 238
 Charmis, 61
 Charmouth, 210
 Charter-house, 183, 272
 Chat Moss, 246, 331
 Cheapnide, 190, 254
 Chedzoy, 238
 Chee Tor, 150
 Chelmsford, 162, 169
 Chelsea, 109, 236
 Chémi, 53
 Chemnitz, 335
 Cheping Hill, 254
 Chepstow, 254, 332
 Cherbourg, 81, 214
 Cher River, 245
 Chermer, 155
 Cherokee, 13
 Cherry Hinton, 321
 Chertsey, 236
 Chester, 166
 Chesterholm, 172
 Chester in Street, 126, 167
 Chesterton, 273
 Chevening, 146
 Chevin, 146
 Chevington, 146
 Cheviot Hills, 146, 307
 Chevy Chase, 146, 307
 Chicago, 321
 Chichester, 210
 Chien Cape, 146
 Chilham, 212
 Chili, 279
 Chillesford, 107, 110
 China, 50
 Chingford, 169
 Chinkiang, 329
 Chipping Barnet, 254
 Chipping Camden, 254
 Chippingham, 254
 Chipping Norton, 254
 Chipping Ongar, 254
 Chipping Sodbury, 254
 Chisbury, 210
 Chiscler, 236
 Chiswill, 112, 332
 Chlum, 327
 Chlumets, 327
 Chorges, 155
 Christiania, 216
 Christiansand, 216
 Christiansstad, 216
 Church Moor, 248
 Church Stretton, 335
 Church Walk, 248
 Chynoweth, 253
 Cima del Moro, 73
 Cinderford, 251
 Cinderhill, 251
 Clinic, 63
 Cirencester, 261
 Cirta, 62
 Cissanham, 210
 Cisbury, 210
 Ciudad Rodrigo, 334
 Civita Vecchia, 316, 334
 Clapham, 208, 316
 Clare, 126
 Clarendon, 149, 94
 Clasne, 243
 Claughton, 335
 Claverack, 21
 Claxby, 111
 Clerkenwell, 187
 Clifford Trec, 297
 Clinton, 317
 Clippesby, 110
 Clitourps, 124
 Clitumnus River, 145
 Clobeden Gut, 168
 Cloghan, 335
 Clonmel, 328
 Cloyd River, 145
 Cloyne, 328
 Cludan River, 145
 Clunbury, 323
 Clwyd River, 145
 Clydach River, 145
 Clyde River, 145
 Cnud's Dyke, 171
 Coblenz, 262
 Cockthorpe, 113
 Coggeshall, 333
 Cottmore, 246
 Colby, 115
 Colchester, 175
 Coldbatch, 370
 Col de Balm, 327
 Col de Maure, 72

- Cold Harbour, 171, 322
 Coleman Street, 190
 Colincthurn, 79
 Collunga, 99
 Colne River, 145, 175
 Colney Hatch, 246
 Cologne, 175, 334
 Colomby, 124
 Colonna, Cape, 252
 Colonsay, 222, 330
 Colton, 322
 Columbia, 8
 Columbus, 8
 Comarques, 177
 Combe, 153
 Combe Martin, 151
 Comberbatch, 166, 330
 Como, 151
 Compton, 151
 Concord, 12
 Condé, 331
 Coningsby, 202
 Connecticut, 13
 Connington, 98
 Constance, 215
 Constantineh, 215
 Constantinople, 213, 264,
 334
 Constanze, 264
 Contrebia, 152
 Conz, 215, 264
 Cooper River, 20
 Copeland Island, 120, 254
 Copenhagen, 254, 335
 Copmanthorpe, 205, 254
 Cordova, 63, 289
 Corinth, 275, 304
 Corinna, Cape, 252
 Cottan, 215, 264
 Coton Hill, 333
 Cotswold Hills, 246, 329
 Cottun, 93
 Courtay, 263
 Coutances, 215, 264
 Coveney, 241
 Covent Garden, 188
 Coventry, 152
 Cowgate, 168
 Cowick, 119
 Cowley, 320
 Craignaugh, 326
 Cranbourne, 250, 320
 Cranfield, 250
 Cranstock, 230
 Crathis, 61
 Cravatta, 181
 Creamston, 118
 Cressing Temple, 234
 Crib Goch, 324
 Crick, 150
 Cricklade, 150, 326
 Criquebut, 124
 Criquetot, 123
 Crodale, 125
 Croixdale, 125
 Crokern Tor, 197
 Cronkahymnagh, 250
 Crown Hill, 203
 Crutched Friars, 189
 Cuba, 281
 Cuckfield, 245
 Cumberland, 48, 151, 179
 Cumbray Islands, 48, 108
 Cummin's Camp, 213
 Cumnor, 210, 331
 Cunicli Bocchorum, 63
 Cunning Garth, 267
 Cunus, 61
 Cura, 62
 Curuhis, 62
 Curum, 62
 Cvětaghara, 324
 Cwm Bychan, 217, 328
 Cydon, 278
 Dacorum Hundred, 112
 Dafran River, 133
 Dalby, 215
 Dale, 128
 Dalin, 61
 Dalkeith, 106
 Dalkey Island, 121
 Dalpool, 217
 Dalry, 213
 Dalrymple, 106
 Damascus, 278, 283
 Damme, 241
 Dampier Islands, 24
 Danby, 180
 Danderby, 211
 Danebury, 205
 Daneburylong, 212
 Dane River, 139
 Danesbanks, 205
 Danesend, 112
 Danesey Flats, 109
 Danesford, 203
 Danesgraves, 205
 Danestal, 215
 Danestream, 204
 Dantsey, 205
 Danube River, 132, 139
 Darling River, 25
 Darnetal, 215
 Dart River, 133
 Dartford, 169
 Daubeuf, 224
 Dauphiny, 54
 Daventry, 154
 Davis' Straits, 15
 Davon River, 130
 Dax, 119
 Dead Man, 266
 Deadman's Place, 271
 Dead Sea, 270
 Dean River, 139
 Deasgan River, 133
 Debir, 3
 Dee River, 145
 Deeping, 318
 Deerhurst, 320
 Dekkas, The, 51, 318
 Delapre, 127
 Delaware, 19
 Delgado Cape, 23
 Delting, 199
 Denge Marsh Gut, 168
 Dengewell, 199
 Dengey, 209
 Denmark, 177, 335
 Denney, 218
 Denminus, 67
 Dent du Midi, 325, 327
 Depodal, 125
 Deptford, 107, 109
 Derby, 104, 118, 162, 246,
 320, 328
 Dereham, 320
 Derry, 6, 321
 Derventio, 133
 Derwent River, 133
 Deskie River, 139
 Desolation Cape, 15
 Detmold, 198, 323
 Detroit, 19, 323
 Devil's Dyke, 271
 Devizes, 178
 Devon, 48, 179
 Devon River, 139
 Devres, 375
 Dewerstone, 218
 Dibden, 318
 Dieppe, 124
 Dieppedal, 125
 Dietmale, 198
 Diggles River, 143
 Dil, 237
 Dilliker, 223
 Dilwyn, 223
 Dingley, 200
 Dingwall, 199
 Dingwell, 119, 200
 Dinsdale, 200
 Distel Alp, 74
 Ditton, 271
 Djebel es Sheikh, 4, 324
 Dniester River, 139
 Doab River, 132, 319
 Dodd Fell, 246
 Doghouse Har, 186

- Dolberry, 328
 Dominica, 10
 Dona, 20
 Doncaster, 334
 Donegal, 44
 Donnington, 98
 Don River, 139
 Dora River, 134
 Dorchester, 49, 133
 Dore River, 133
 Dorking, 83
 Dornstadt, 148
 Doro River, 133
 Dorset, 47, 152, 179, 332
 Douglas, 323
 Douglas River, 143
 Douro River, 134
 Dour River, 133
 Dourwater, 141
 Dover, 91
 Dovercourt, 91
 Dover River, 133
 Dovrejeld, 91
 Douvres, 91, 93
 Dowgate, 185
 Dowles River, 143
 Drachenfels, 327
 Drepanum, 279
 Dreswick, 115
 Drewitz, 329
 Droitwich, 108, 252
 Dromore, 327
 Droothheim, 201
 Drumburgh, 172
 Dryfield, 119
 Dublin, 144, 323, 330
 Dubrau, 321
 Duir River, 133
 Dulas River, 143
 Dumbarton, 149, 172
 Dumblane, 149
 Dumbuckhill, 172
 Dumfries, 149
 Dummerwitz, 266
 Dumannilraise, 213
 Dunagout, 266
 Dundalk, 149
 Dundee, 149
 Dundrum, 149, 327
 Dundry Hill, 149
 Dunestadt, 148
 Dungannon, 149
 Dungarvon, 149
 Dungeness, 117, 120, 237, 322
 Dungeon Gill, 333
 Dunglas, 172
 Dunkeld, 149
 Dunkerque, 228
 Dunlavin, 149
 Duncleary, 194
 Dunmow, 149, 255, 334
 Dun River, 139
 Dunstable, 149, 155, 254, 327
 Dunwich, 130
 Durawater River, 133
 Durbach, 143
 Durbeck, 140
 Duren, 134
 Durham, 260
 Durlock, 236
 Durra River, 133
 Dusk, 139
 Dusseldorf, 333
 Dwajalagiri, 4, 374
 Dyrham, 320
 Dysart, 228
 Eamont River, 116
 Ea River, 116
 Eamley, 320
 Easeburn, 141
 Eastbourne, 266
 Eastbury, 317
 Eastcheap, 190, 254
 Easterford, 221
 Easter, Good, 221
 Easter, High, 221
 Eastercake, 221
 Eastermear, 221
 Easthorpe, 317
 Eston, 236
 Ebbfleet, 184, 236
 Ebro River, 58
 Eccles, 234
 Ecuador, 38, 50
 Eden River, 13
 Edgware, 260
 Edinburgh, 211
 Edmundsthorp, 220
 Edwardes-abad, 215
 Egilsa, 113
 Egypt, 53
 Ehreabreitstein, 317, 334
 Eigher, 325
 Eisenburg, 251
 Eislingen, 100
 Ekaterinenburg, 216
 Elbach, 250
 Elbe River, 143
 Elbouf, 124, 332
 Elisabethstadt, 33
 Elizabeth County, 17, 28
 El Khalil, 232
 El Kuds, 224
 Ellanster, 332
 El Lazarieh, 232
 Ellée River, 143
 Ellen River, 243
 Ellerton, 321
 Ellwangen, 250
 Elmidon, 321
 Elmswell, 321
 Elsass, 47
 Elsinore, 333
 Elstend, 210
 Elston, 318
 Elstrop, 212
 Elton, 318
 Elwin River, 143
 Ely, 240, 320
 Emboli, 263
 Emswoude, 329
 Enderby, 111
 Enfield, 329
 England, 47
 Englefield, 204
 Englishbatch, 177
 Englishcombe, 177
 Enhallow, 228
 Ennerdale, 116
 Ennis, 329
 Enniskillen, 329
 Ennismore, 329
 En Rimmon, 321
 Enterprise, Fort, 23
 Epegaard, 123
 Ephesus, 52
 Ephratah, 2
 Epson, 260, 257
 Erie, 23
 Eria, 45, 329
 Erith, 240, 335
 Ermin Street, 167
 Erpingham, 98
 Errington, 85
 Erve River, 144
 Eryu River, 138
 Erzbberg, 326
 Erzeroum, 49
 Erzgeberge, 251
 Esca River, 136
 Escalona, 62
 Escoved, 125
 Escorial, 309
 Esk River, 135
 Esker River, 135
 Eskilstuna, 79
 Eskie River, 135
 Eskwater, 141
 Esky River, 135
 Eslinghen, 100
 Esque River, 136
 Essex, 179, 317
 Esslingen, 100
 Este, 242
 Etainhus, 93
 Etaples, 254, 334
 Etna, 60, 243
 Eton, 236
 Etreham, 93
 Etsch River, 137, 262
 Eu, 124

- Eubora, 55
 Europe, 51
 Evan River, 132
 Eveneny River, 132
 Evershaw, 250
 Evershot, 250, 320
 Eversley, 250, 320
 Everton, 250
 Evora, 64
 Ewenny River, 132
 Ewes River, 235
 Ewshot, 244
 Exe River, 135
 Exeter, 162, 174
 Ex River, 135
 Exwick, 119
 Eye, 115, 240, 330
 Eyes, 73

 Facomb, 151
 Faenza, 322
 Fairfield, 237, 320
 Falaise, 125
 Fampoux, 256
 Farnham, 321
 Faro, Capo di, 252
 Faroe Islands, 108, 184, 320
 330
 Farrington, 149
 Faulhorn, 325
 Fazza Fiord, 107, 331
 Fear, Cape, 14
 Feasegate, 168
 Felibedijk, 214
 Felicudi, 60
 Fenwick Rock, 117
 Fernando Po, 22
 Ferzopepe, 215
 Ferrara, 263
 Feurs, 263
 Fiamma, 263
 Fieldfare, 119
 Fif, 56
 Filby, 110
 Firedon, 200
 Finiki, 60
 Finnmark, 177
 Finsbury, 184
 Finzthwaite, 179, 333
 Finster-aar-horn, 265
 Fiona, 215, 263
 Fiqueleur, 124
 Firenze, 262
 Fishergate, 168
 Fishguard, 118, 333
 Fisgard, 123
 Fitful Head, 267
 Fiume della Fine, 178
 Flambandville, 181
 Flamborough Head, 253
 Flanders, 52

 Flash, 308
 Flatholme, 108, 118, 320
 Fleckeroe, 210
 Fleckney, 210
 Fleet, 284
 Flegg, 210
 Flekkesfjord, 210
 Flemingsby, 279
 Flemingston, 218
 Flemington, 228
 Florence, 293, 322
 Florida, 20, 29, 265
 Flushing, 21
 Fond du Lac, 19
 Fontarabie, 72
 Forcas, 263
 Fordongianus, 263
 Fordwick, 237
 Foreness, 209
 Forêt des Maires, 72
 Forfiamma, 263
 Forli, 215, 263
 Fordimpoli, 263
 Formosa, 23, 322
 Fornovo, 263
 Fort Enterprise, 25
 Fort Orange, 20
 Fort Providence, 25
 Fossombrone, 263
 Fossway, The, 168
 Foulbec, 224
 Foulbeck, 320
 Foulmire, 231
 Fouiness, 209
 Foxhill, 320
 Fox How, 227
 Foxley, 320
 Fraisthorpe, 218
 France, 47
 France, Isle of, 47
 Francomia, 48, 99
 Frankby, 117, 179
 Franken, 47, 99
 Frankenburg, 181
 Frankenfeld, 181
 Frankenthal, 181, 328
 Frankfurt, 181, 331
 Frathorpe, 218
 Frazerpet, 225
 Freasley, 218
 Fredenberg, 21
 Frederick City, 20
 Frederickburg, 20
 Fréjus, 215, 263, 264
 Freudensbach, 266
 Freystrop, 218
 Friday-street, 218
 Fridaytheope, 218
 Friedrichshafen, 216
 Frieston, 180
 Friaby, 219

 Frismersk, 92
 Fritham, 248
 Friuli, 215, 263, 264
 Frobisher Strait, 74
 Frome River, 145
 Frötuna, 79
 Fullerby, 111
 Funen, 322
 Furness, 116, 253
 Fur Tor, 190
 Fury Beach, 25
 Futehpare, 206

 Gadara, 63
 Galapagos, 322
 Galata, 44, 66
 Galatia, 44, 136
 Galicia, 44
 Gallipoli, 263
 Galloway, 44, 285
 Galway, 44
 Ganges, 320
 Gara River, 142
 Garbo, 67
 Gareloch River, 143
 Garnar River, 143
 Garnere River, 142
 Garonne River, 131, 143
 Garra, 63
 Garry River, 131, 143
 Garve River, 143
 Garway River, 143
 Garwick, 115
 Gatcombe, 151
 Gateholm, 118
 Gatesgarth, 116
 Gateshill, 116
 Gateshead, 169
 Gateswater, 116
 Gattos, 168, 331
 Gaza, 257, 288
 Gazz, 66
 Gebel, 66
 Gebel Fiel, 268
 Gebel Mousa, 326
 Gebel Oomar, 67
 Geder, 63
 Gedera, 63
 Gedor, 63
 Gellstone, 116
 Gellyswick, 117
 Geneva, 148
 Gennesareth, 322
 Georgia, 6, 20
 Germany, 41
 Gers River, 143
 Geysers, 319
 Ghent, 331
 Ghuzzeh, 257
 Gibeah, 125
 Gilgel el Faro, 252

- Gibellina, 66
 Gibraltar, 68, 213, 325
 Gillies Hill, 203
 Giron River, 143
 Glamorgan, 56
 Glarus, 231
 Glaslin, 244
 Glencoe, 328
 Glenmore, 317
 Glen River, 145
 Glogau, 248
 Gloucester Court, 273
 Gloucester, 162, 261
 Glyde River, 145
 Glynnneath, 328
 Guiva, 36
 Goatfeil, 327
 Godarville, 223
 Godington, 79
 Godley, 227
 Godmanchester, 227
 Godmanstone, 227
 Godmundingham, 226
 Godney, 227, 235
 Godramgate, 168
 Godrano, 66
 Godshill, 227
 Godstone, 227, 334, 335
 Godstow, 227
 Goello, 44
 Goldberg, 231
 Gold Coast, 320
 Gollwitz, 329
 Gomfriston, 218
 Gomphi, 323
 Gomshall, 151
 Gonengo, 98
 Good Easter, 221
 Goodgrave, 246
 Good Hope, Cape of, 23
 Goodmanham, 226
 Görlitz, 326
 Gothland Island, 43
 Gracechurch-street, 273
 Gracedieu, 227
 Graian Alps, 250
 Grammercy-square, 273
 Grampound, 267, 317
 Granville, 317
 Grassholm, 218
 Grätz, 333
 Graveshill, 205
 Gravesend, 262
 Gray's Inn, 193
 Greasby, 217
 Great Britain, 38
 Great Chesters, 172
 Greece, 57
 Greenaby, 215
 Greenhithe, 335
 Greenland, 8
 Greenwich, 229
- Greenoble, 215, 263, 324
 Greta River, 116, 330
 Grime's Dyke, 172
 Grimontville, 223
 Grimsby, 83, 104, 129, 316
 Grim's Dyke, 171
 Grinez, Cape, 108, 125, 323
 Grinell Lund, 26
 Groote Eylandt, 24
 Guadaira, 70
 Guadalajara, 70
 Guadalaviar, 70
 Guadalaxara, 70
 Guadalhazar, 70
 Guadalizar, 70
 Guadalertina, 70
 Guadalete, 70
 Guadalhorra, 70
 Guadalimar, 70
 Guadalquivir, 70, 327, 328
 Guadalupe, 70, 259
 Guadarama, 70
 Guadarranc, 70
 Guadiana, 64, 70, 133
 Guahacar, 70
 Guaroman, 70
 Guash, 136
 Guernsey, 224, 214
 Guer River, 143
 Guifdaua, 33
 Guilford, 269
 Gulistan, 321
 Gutter Lane, 273
 Gweek, 119
 Gwent, 154
 Haarlem River, 21
 Hatchborn, 330
 Hackney, 228
 Haconby, 83
 Haconville, 105, 123, 322
 Haqueville, 123
 Haddington, 83
 Haemus, 4
 Hafniafied, 107
 Hagendorn, 333
 Hagiari Chem, 62
 Hagnaby, 211
 Hague, The, 82
 Hant, 238
 Hal, 252
 Halen, 252
 Halifax, 20, 233
 Haling, 252
 Hall, 252
 Hallaton, 252
 Halle, 252
 Hallein, 252
 Halliford, 221
 Hallstadt, 252
 Hallwaite, 216
 Halaal, 252
 Halstock, 211
 Halton, 252
 Halton Chesters, 172
 Halycus River, 252
 Halya River, 252
 Hamath, 2, 257
 Hambye, 93, 224
 Hamnavoe, 224
 Hampstead, 322
 Hampton Court, 226
 Hamptoe in Arden, 246
 Hamsay, 238
 Ham Tor, 220
 Hamwell, 212
 Hanenkamm, 222
 Hangman's Gaine, 273
 Hanover, 49, 331
 Hanse Towns, 254
 Hapsburg, 321
 Hardivilliers, 106
 Hare Tor, 250
 Hareby, 211
 Harfleur, 224, 320
 Harling, 84
 Harlington, 84
 Harmoedsworth, 221
 Harmstone, 211
 Harmthorpe, 211
 Haroldstn, 118
 Harris, 224
 Harrowby, 211
 Harrogate, 168
 Hartz Mountains, 244
 Harwich, 220
 Hasgward, 218
 Hasilmere, 321
 Hastingsleigh, 85
 Hastings, 23, 25
 Hastingsue, 225
 Hautot, 223
 Havannah, 281
 Haverford, 107, 117, 321
 Haverstraw, 21
 Hawkhurst, 245
 Hawkwell, 109
 Haxey, 241
 Haye Park, 8
 Haystacks, The, 216
 Hayti, 13
 Hazar-Aman, 334
 Hazar-Ithman, 334
 Hazor, 334
 Healey, 221
 Healign, 221
 Hearston, 218
 Hebron, 2, 257
 Hecla, 219
 Heerapfel, 263
 Heidenberg, 222

- Helagh, 221
 Helford, 219
 Heligoland, 224
 Hellaby, 221
 Hellathyrne, 221
 Hellifield, 221, 222
 Helluland it milks, 8
 Helluland, Little, 8
 Helsington, 24
 Helwell, 221
 Helwick, 227
 Helwirth, 221
 Hemmingby, 221
 Hemnsby, 220
 Hendon, 322
 Hengeston, 209
 Hengistbury Head, 209
 Henley, 235, 322, 329
 Henley in Arden, 245
 Henlow, 322
 Henry, Cape, 16
 Henstridge, 209
 Hentoe, 150
 Heracleia, 226
 Heracleopolis, 226
 Herat, 45
 Herbrandston, 118
 Herculaneum, 226
 Hercynian Forest, 244
 Hereford, 269
 Hermannstadt, 33
 Hermannville, 93
 Hermon, 325
 Herouville, 223
 Herringby, 220
 Hertford, 242, 269, 320
 Hessary Tor, 150, 220
 Hesse, 48, 101
 Hestoe, 224
 Heuland, 93
 Heurtley, 320
 Heythrop, 222
 Hey Tor, 150
 Hibernia, 159
 Highclere, 166, 333
 Highgate, 168, 318
 High Easter, 221
 High-street, 167, 318
 Hildersham, 221
 Hill Bell, 220
 Himalaya, 4, 324
 Himaprashta, 324
 Hinawat, 324
 Hindostan, 322
 Hingeston, 209
 Hinkley, 209
 Hinksey, 209
 Hinton, 248, 318
 Hinsworth, 209
 Hippo, 60, 62, 63
 Hobart Town, 26
 Hoboken, 13
 Hoc, Cape, 125
 Hocheim, 282, 322
 Hode, Cape le, 125
 Hof, 224
 Hoff, 224
 Hogue, Cape de la, 125
 Holbeach, 240
 Holbeck, 320
 Holborn, 186
 Holderness, 93
 Holland, 55, 291
 Holloway, 318
 Holym, 92
 Holm, 215
 Holme, 127
 Holme, East, 120
 Holmes Islands, 110
 Holmin Island, 142
 Holmsdale, 120
 Holmstone, 120
 Holroyd, 329
 Holstein, 47, 102, 224
 Holt, 244
 Holtford, 244
 Holtrup, 105
 Holy Hill, 224
 Holy Island, 224
 Holywell, 188, 224
 Holywell-street, 189
 Honey Hill, 228
 Honilur, 124
 Hor, Mount, 325
 Hoorn, or Horn, Cape, 21,
 264, 322
 Hornsea, 320
 Horshay, 81
 Horsey, 228
 Horsey Hill, 209
 Horsley, 209
 Horsted, 209
 Houlbec, 124
 Houndsditch, 183
 Hounslow, 327
 How Rock, 119
 Howside, 217
 Howth, Hill of, 121
 Hucking, 84
 Hudson's Bay, 25
 Hudson's Strait, 15
 Humber River, 163
 Hundreds Barrow, 197
 Hungary, 46, 48
 Hungerford, 267
 Hunhart, 244, 329
 Hunnum, 180
 Hunstanton, 180
 Huntingdon, 149
 Huntroyd, 329
 Huron, 13
 Hurstcourtay, 127
 Hurstmonceaux, 127
 Hurstpierpoint, 197
 Hvalford, 107
 Hvita, 324
 Hyderabad, 223
 Hythe, 228
 Hythe, West, 228
 Iberia, 45
 Ibthorpe, 120, 333
 Ickborough, 49, 58
 Icklingham, 85
 Icknield-street, 167
 Icolmkill, 229
 Ida, 322
 Idalia, 61
 Idino, 148
 Ifley, 236
 Iken, 49, 58
 Ilan, River, 143
 Ilford, 169
 Ilfracombe, 151
 Illinois, 13, 261
 Ilston, 230
 Iluria, 159
 Imaus, 324
 Imgrund, 318
 Inchcolm, 229
 Inches, 239
 Inchiquin, 329
 Inch Island, 147
 Inchkeith, 229
 Inchmartin, 229
 Inchmichael, 229
 Inchture, 239
 Inchtuthill, 239
 Inchyra, 239
 India, 53, 57
 Ingham, 84, 328
 Inglebarrow, 81
 Ingleborough, 326
 Ingliston, 228
 Ingrove, 84
 Inskip, 147
 Inisfallan, 230
 Inney River, 132
 Inn River, 132
 Innsprück, 323
 Inver, 164
 Invermore, 164
 Inverness, 331
 Inycon, 62
 Iona, 108, 229
 Ipswich, 220
 Iran, 45
 Irby, 117
 Ireland, 45, 318
 Ireland's Eye, 121, 264
 Irippo, 63
 Irke River, 145
 Ironbridge, 169
 Labourne, 143

- Iscanderieh, 213
 Ise River, 235
 Iskenderoos, 214
 Isle of France, 47
 Isle of Thanet, 236
 Isle River, 235
 Islinghem, 200
 Islington, 83, 200
 Isphahan, 322
 Istamboul, 263
 Istria, 237
 Italy, 37, 56, 57
 Itucci, 215, 264
 Iturissa, 259
 Ive River, 232
 Ivica, 63
 Ivory Coast, 320
 Ivychurch, 237
 Ixworth in Thingoe, 200
 Iz River, 235
 Jacuman's Bottom, 167
 James River, 16, 26
 Jameston, 218
 Jamna, 63
 Jan Meyen's Island, 24
 Jäschchen, 333
 Jäschwitz, 333
 Java, 321
 Edinburgh, 81, 205
 Jeffreyston, 218
 Japan, 51
 Jersey, 224, 224
 Jerusalem, 268
 Jervis Gut, 168
 Johnston, 218
 Jones' Sound, 25, 26
 Jonköping, 254
 Joppa, 322
 Jordan, 61
 Jorveaux, 127
 Juan Fernandez Island, 22
 Jubbergate, 268
 Jubleins, 149
 Julaber's Grave, 212
 Jülich, or Juliers, 215, 264
 Jungfrau, 325
 Jurby, 215
 Jüterbogk, 225
 Jutland, 48, 264
 Kaisariyeh, 224
 Kammerstock, 247
 Kamor, 247
 Kamp River, 145
 Kam River, 145
 Kansas, 13
 Karavanken Alps, 150
 Karthada, 62
 Kartoom, 322
 Katakill Mountains, 21
 Katzellenbogen, 181
 Kedron, 323
 Kelat, 44
 Kempston, 206
 Kempton, 148
 Kencombe, 148
 Kencot, 148
 Kendal, 206
 Kenneth, 2
 Kenilworth, 80
 Kenmare, 148
 Kenmore, 247, 326
 Kenne, 148
 Kennedon, 148
 Ken River, 145
 Kensal, 333
 Kensington, 83, 316
 Kent, 148, 179, 326
 Kenton, 148
 Kerguelen's Land, 24
 Kean, 224
 Keswick, 216
 Kettering, 83
 Kettlewell, 212, 216
 Keynor, 210
 Keynton, 146
 Khara-gol, 330
 Kharnburg, 148
 Khelat, 66
 Kibotus, 126
 Kidderminster, 233
 Kiel, 254
 Kielerford, 254
 Kilbar, 230
 Kilburn, 167
 Kildare, 321
 Kilkeran, 229
 Kilkiaran, 229
 Killaloe, 230
 Killianes, 205
 Killin, 144, 217, 335
 Kilmore, 227, 317
 Kinderhook, 21
 King Edward, 266
 Kingsbury Episcopi, 233
 Kingsclere, 333
 King's County, 6
 King's Gate, 168, 201
 King's Lynn, 244
 Kingston, 201
 Kingston-upon-Hull, 202
 Kinloch Ewe, 239
 Kinsaird, 147
 Kinross, 148, 150, 327
 Kinsale, 148
 Kinsey, 271
 Kinton, 320
 Kirby, 104, 110, 111, 115,
 127, 228
 Kirby Thore, 219
 Kirchditmold, 148
 Kirjath, 63
 Kirjath Arba, 2
 Kirjath Sepher, 2
 Kirkcolm, 229
 Kirkcudbright, 230, 265, 335
 Kirkgate, 168
 Kirklands, 234
 Kirkwall, 228
 Kit's Coty House, 212
 Klagenfurt, 215, 261
 Klausenberg, 33
 Klostersieben, 319
 Kloten, 175
 Knap Dane, 205
 Knightsbridge, 187
 Knockduff, 227
 Knocknows, 327
 Knocktoe, 203
 Knutsford, 205
 Königshberg, 201
 Königgrätz, 333
 Königsworth, 333
 Kossier, 334
 Kriegsmatten, 75
 Kronstadt, 33
 Kulm, 32
 Kulöns, 175
 Kupferhütte, 251
 Kurische Haf, 315
 Kustendje, 215
 Kynance, 253
 Laach, 152
 Labrador, 5, 19
 Laccadives, 319
 Lacippo, 63
 Lackford, 203
 La Crau, 150
 Lac St. Clair, 19
 Lac Superior, 19
 Ladrones, 9, 321
 Lago Nuovo, 243
 La Haye Sainte, 233
 La Houe deus Mouroua,
 72
 Lain River, 244
 La Marche, 178
 Lambay Island, 109, 120
 Lambherhurst, 245
 Lambeth, 218, 288, 312, 335
 Lambourn, 320
 Lambston, 118
 Lampas, 61
 Lamsaki, 61
 Lamark, 253
 Lancashire, 49
 Lancaster, 143, 160
 Lancaster Sound, 15
 Lancing, 210
 Landbeach, 240
 Landes, The, 153

- Lane River, 144
 Langabeer, 119
 Langavat, 114
 Langbourne, 187
 Langeac, 334
 Langenhoe, 109
 Langetot, 123
 Langford, 119
 Langness, 115
 Lanrück, 153
 Lade, 148
 La Penne, 147
 Lappmark, 177
 Larkbere, 119
 Latkia, 281
 Latium, 56
 La Tour des Maures, 72
 La Tour sans Venin, 270
 Laughton en le Mortthen, 126
 La Vendée, 154
 Lavin, 35
 Laxa River, 320
 Laxey River, 320
 Laxvoe, 114, 320
 Leadenhall, 273
 Leane River, 144
 Lea River, 145
 Lebanon, 4, 61, 324
 Lebbus, 322
 Lebena, 67
 Le Cauf, 125
 Leckford, 203
 Leckhamptead, 203
 Ledjün, 175
 Legeberthwaite, 201
 Legbourn, 201
 Leghorn, 268
 Le Hain, 93
 Le Hamelet, 93
 Le Houline, 125
 Leicester, 175, 334
 Leichfeld, 201
 Leighton, 229
 Leighton Buzzard, 267
 Leisaster, 121
 Leipzig, 38, 321
 Leixlip, 121, 320
 Lemförde, 331
 Leominster, 233
 Leon, 175
 Lerwick, 114
 Les Cevennes, 146
 Les Dales, 125
 Le Torp, 124
 Levant, 50
 Leven, Loch, 143
 Leven River, 143
 Lewes, 235
 Leweston, 118
 Lewis, 114
 Lexdon, 145, 275
 Leyden, 148, 151
 Liberia, 28
 Libya, 52
 Lichfield, 202
 Lichmere, 210
 Lidköping, 254
 Lid River, 145
 Liége, 262
 Liguria, 160
 Lillebonne, 215, 264
 Lilletot, 123
 Limerick, 120
 Lincoln, 144, 162, 175, 238, 320, 324
 Lincoln's Inn, 193
 Lindehus, 224
 Lindfield, 245, 321
 Line River, 144
 Lingholme, 108, 115
 Ling Knott, 327
 Linlithgow, 144, 320
 Linton, 144
 Lisbon, 60, 63, 282
 Lisieux, 58, 155
 Lisle, 241
 Lismore, 324
 Listowel, 324
 Litta Hellund, 8
 Littlebury, 317
 Littleness, 115
 Littleton, 317
 Littlewick, 117
 Liverpool, 321
 Liza River, 116
 Lizard Point, 151
 Llanbadern, 230
 Llanberis, 229, 335
 Llanddewi Brefi, 230
 Llandudno, 229
 Llanfrynach, 231
 Llangadog, 230
 Llangattock, 230
 Llangeller, 229
 Llangollen, 229
 Llangybi, 230
 Llanidloes, 230
 Llanilityd, 230
 Llanos, The, 153
 Llyn yr Afrange, 251
 Lobau, 32
 Loch Laxford, 113, 320
 Lockerbarrow, 116
 Lockerby, 116
 Lockholme, 116
 Lockthwaite, 116
 Lodi, 225
 Lodomira, 49
 Lodshot, 244
 Lögberg, 198
 Loin River, 143
 Lombardy, 48
 London, 149, 162, 185, 237, 327, 328
 Londonderry, 6
 London, Street-names of, 183
 London-wall, 184
 Long Acre, 185, 329
 Longbue, 224
 Lonsdale, 106, 328
 Loosebarrow, 197
 Lorraine, 37, 50
 Lothbury, 190
 London, 215, 264
 Loudun, 148
 Louisiana, 5, 19
 Louvre, 196
 Lowestoft, 110, 323
 Ludgate, 184
 Ludlow, 197, 327
 Ludwigshafen, 216
 Ludwigshafen, 216
 Lund, 224
 Lundey, 224
 Lundgarth, 224, 329
 Lundholme, 224
 Lundy, 117
 Lune River, 143
 Lunziesing, 199
 Lusby, 111
 Lusitania, 39
 Lutlich, 262
 Luxembourg, 11
 Luxor, 263
 Lux, 2
 Lycia, 56
 Lycus, 221, 323
 Lymbach, 264
 Lyme Regis, 202
 Lymne, 237
 Lyndhart, 244
 Lyndhurst, 321, 329
 Lynn, 144, 320
 Lynx Tor, 150
 Lyon Loch, 143
 Lyon River, 143
 Lyons, 148, 151
 Macao, 23
 Maccheda, 66
 Maclesfield, 217
 Machenthal, 318
 Macomer, 61
 Macopsis, 61
 Macquarie, 26
 Mactiorum, 62
 Madeira, 244, 257, 322
 Madulein, 75
 Maes, 155
 Maesbury, 154
 Maes Garmon, 154, 212
 Maestretch, 263
 Magalhaens Straits, 21
 Magdeburg, 155, 267

- Mageroe, 108
 Maghery, 155
 Magnesia, 156, 206
 Mago, 63
 Magueda, 62
 Maidenhead, 260, 266
 Maidstone, 267
 Maine, 19, 153, 328
 Mainz, 155, 204
 Mairia, 75
 Majorca, 317
 Malaca, 61
 Malacca, 321
 Malaga, 60, 63, 282
 Malakoff, 195
 Malcop, 326
 Maldives, 319
 Maldon, 149
 Malling, 85
 Malpas, 126, 322
 Maita, 62
 Maltby, 110
 Mam Tor, 150, 326
 Manchester, 153, 238
 Mancha, La, 153
 Manchester, 153, 162, 328
 Manilla, 281
 Man, Isle of, 153
 Mans, 153
 Mansel Lacy, 127
 Mansfield, 153
 Manxes, 153
 Manzanares, 282
 Mantes, 153
 Mantua, 153
 Marazion, 64
 Marbach, 178
 Marbecq River, 177
 Marbœuf, 124
 Marbrook, 177
 Marburg, 178
 Marbury, 177
 March, 177, 178
 Marché, 178
 Marchiennes, 178
 Marchomley, 177
 Marck, 178
 Marcomanni, 177
 Mardick, 178
 Marengo, 98
 Margarita, 321
 Margate, 168
 Marham, 177
 Mark, 177
 Mark Lane, 273
 Market Bosworth, 255
 Markland, 8
 Markley, 177
 Marlborough, 81, 268
 Marlow, 327
 Marmagen, 155, 328
 Marquessas, The, 22
- Marrington, 98
 Marsa Forno, 67
 Marsaba, 233
 Marsala, 65, 282, 335
 Marsa Muscetto, 67
 Marsa Scala, 67
 Marsa Scirocco, 67
 Marsberg, 318
 Maryborough, 6
 Marygate, 163
 Maryland, 20
 Marylebone, 187
 Marzahn, 225
 Marzahna, 225
 Marzana, 225
 Marzbrook, 154
 Maserfield, 154
 Marsham, 328
 Massachusetts, 8, 13, 324
 Mathern, 155
 Matmark, 73
 Matterhorn, 325, 327
 Mauperthuis, 304
 Mauretania, 39
 Maurienne, 72
 Mauritius, 23
 Mäusethurm, 269
 Maust, 331
 Maxstoke, 317
 Mayenne, 153
 Mayfair, 186
 Maynooth, 155, 328
 May River, 145
 Mazara, 62
 Meander River, 309
 Mear, 328
 Mechlin, 291
 Mecklenburg, 49
 Mediccaro, 62
 Medina, 70
 Medinaceli, 70
 Medina Sidonia, 63, 70, 334
 Medina, 61
 Medoc, 276, 281
 Medigarra, 62
 Medway River, 137
 Meggamaes, 114
 Megginsch, 239
 Melas, 323
 Melbourne, 26
 Meldrith, 330
 Mell Fell, 222
 Melrose, 150, 327
 Melville, 26, 128
 Melian, 149
 Menai Straits, 153
 Meppenthal, 318
 Mercia, 177
 Mercy, Bay of, 25
 Merkbury, 177
 Merida, 314
 Merring, 81
- Merrington, 84
 Mersey, 231
 Merthyr Tydvil, 229
 Mesham, 154
 Messina, 5
 Meteora, 323
 Meuse River, 145, 155
 Meville, 99
 Mexico, 13
 Merrojuso, 66
 Michigan, 13
 Micklegate, 168
 Middleney, 238
 Middlesex, 179
 Middlewich, 108
 Middlezoy, 238
 Midhurst, 245
 Milan, 153
 Mildenhall, 333
 Miletus, 5
 Milford, 107, 117
 Millgate Street, 168
 Minehead, 266
 Misingsby, 111
 Minnesota, 13, 323
 Minorca, 327
 Minories, 188
 Minshall-Vernon, 137
 Misabel Horner, 74
 Misilmeri, 66
 Misraim, 319
 Milne, 334
 Mississippi, 13, 259, 317
 Missouri, 13, 320
 Mis Tor, 150, 220
 Mistretta, 66
 Mitau, 225
 Mittelmark, 177
 Misraim, 33, 319
 Moat Hill, 197
 Mobile, 19
 Mocha, 279
 Moel Siabod, 326
 Moffat, 128
 Mohawk, 13
 Mold, 126
 Mona, 153
 Monadhliadh, 326
 Monastrevin, 333
 Monastir, 233
 Mönch, 325
 Moneymore, 329
 Moneyrea, 329
 Mongibello, 66, 141
 Monklands, 233
 Monkton, 233
 Monkwell Street, 189
 Mons Palatinus, 309
 Monstiers, 233
 Montacute Hill, 126
 Mont Blanc, 4, 325, 327
 Mont Cenis, 148

- Monterchi, 236
 Monte Merino, 66
 Monte More, 73
 Monte Nuovo, 243
 Monte Rosa, 327
 Monte Rossi, 324
 Monte Video, 323
 Montfورد, 156
 Montgomery, 126
 Montjoie, 204
 Mont Martre, 327
 Mont Maure, 72
 Mont Mort, 73
 Montreal, 19
 Montreuil sur Mer, 241
 Montrose, 190
 Moodlaw, 327
 Moorby, 111
 Moorfields, 184
 Moorgate Street, 184
 Moor Lane, 184
 Moorlinch, 235
 Moot Hill, 197
 Moravia, 177
 Moray, 56
 Morbecque, 178
 Morecambe Bay, 145
 Morea, 272
 Morellgjuni, 215
 Morengo, 98
 Morghen, 73
 Morhulan, 56
 Moro, The, 74
 Morton, 231
 Mote Hill, 197
 Mote of the Mark, 197
 Mote, The, 197
 Motuca, 65
 Motzen, 331
 Mouilsey, 236
 Mourmour, 72
 Mount Benjerlaw, 141
 Mousselwick, 117
 Moussai, 288
 Moustiers, 233
 Moutay, 197
 Moutier, 233
 Muchelney, 238
 Much Wenlock, 317
 Muggleswick Bay, 117
 Mühlbach, 33
 Mullintra, 334
 Mullingar, 334
 Mull of Cantyre, 222, 326
 Müllrose, 266
 München, 233
 Mundham, 221
 Munich, 233
 Munster, 121
 Murcia, 176
 Muretto, 74
 Muro, Castel, 75
- Mussomeli, 66
 Mustagh, 325, 327
 Mynydd Mawr, 326
- Naalsoe, 114
 Nabel, 263
 Náblus, or Nábulus, 263, 318
 Nadur, 67
 Nagpoor, 142
 Nan Bield, 154
 Nancemellin, 154
 Nancy, 154
 Nancy Cousins Bay, 263
 Nangy, 154
 Nanhai, 318
 Nanking, 318
 Nanling, 318
 Nans, 154
 Nantes, 58, 154
 Nant Bourant, 154
 Nant Dant, 154
 Nant d'Arpenaz, 154
 Nant de Gria, 154
 Nant de Taconay, 154
 Nant Frangon, 153; 251, 320,
 328
 Nantglyn, 154
 Nantua, 154
 Nantwich, 108, 154, 253
 Nant-y-Gwyddyl, 181
 Naples, 263, 318, 334
 Napoule, 263
 Nash Point, 117
 Natal, 10
 Natchez, 13
 Natolia, 51
 Naturna, 35
 Nauplia, 263
 Naxia, 257
 Naze, The, 108, 109, 117
 Nazirah, 237
 Neath River, 145
 Neckar River, 223
 Needles, The, 323
 Negropont, 272
 Nemours, 255
 Ness, The, 119
 Nesting, 199
 Netherby, 104, 318
 Netherwick, 106
 Netley, 320
 Neufchâtel, 318
 Neumark, 177
 Neustadt, 318
 Nevers, 149
 Neville, 319
 Nevilleholt, 127
 New Amsterdam, 20
 Newbottle, 332
 New Brunswick, 28
 Newby, 318
- New Caledonia, 25
 Newcastle, 318
 Newchurch, 237
 New Forest, 247
 Newfoundland, 8, 16, 113
 Newgate, 68, 184
 New Ground, 239
 New Hampshire, 28
 Newhaven, 238
 New Hebrides, 25
 New Holland, 24
 New Inverness, 20
 New Jersey, 20
 Newland, 318
 New Netherlands, 27
 New Orleans, 10, 25
 Newport, 235, 318
 Newport-Pagnell, 127
 Newsom, 92
 New South Wales, 25
 Newstead, 318
 New Sweden, 20
 New York, 20, 49
 New Zealand, 24
 Niagara, 13, 28
 Nice, 266
 Nicopolis, 266
 Nightingale Lane, 273
 Nihou, 225
 Nilgherries, 324
 Nimegen, 153
 Nimwegen, 266
 Nine Elms, 319, 321
 Ninekirks, 319
 Nipissing, 13
 Niames, 224, 329
 Nobar, 2
 Norn, 61
 Norbury, 317
 Norfolk, 179, 317
 Norfolk Island, 25
 Norleigh, 317
 Normandy, 180
 Normandikes, 205
 Normandy, 47
 Norman's Cross, 119
 Normanton, 228
 Norrköping, 254
 North Anna River, 20
 Northfleet, 124, 254, 320
 North Fork, 330
 Northumberland, 179, 317
 Northwich, 108
 Norwich, 110
 Norwich Bay, 114
 Notre Dame des Portes, 241
 Notting Hill, 186
 Nova Scotia, 8, 20
 Nova Zembla, 318
 Novgorod, 318, 333
 Noyon, 149
 Nuldurg, 334

- Nuneaton, 233
 Nunthorpe, 233
 Nutford, 320
 Nyköping, 254
 Nymet Rowland, 224, 329
 Nyon, 149
- Oakley, 321
 Oare, 331
 Ochil Hills, 164
 Ochiltree, 164
 Ock River, 136
 Odalengo, 98
 Oder River, 330
 Oertler Spitz, 326
 Offa's Dyke, 171
 Offenham, 211
 Offley, 210
 Ohio, 13, 323
 Ohre, River, 144
 Oise River, 136
 Oister Hills, 212
 Okeley, 321
 Oke River, 136
 Olbia, 61
 Olantragh, 237
 Old Bailey, 134
 Old Ditch, 171
 Old Ford, 169
 Old Man, 266
 Olivat, 339
 Olney, 321
 Oloron, 72
 Olympus, 335
 Omisaditch, 197
 Oporto, 282
 Orange, Fort, 20
 Orange River, 23, 264
 Orleans River, 22
 Orford, 107, 110, 331
 Orfordness, 109
 Organ Mountains, 323
 Orippo, 63
 Oristan, 67
 Orkney, 213
 Orleans, 215
 Ormathwaite, 116
 Ormeroyd, 329
 Ormes Head, 117
 Ormsby, 53, 120
 Ormunde, 318
 Oseney, 136, 236
 Ose River, 136
 Osey Island, 136
 Ostana, 203
 Osteglia, 242
 Ostend, 318
 Ostia, 241
 Ostendane, 79
 Oswestry, 152, 211
- Oxford, 169, 211, 318
 Othery, 238
 Othoca, 61
 Ottawa, 13
 Otterbourn, 320
 Oudales, 125
 Oustreham, 93
 Ourcq River, 144
 Onseburn, 136, 141
 Ouse River, 136
 Ousey River, 136
 Over, 240, 331
 Overysel, 331
 Owlar Tor, 150
 Owatwick, 92
 Oxford, 169, 320, 331
 Oxfordshire, 179
 Oxley, 320
 Oxmantown, 221
 Oxney, 240
 Oxwich, 117
- Pabba, 228
 Pachynus, 60, 61
 Pacific Ocean, 322
 Padstow, 230
 Paestum, 206
 Painbeuf, 124
 Palatinus, Mons, 309
 Palermo, 322
 Palestine, 48
 Pall Mall, 195
 Palmyra, 257, 321
 Pampluna, 215
 Panama, 321
 Pains Castle, 147
 Papa, 228
 Papus, 228
 Paplay, 228
 Paraguay, 320
 Parahiba, 330
 Parana, 320
 Parangbuna, 320
 Paris, 48, 58
 Paro, 257
 Passingford, 169
 Patagonia, 321
 Patimo, 257
 Patra, 334
 Pantos, 169
 Peak, 326
 Pelorus Cape, 252, 322
 Pembroke, 147, 328
 Pen, 147
 Penard, 147
 Pensold, 147
 Pensraig, 147
 Pendennis, 147
 Pendhill, 741
 Pendlehill, 147
 Pendleton, 147
- Pendrich, 147
 Penguin Islands, 251
 Penherf, 147
 Penhill, 141, 147
 Penlucus, 146
 Penketh, 147
 Penlaw, 141
 Penmaenmawr, 147, 317
 Pennarach, 147
 Pennmorpha, 331
 Penn, 147
 Pennagaul Hills, 147
 Pennant, 154
 Penne, 146
 Pennigant, 147, 316
 Pennine Alps, 146
 Pennsylvania, 12
 Pespont, 147
 Pearhos, 147, 149
 Pearhyn, 137, 147
 Penrith, 147
 Penryn, 137
 Peasby, 116
 Penshurst, 147, 329
 Pentland Hills, 147
 Penllow Hills, 141
 Penwally, 147
 Penyholme Stack, 117
 Penzance, 230
 Perma, 218
 Perga, 51
 Pergamos, 81
 Pernambuco, 21, 322
 Perranzabuloe, 230
 Persia, 57
 Peru, 279
 Perugia, 257
 Perwick, 125
 Peschkow, 320
 Peterborough, 81
 Petersfield, 245
 Petersgate, 168
 Petra, 55
 Petuaria, 92
 Pevensey, 238
 Pifn, 178
 Pharos, 257, 294
 Phiala, 323
 Philadelphia, 18, 214
 Philippine Islands, 5, 22
 Phillipstown, 6
 Phillip, Port, 26
 Phineke, 60
 Phoenix, 60
 Phoenicia, 53, 321
 Phoenicus, 60
 Phoeniki, 60
 Piacenza, 262, 322
 Picardy, 47
 Piccadilly, 294
 Pic du Midi, 326
 Picts' Work, 171

- Piedmont, 50
 Pihking, 318
 Pihling, 318
 Pike o' Stickle, 116, 326
 Pilatus, 270, 325
 Pike of Foudry, 233
 Pilgrims' Hatch, 335
 Pill, 332
 Pimlico, 189
 Pinckney, Mount, 146
 Pinhow, 141
 Pisa, 257
 Pisgah, 325
 Pisogne, 95
 Pitchley, 181
 Pittsburgh, 19
 Pissus, 63
 Piz del Moro, 73
 Piz Morter, 74
 Piz Mortiratsch, 74, 326
 Piz Muretto, 74
 Pleshy, 126
 Pöllner See, 328
 Plumetot, 93, 123
 Plymouth, 13
 Plynlummon, 319
 Point Anxiety, 85
 Point Turnagain, 25
 Poitou, 48
 Poland, 271
 Polbrook, 220
 Polenza, 322
 Polgarth, 64
 Polden, 220
 Poldon, 220
 Polstead, 220
 Pomerania, 56, 315
 Po Morto, 243
 Pontaberglaslyn, 331
 Pontefract, 166, 169
 Ponteland, 166, 169
 Pont Neath Veehan, 317
 Pontoise, 331
 Pontresina, 75
 Poetus, 56
 Poole, 331
 Poppengwind, 31
 Popigloos, 257
 Porchester, 116
 Port des Bombes, 213
 Portfleet, 154
 Portinscale, 333
 Port na Spanien, 201
 Port Phillip, 26
 Portsmouth, 208
 Port Valais, 342
 Portugal, 44
 Posgost, 39
 Potomac, 13, 28, 266
 Potsdam, 31, 32, 266
 Po Vecchio, 243
 Pourrières, 203
 Preston, 233
 Prestwich, 233
 Prettlewell, 109
 Preussen, 201
 Priestholme, 117
 Priors Hardwick, 233
 Providence, 12, 28
 Providence, Fort, 25
 Prussia, 318
 Fuente de Alcantara, 141
 Pulopenang, 321
 Punjab, 132, 319
 Purfleet, 124, 184
 Putbus, 322
 Putney, 236
 Puy de Cantal, 316
 Puy Maure, 72
 Pwllhelli, 252, 331
 Pwll-Meurig, 218
 Pyrenees, 300, 325
 Quantovic, 125
 Quat, 180
 Quatford, 180
 Quebec, 19
 Queenborough, 201
 Queenhithe, 183
 Queensberry, 326
 Queen's County, 6
 Querqueville, 228
 Quiberon, 153
 Quillebeuf, 124
 Quinsan, 327
 Qurittebeuf, 124
 Raby, 116
 Radeburg, 225
 Radegast, 225
 Radegosz, 225
 Radensdorf, 225
 Radibor, 225
 Radisch, 225
 Rainesbarrow, 116
 Raithby, 111
 Raleigh, 14
 Raleigh Island, 14
 Rampholme, 115
 Ramsey, 218, 237
 Ramsgate, 168, 331
 Ranadale, 116
 Rapidan, 20
 Rappahanock, 13, 25
 Rasacarami, 66
 Ras el Tafil, 67
 Rasenna, 35
 Radicalbo, 66
 Rasicanzir, 66
 Rasicornio, 66
 Ratby, 323
 Ratcliffe, 323
 Rathay River, 216
 Rathboyne, 334
 Rathlin, 334
 Ratsenwinden, 31
 Ray River, 138
 Rea River, 137
 Reading, 162, 334
 Recken Dyke, 171
 Reculvers, 91
 Redriff, 183
 Redruth, 223
 Red Sea, 264, 323
 Regalmuto, 66
 Rega River, 138
 Regen River, 138, 330
 Reichenhall, 252
 Reigate, 168, 327, 331
 Reikjavik, 249
 Rendlesham, 211
 Repps, 110
 Repulse Bay, 25
 Resuliana, 66
 Retford, 321
 Return Reef, 25
 Revesby, 111
 Reykholt, 242
 Rey River, 137
 Rha River, 138
 Rhea River, 138
 Rhee River, 138
 Rheygium, 323
 Rheims, 58
 Rheinmagen, 155
 Rheinzabern, 275
 Rhind, 137
 Rhine River, 138
 Rhin River, 138
 Rhoda, Gulf of, 30
 Rhotta, 35
 Rhone River, 139
 Ribblechester, 149
 Richardton, 128
 Rickenton, 118
 Rien, 137
 Rievaulx, 127
 Ringwood, 49
 Rimmore, 137
 Rims, 137
 Rio Colorado, 323
 Rio de la Plata, 320
 Rio Grande, 317
 Rio Madeira, 322
 Rio Negro, 321
 Robeston, 118
 Rockbeer, 119
 Rockbert, 119
 Rockingham, 98
 Rodenditmal, 198
 Rodges, 225
 Rodney, 238, 321
 Roachampton, 320
 Roe River, 138

- Rogeston, 113
 Rolandseck, 270
 Rollesby, 110
 Romagna, 49
 Romania, 49
 Roman Stones, 206
 Rome, 37, 49
 Romford, 167
 Romney, 131
 Romney Marsh, 237
 Romney, New, 237
 Romney, Old, 237
 Roma, 330
 Ronaldsa, 113
 Ronaldsay, 115
 Ronsegno, 98
 Roodey, 239
 Roosevelt, 21
 Rorup, 333
 Rosa, Monte, 150
 Rosatsch, 150
 Roscommon, 150
 Rosduy, 150
 Roseboom, 21
 Roseg, 150
 Rosendale, 21
 Rosneath, 150, 327
 Rosenau, 150
 Roslin, 144, 150
 Ross, 150, 327
 Rossal, 331
 Rossberg, 150, 327
 Rostrenan, 150
 Rotha River, 116
 Rotherhithe, 188
 Rothwell Haigh, 81
 Rotterdam, 335
 Rouen, 58, 155, 285
 Roum, 49
 Roumella, 49
 Roundhay, 333
 Rousillon, 261
 Routot, 123
 Row Tor, 150
 Roxburgh, 150
 Roy River, 138
 Rosas, 30
 Rubicon, 309
 Rudge, 327
 Rue River, 138
 Rugby, 104, 323
 Rugeley, 237
 Rugen Island, 48
 Runjetzgühr, 215
 Runnimede, 196
 Rushmore, 197
 Rusholme, 321, 331
 Russe River, 56
 Rusucurum, 69
 Rutchester, 172
 Rutland, 323
 Rye River, 137
 Ryknield Street, 167
 Rynd, 137
 Ryson Garth, 92
 Rysum, 332
 Saala River, 252
 Sachsenhausen, 181
 Saffron Walden, 321
 St. Agnes, 110, 268
 St. Albans Head, 268
 St. Albans, 233
 St. Andrew Undershaft, 191
 St. Angelo, 232
 St. Augustine, 10
 St. Bees, 230
 St. Bride's Stack, 117
 St. Brieux, 231
 St. Charles, 19
 St. Clair, Lac, 19
 St. Cloud, 231
 St. Denis, 233
 St. Domingo, 258
 St. Edmund's Bury, 232
 St. Edmund's Dyke, 171
 St. Gallen, 231
 St. Goez, 231, 268
 St. Helena, 10
 St. Heliers, 232
 St. Igny, 268
 St. Ives, 231
 St. Kenelm's Well, 230
 St. Kitts, 10
 St. Lawrence, 11
 St. Louis, 19
 St. Malo, 231
 St. Mary Overy, 185
 St. Maria Potenza, 322
 St. Mary Somerset, 188
 St. Mary's Gate, 168
 St. Michael's Mount, 64
 St. Neot's, 231
 St. Omer, 231
 St. Oreste, 268
 St. Osyth, 232
 St. Petersburgh, 215
 St. Pierre sur le Digue, 241
 St. Ubes, 268
 St. Victoire, 202
 Sala River, 252
 Saldanha Bay, 23
 Salem, 11, 28
 Sale River, 232
 Salisbury, 259
 Salmonby, 111
 Salop, 49, 259
 Saltaire, 330
 Salt Creek, 330
 Salza, 252
 Salzburg, 252
 Samaden, 75
 Samarcand, 213
 Samo, 257
 Samos, 61, 325
 Samothrace, 61
 Santa, 113
 Sandbach, 106, 320
 Sandgate, 168
 Sandhurst, 320
 Sandoe, 114
 Sandrup, 105
 Sandsting, 199
 Sandwich, 108, 120, 236, 320,
 332
 Sandwich Islands, 25
 Sandwich Land, 25
 Sandwick, 174, 115
 Sandwick Bay, 113, 115
 Sanguinetto, 202
 Sanifera, 63
 Sannat, 67
 San Salvador, 8
 San Sebastian, 9
 Santa Cruz, 9
 Santander, 233
 Santarem, 233
 Santiago de Compostella,
 233
 Santorin, 322
 Sarne, 324
 Sarn Helen, 322
 Sarnow, 324
 Sarn yr Afrange, 251
 Sarrat, 168
 Sart, 237
 Sarum, 149, 259
 Sassenberg, 181
 Sassetot, 93, 181
 Satterleigh, 218
 Satterthwaite, 218
 Saturnia, 257
 Sauterne, 261
 Saverne, 175
 Savoy, The, 189
 Sawting, 199
 Saxaford, 224
 Saxby, 179
 Saxony, 48
 Scale How, 116
 Scalenghe, 98
 Scaletta, 75
 Scalloway, 200, 333
 Scandereroon, 214
 Scarano, 125
 Scarborough, 81, 108, 327
 Scarness, 116, 125
 Schaffhausen, 333
 Schauiswitz, 225
 Schluderns, 35
 Schnekoppe, 345
 Schöllnach, 250
 Schreckhorn, 325, 327
 Schwarzwald, 329
 Schwerin, 320

- Schwyz, 49, 181
 Scinde, 320
 Scio, 321
 Scor Hill, 119
 Scotland, 47, 188
 Scotland, 237
 Scots Pits, 204
 Scotthorpe, 179
 Scratch Meal Scar, 222
 Scratta Wood, 222
 Scrivelsby, 111
 Scrotesby, 210
 Scythopolis, 181
 Seacoal Lane, 187
 Seaford, 120, 238
 Seal Chart, 229
 Sealkote, 334
 Seaton, 149
 Seattoller, 332
 Seckington, 260
 Sedan, 293
 Sedgely, 321
 Sedlitz, 332
 Segodunum, 148
 Seiditz, 267
 Selby, 104, 250
 Selefkieb, 214
 Scienti, 61
 Seleucia, 214
 Selimus, 61
 Seling, 85
 Selsey, 235, 320
 Senlac, 204
 Seringapatam, 225, 334
 Sermon Lane, 190
 Serpentine, 187
 Servianika, 181
 Seton, 228
 Sevenoaks, 319, 321
 Sevilla, 63
 Sewardstone, 210
 Shahjahanpore, 215
 Shara-gol, 330
 Sharpenhooknoll, 141
 Shawbury, 321
 Shaws, The, 268
 Sheerness, 109, 125, 327
 Sheffield, 329
 Shellness, 109
 Shepody Mountain, 363
 Sheppey, 330
 Shepreth, 330
 Sheringham, 84
 Shilton, 211
 Shilvington, 84
 Shimburness, 116
 Shipton, 320
 Shireywich, 108
 Shoeburyness, 109
 Shoreditch, 188
 Shotover Hill, 267
 Shottington, 79
 Shotwick, 117
 Shrewsbury, 259, 321
 Sicily, 323
 Sidon, 2, 5, 60, 257
 Siebenbürgen, 33, 319
 Siegesberg, 204
 Sienna, 257, 287
 Sierra Leone, 9
 Sierra Morena, 324
 Sierra Nevada, 4, 325, 327
 Sierra Vermeja, 324
 Signtuna, 79
 Silberhorn, 325
 Silbury, 224
 Silly Wreay, 267
 Siluria, 159
 Silver Hill, 118
 Silverholm, 115
 Silver How, 116, 327
 Simco Lake, 26
 Sina, 50
 Sinai, Mount, 282
 Siade, 53
 Singapore, 324
 Sion, 58, 148, 325
 Sise Lane, 273
 Siistrant, 35
 Sitten, 58, 148
 Siub-Ling, 325
 Skagi, Cape, 244
 Skalholt, 244
 Skerries Water, 116
 Skelding, 84
 Skelmergate, 168
 Skerki Rocks, 125
 Skeroor, 113
 Skerpoint, 117
 Skerries, The, 108, 117, 119,
 121
 Skerrow, Loch, 113
 Skerryback, 117
 Skerryford, 117
 Skerryvore, 108
 Skillington, 98
 Skim, 261
 Skogarion, 244, 330
 Skogcott, 244
 Skokholm Island, 117, 118
 Skomer, 118
 Skrattaskar, 222
 Skyro, 257
 Slaughter, 205
 Slaughterford, 203, 204
 Slevy Beg, 327
 Smerwick, 120
 Smithfield, Virginia, 17
 Smith's Isles, 17
 Smith's Sound, 15, 26
 Snæfells, Iceland, 4, 325
 Snæfell, Isle of Man, 4, 325
 Snailbatch, 320
 Sneffell, 115, 325
 Sneedhatten, 4, 325
 Sneekoppe, 4, 325
 Snesuw Bergen, 4, 325
 Snoddon, 4, 325
 Snow Hill, 273
 Snows, The, 267
 Soar River, 143
 Society Islands, 25
 Soderick, 115
 Sodor, 114
 Sollentuna, 79
 Solothurn, 134
 Solway, 49, 58, 137
 Somerset, 47
 Somers Islands, 22
 Sommersby, 111
 Soracte, 268
 Soudan, 53
 Southfleet, 184
 Spa, 287
 Spain, 60, 62
 Spaniola, 75
 Sparsholt, 329
 Sparta, 56
 Sparti, 257
 Speen, 166
 Spengay, 328
 Spitalfields, 186, 188
 Spithead, 326
 Spitzbergen, 326
 Spuyten Duyvel, 21
 Staatsburg, 21
 Stack Island, 117
 Stack, North, 117
 Stack Rocks, 117
 Stack, South, 117
 Stackpole Head, 117
 Staffa, 108, 320
 Stafford, 162, 169
 Staines, 335
 Stake, 116
 Stamboul, 263
 Standard Hill, 204
 Stanford, 169
 Stanko, 263
 Stanton, 335
 Stapleford, 169
 Stapleford Abbotts, 222
 Stappen, 320
 Stargard, 313
 Start Island, 240
 Starwitz, 218
 Staten Island, 21
 Steepavat, 124
 Steephholm, 128
 Stepney, 183, 260, 273
 Steyermark, 177
 Sticklinch, 238
 Sticks, The, 116
 Stockbridge, 170
 Stockholm, 108, 322
 Stoke-Mandeville, 127

- Stoke-Pisuu, 117
 Stokesby, 110
 Stolac, 36
 Stolviizza, 36
 Stomaire, 330
 Stonegate, 168
 Stone Street, 167
 Stoey Stratford, 167
 Store River, 134
 Storms, Cape of, 23
 Stor River, 134
 Stortford, 169
 Stourmouth, 236
 Stour River, 134
 Stowmarket, 254
 Straightgate, 119
 Strand, The, 183
 Strangford, 167, 180
 Stratford, 167, 317, 332
 Stratford-le-Bow, 169
 Stratford-on-Avon, 169
 Strathclyde, 328
 Stratherne, 328
 Strath-helmsdale, 113
 Stratton, 167
 Streatham, 167
 Streatley, 167
 Streets of London, 183
 Streetford, 167
 Streton, 167, 317, 332
 Stronsa, 113
 Strumble Head, 117
 Studda, 118
 Studland, 240, 323
 Stura River, 134
 Sturminster, 233
 Stuyvesant, 21
 Suabia, 48, 99
 Sudbury, 317
 Sudley, 317
 Sudreyjar, 114
 Sueveghem, 183
 Suffolk, 179, 317
 Sulby, 115
 Sulchi, 61
 Sully, 117
 Superior, Lake, 19
 Sür, 257
 Surrey, 179, 317
 Susquehanna, 13
 Sussex, 179, 317
 Sutherland, 50, 113, 317
 Swabia, 48, 99
 Swale River, 145
 Swanage, 120, 260
 Swan River, 321
 Swanthorpe, 120
 Swanwick, 120
 Swashings, The, 268
 Sweden, 79, 101
 Swedenborg, 20, 30
 Swindon, 320
 Swingfield, 320
 Switzerland, 49
 Sybaris, 61, 304
 Sydsey, 26
 Syria, 57
 Tabm, 62
 Table Mountain, 323
 Tacarata, 62
 Tachbury, 148
 Tadmor, 2, 257, 321
 Tagara, 62
 Tagarata, 62
 Tagus, 63
 Tain, 199
 Ta Loch, 144
 Tainar River, 144
 Tame River, 144
 Tamworth, 80, 333
 Tancarville, 105
 Tankerton, 128
 Tarasp, 75
 Tarifa, 68, 213, 303
 Tarik, Mountain of, 63
 Tarragona, 63
 Tarsus, 61
 Tasmania, 24
 Taurus, 150
 Tave River, 144
 Tavistock, 322
 Tavy River, 144
 Taw River, 144
 Tay River, 144
 Teane River, 139
 Tees River, 145
 Teign River, 139
 Telliboden, 73
 Tema River, 144
 Teme River, 144
 Tempe, 323
 Temple, 189
 Temple Chelsing, 234
 Temple Dinsley, 234
 Temple Roydon, 234
 Tempsa, 62
 Tenby, 118
 Tenedos, 257
 Tenterden, 245, 322
 Terceira, 319
 Terhoulde, 123
 Ternengo, 98
 Terregles, 234
 Tête Blanche, 4
 Tew Dunse, 212
 Tewesley, 218
 Tew, Great, 218
 Tewin, 218
 Teyu River, 139
 Thamer River, 125, 144
 Thanet, 91
 Thapus, 62
 Thaso, 257
 Thaxted, 136, 263
 Thera, 322
 Thermopylae, 319
 Theroude, 125
 Thimbleby, 201
 Thinganes, 199
 Thingmuli, 199
 Thingore, 199
 Thingskaler, 199
 Thingvellir, 199
 Thingwall, 117, 199
 Thistleworth, 263
 Thoby, 109
 Thomaston, 118
 Thong Castle, 269
 Thong Castor, 269
 Thorigny, 210
 Thorington, 84
 Thorney, 238, 321
 Thorney Island, 236
 Thornton, 128
 Thornton, 117
 Thorp, 119
 Thorpe, 110, 120
 Thorpe, East, 110
 Thorpe le Soken, 110
 Thorrington, 84
 Thorshavn, 114
 Thrace, 55
 Thun, 148
 Thunderhill, 219
 Thundersfield, 219
 Thundersleigh, 219
 Thundort, 148
 Thundridge, 219
 Thurleigh, 219
 Thurlow, 210
 Thurning, 98
 Thur River, 133
 Thurr River, 134
 Thursby, 219
 Thurscross, 219
 Thursfield, 219
 Thursford, 219
 Thursleton, 110, 208, 219
 Thursley, 219
 Thurso, 113, 219
 Thurstable, 219
 Thurstan, 118
 Thurstanon, 117
 Thurston, 219
 Thwing, 200
 Tian River, 139
 Tibbs Row, 273
 Tiberias, 215
 Tierra del Fuego, 312
 Tilisuma, 35
 Tingewick, 200
 Tingrith, 200
 Tingshogen, 19
 Tingwall, 199

- Tinsley, 200
 Tinwald Hill, 199
 Tinwell, 200
 Tlascala, 13
 Tobago, 281
 Todburn, 320
 Todfield, 320
 Todinchthum, 79
 Toft, 211
 Tokay, 282
 Toledo, 64, 288
 Toller Fratrum, 233
 Tom Gedwick Mountain, 268
 Tong River, 139
 Tonengo, 98
 Tong, 180
 Tonley Street, 264, 273
 Tooter Hill, 221
 Toot Hill, 221
 Toplitz, 321
 Tor, 150
 Torbay, 150
 Torcegno, 93
 Torkington, 93
 Torness, 219
 Torre River, 134
 Torres Straits, 22
 Torres Vedras, 318
 Tortuga, 321
 Tot Hill, 221
 Totness, 119, 333
 Toulouse, 58, 326
 Tournay, 264
 Tournebise, 124
 Tours, 58
 Tourville, 123
 Tower Hill, 183
 Trachonitis, 55
 Traeth Mawr, 328
 Trafalgar, 371, 335
 Tralee, 331
 Transylvania, 31, 318
 Trapani, 220, 323
 Trebbia, 153
 Trebizonde, 323
 Treborough, 152
 Treborth, 152
 Treboun, 152
 Trebus, 322
 Tredegar, 332
 Tre-ewan, 152
 Trefonen, 152
 Tregallou, 152
 Treglia, 153
 Trehorn, 153
 Trenanor, 154
 Tresso, 153
 Tretire, 152
 Treton, 154
 Tretown, 152
 Treschan, 152
 Treveno, 152
 Tréves, 48, 58, 152, 332
 Trevi, 152
 Trevill, 152
 Trewen, 152
 Tricassio, 152
 Trient, 153
 Trieste, 153
 Tring, 81
 Trinidad, 10
 Triss, 35
 Tripe Court, 273
 Tripoli, 5, 263, 266, 319
 Trivento, 154
 Troudhjem, 201
 Trotternish, 114
 Trotterscliffe, 261
 Trougham, 248
 Troyes, 58, 152
 Trump Street, 190
 Truxillo, 215, 204
 Tschar, 35
 Tübingen, 334
 Tucking Mill, 119
 Tuilleries, 156, 309
 Tulloch Street, 204
 Tunbridge, 170
 Tuna, 159
 Turdetani, 159
 Turhulme, 125
 Turia River, 134
 Turiaso, 159
 Turiga, 159
 Turn, 48, 58
 Turkey, 48
 Turnagain Point, 23
 Tursdale, 219
 Tuscany, 35
 Tussia, 35
 Tyburn, 187, 330
 Tydd, 240
 Ty Ddewi, 230
 Tyne River, 139
 Tynet River, 139
 Tynwald Hill, 203
 Tyre, 5, 60
 Tyrol, 55, 150
 Tyrrell's Ford, 205
 Ucheltree, 164
 Uchiltre, 152
 Uckfield, 245
 Ufford, 211
 Uggmure, 136
 Uig, 214
 Ukermaur, 177
 Ukraine, 177
 Ulrome, 92
 Ullshorpe, 316
 Ulster, 121, 322
 Ulverstone, 116
 Umbria, 287
 United States, 37
 Umliaster, 233
 Upton, 318
 Ural Mountains, 325
 Urbiaca, 159
 Urbina, 159
 Uria, 159, 160
 Uruguay River, 281
 Use River, 136
 Usk River, 135
 Utica, 61, 62
 Utrecht, 263
 Uxbridge, 170
 Vargoe, 114
 Val de Nant, 142, 154
 Valdengo, 98
 Val de Peas, 282
 Valenciennes, 215, 221
 Valencia, 322
 Valletta, 213
 Valparaiso, 322
 Vancouver's Island, 25
 Van Diemen's Land, 24
 Vanduaria, 92
 Vannes, 52, 154
 Varengefjord, 126
 Varengeville, 126
 Varengo, 98
 Vatternish, 114
 Vels, 35
 Veithurns, 35
 Venetia, 52, 154
 Venezuela, 321
 Venloo, 320
 Vera Cruz, 9
 Verbosc, 123
 Verde, Cape, 323
 Verdun, 149
 Vermoot, 19, 324
 Verurium, 159
 Vespasian's Camp, 212
 Vesuvius, 243, 322
 Veray, 281
 Via Flandrica, 118
 Vicenza, 322
 Vico, 225
 Victoria, 215
 Vigo, 107, 125
 Villanders, 35
 Villeneuve, 242, 318
 Vindelicia, 52
 Vineyard, The, 250
 Vinland, 8
 Virgin Isles, 10
 Virginia, 6, 13
 Vitteleur, 124
 Vitoriosa, 213, 322
 Vogar, 118

- Volaterra, 257
 Volhynia, 55
 Voorbourg, 263
 Wadhurst, 245
 Wadley, 218
 Wafer Inlet, 24
 Walbrook, 187
 Walcheren, 43
 Walden, 229
 Walderswick, 220
 Waldingfield, 98
 Wales, 43
 Wallabout Bay, 21
 Wallachia, 43
 Wallenses, 43
 Wallenstadt, 43
 Wallentuna, 79
 Wallis, 43
 Wallingford, 169
 Wallisend, 272
 Walmgate, 168
 Walpole, 240
 Walsall, 333
 Walsoken, 240
 Walterton, 218
 Waltham, 329
 Walton, 120, 240
 Walton-on-the-Naze, 220
 Walworth, 80
 Wambrook, 218
 Wamden, 218
 Wampool, 218
 Wanborough, 218
 Wandersup, 333
 Wandlesbury, 180
 Wandsworth, 80
 Wansbeckwater, 143
 Wanadyke, 171, 218, 335
 Wanford, 218
 Wanley, 218
 Wanstead, 218
 Wanstrow, 218
 Wanthwaite, 219
 Warcop, 329
 Warcopice, 206
 Wardlaw, 175
 Wardykes, 206
 Ware, 205
 War Lane, 204
 Warminster, 233
 Warmlow, 211
 Warnborough, 211
 Warrington, 85, 98, 226
 Warwick, 108
 Warwickshire, 179
 Washburn, 141
 Wash, The, 136
 Wasowett, 332
 Waterbeach, 240
 Waterford, 107, 220, 267
 Waterloo, 329
 Waters Tor, 219
 Watervliet, 21
 Watwick, 217
 Watling Street, 167
 Wavertree, 152
 Wayland Smith, 221
 Weald, The, 244
 Wedesley, 219
 Wednesbury, 218
 Wednesday, 218
 Wednesham, 219
 Wednesborough, 219
 Weighlogue, 224
 Weighton, 224, 226
 Weinhorn, 4, 375
 Weissmies, 4, 325
 Weland's Forge, 221
 Welbeck, 320
 Welland River, 320
 Wellington, 26, 83
 Well Street, 244
 Wembury, 218
 Wendel Hill, 180
 Wenden, 31
 Wendhausen, 31
 Wendischhain, 31
 Wendlebury, 180
 Wendon, 219
 Wendover, 31
 Werra, 320
 Werrington, 85
 Weschnitz River, 31
 Weser River, 318
 Weساک, 324
 Wessex, 179, 317
 Westbourne, 287
 Westgate, 168
 Westhatch, 335
 Westholme, 238
 West Indies, 57, 273
 Westmann Isles, 181
 Westminster, 233, 335
 Westmorland, 317
 Westouzyland, 238
 Westphalia, 35, 318
 Westra, 213
 Westrup, 105
 West-Øerne, 79
 Westvoe, 114
 Westerhorn, 325, 327
 Wexford, 107, 220
 Weybridge, 170, 332
 Wey River, 137
 Whiby, 204, 217
 Whiteford, 127
 Whitefriars, 219
 Whitehall, 219
 Whitehorse Hill, 221
 Whiteness, 109
 White Sea, 323
 Whitney, 235
 Whitland, 128
 Wick, 207, 223, 220
 Wickham, 108
 Wickham Market, 255
 Wickhaven, 117
 Wicklow, 108, 220
 Wick Rock, 119
 Wieck, 332
 Wieringerwaard, 226
 Wiesenfeld, 230
 Wiesnsteig, 230
 Wight, Isle of, 48, 202, 265
 Wigthorpe, 224
 Wilhelmsbad, 216
 Wilksby, 221
 Williamstown, 118
 Wilnpach, 264
 Wilstrop, 205
 Wiltsshire, 47
 Wimille, 88
 Winchelsea, 237
 Winchester, 154, 162, 228, 334
 Windheim, 31
 Windischbuch, 31
 Windischgrätz, 31
 Windle, 88, 180
 Windleden, 180
 Windlesham, 180
 Windsor, 331
 Wingleton, 29
 Winnal, 250
 Winnenden, 31
 Winnipeg, Lake, 317
 Winnipegosis, 317
 Winsborough, 218
 Winsted, 248
 Winter Harbour, 27
 Winterthur, 134, 266
 Wisbeach, 176, 240
 Wisborow Hill, 218
 Wishy, 224
 Wisconsin, 13
 Wiskin, 136, 240
 Wisk River, 136
 Wissan, 241
 Wistman's Wood, 197
 Wiza River, 116
 Weden Hill, 218
 Woking, 83, 84
 Wolds, The, 91, 246
 Wolferlow, 250
 Wolga, 317
 Wollan, 320
 Wolsingham, 84
 Wolvesey, 250
 Womersh, 216
 Wonston, 218
 Woodhatch, 106
 Woodbridge, 218
 Woodford, 169
 Woodmax, 254
 Woodnesborough, 228

- | | | |
|-------------------------|------------------------|--------------------|
| Woolsingham, 84 | Xanthus, 323 | Yorkshire, 42 |
| Woolwich, 109 | Xeres, 212 | Yverdun, 148 |
| Wootton, 248 | Xeuchia, 67 | Yvetot, 123, 333 |
| Worcester, 46, 49, 264 | | |
| Worcestershire, 179 | | |
| Worms, 155 | Yafa, 257 | Zab River, 132 |
| Worm's Head, 137 | Yair River, 143 | Zancle, 323 |
| Wormegay, 328 | Yarcombe, 151 | Zaragoza, 214, 264 |
| Wormwood Street, 184 | Yare River, 131, 142 | Zabbey, 67 |
| Wrabness, 105, 106, 327 | Yarrow River, 131, 145 | Zebboim, 320 |
| Wrath Cape, 267 | Yaxley, 249 | Zeitz, 275 |
| Wrenside, 116 | Yellow Sea, 323 | Zerbruggen, 318 |
| Wrey River, 138 | Venikale, 66 | Zermatt, 155, 318 |
| Wroxeter, 150, 174 | Yes Tor, 150 | Zershell, 214 |
| Wyborg, 224 | Yays Fach, 239 | Ziebec, 36 |
| Wych Street, 188 | Yays Fawr, 239 | Zol, 215 |
| Wycombe, 151, 328 | Yays Gwertheryn, 239 | Zuglio, 215, 264 |
| Wydale, 224 | Yays Hir, 239 | Zürich, 49, 134 |
| Wye River, 137 | Yonker's Island, 21 | Zuyder Zee, 318 |
| Wyk, 125 | York, 162, 260 | Zweibrücken, 319 |
| Wyke, 108 | York River, 261 | Zwettitz, 225 |
| Wyng River, 135 | | Zyet, 66 |

INDEX II.

MATTERS.

*** *Prefixes, suffixes, and roots are distinguished by the absence of an initial capital. English words whose etymology is explained or illustrated are printed in italics.*

- u, suffix, 108, 113, 115, 330
- zayn, Arabic prefix, 67
- aber, Celtic word, 163, 332
- ac, Celtic suffix, 328, 334
- Achatans, The, 57
- acre, 329
- acum, 263
- Adjectival components of local names, 317
—325
- Adjectival element of local names, 316
- Æolians, The, 57
- afon, river-root, 131—133
- Agate*, 287
- Age, relative, adjectival components denoting, 318
- agh, 328
- Agriculture, Celtic, terms of, 107; condition of, in Saxon England, 250
- ain, Arabic prefix, 67, 74, 331
- Alabaster*, 286
- Alaas in Switzerland, 35
- al, 41
- al, Arabic article, 70
- Alchemy*, 51
- Alemanni, The, 41
- Alexander the Great, cities named after, 213
- Alexandrine verse*, 307
- Aliens, names in London from, 190
- Al Jezirah (Mesopotamia), 68
- Allemands, The, 41
- all—white, river-root, 143
- Alps, Arabs in, 72—76; ethnology of, 34—36
- alt, Welsh, 327
- Amalekites, 51
- America, colonization of, 7; discovery of, by the Northmen, 8; names of, 8, 313; early history of, 28, 29; mistake in naming it, 8, 273. *See* United States.
- American names, 28
- Amerigo Vespucci, 8, 273
- Ammonia*, 287
- Amorites, The, 55
- an, suffix, 39
- Analogy necessary in Onomatology, 312, 313
- Angel* (coin), 298
- Angles, The, 47, 54: Angles and Danes, 110
- Anglo-Norman nobles in Scotland, 127
- Anglo-Saxons, 27—100: connexion with the Swedes, 79; settlements in France, 87—90; our ignorance of the mythology of, 217; places named from deities of, 218. *See* Saxons.
- Animals, extinct, 250; places named from, 320; derivation of names of, 284
- Annual*, 323
- Apollo, places named from, 226
- Appassionata*, 305
- Apple-trees, places in England named from, 249
- ar, Celtic preposition, 318
- ar—to plough, 44, 46
- ar, river-root, 244
- Arable*, 45
- Arabs, 31, 65—76; in Switzerland, 35, 73—76; Italy, 65—67; Malta, 67; Isle of Pantelleria, 68; Spain and Portugal, 68—71; France, 71; Alps, 73—76. proofs of science and ingenuity of, 281
- Arcadian*, 204
- Arcadians, The, 25
- Arches, *Court of*, 308
- Arctic explorations, 14—16, 25
- ard, Celtic prefix, 130, 326
- Argives, The, 50
- Armoricans dialect, The, 130
- Arms*, 45

- Army*, 45
Aroma, 45
Artesian wells, 294
 Articles, incorporation of, with local names, 263
Artillery, 154
 Artois, names in, 87 : Saxon patronymics in, 89
 Aryans, The, 45
Assassin, 305
 Assemblies, popular, names derived from sites of, 196
 ath, 331
 Atrebates, The, 48
Attic (room), 291
Attic salt, 305
 attuna, 62
 auch, 328
 Augustus, names from, 234, 264
 Aurochs, The, in Germany, 250
 Australia, Dutch discovery of, 24
 ava, 177
 Avars, The, 55
 Avites, The, 55
 Ayon, a Celtic river-name, 131—133, 330
 ay, suffix, 168, 263, 330

 Baal or Bel, 63, 220, 225
Babel, 308
 Badger, The, places in England named from, 250
 Baffin's adventures, 15
Bail, 184
Bailiff, 184
Baili, 184
Bairn, 46
Baize, 293
 Balder, names derived from, 220
 hal, halla, bally, Gadhelic root, 78, 164, 165, 184, 332
 balm, 327
 ban—white, river root, 143
Bard, 285
 barbar, 42
Barbarian, 42, 54, 271
Barbican, 114
Baron, 46
 barrow, suffix, 81, 326, 333
 Basques, The, 40, 56
 batch, root, 106
 Battles, sites of, 5, 200—206
Basudekin, 288
 Bayeux, Saxon settlement near, 92
Bayonet, 294
 Bayonne, Norse name near, 125
Baywall, 180
 Beacon Hills, origin of, 233
 Beaver, The, vestiges of, 257, 300
 bec or beck, root, 106, 125, 124, 326, 330
Bedlam, 309
 Bedouins, 36
 beer, 331
 Behring's explorations, 24
 bekr, root, 124
 beled, 328
 Belge, a Celtic tribe, 30, 90
 Belgium, Norse name in, 125
 Belocho, 43
 ben, Gadhelic root, 147, 316
 beni, Arabic patronymic prefix, 71, 83, 334
 bera, suffix, 104
 berg, 81, 326
Berline, 293
 Bermudas, The, discovery of, 22
 Berlina, The, Moorish colony in the valleys of, 76
Bernese, 293
 beth, 333
Better, 55, 324
Bigot, 293
Billinggate, 308
 bir, Arabic prefix, 67, 331
 Biscayans, The, 56
 Bishops' residences, names in London from, 192
Black, 55, 324
 Black men, 53
 blair, 328
Blarney, 306
Blatch, 324
Blank, 324
Blankerium, 295
 bluff, 327
 Boar, The wild, places named from, 230, 320
Boldy, 296
 bod, Celtic, 153, 132
Sebastian, 304
 boer, root, 104, 119, 124
 boruf, suffix, 124, 332
Bogie, 223
Bogut, 293
 Bohemian language, its decadence, 31
 Boi, The, 46, 48, 53
 Bohivar, 50
Boonet, 293
Booth, 104
 bor, 329
 Border-lands or marches, their influence on names, 176
 bora, 330
 borough, suffix, 81, 326, 333
 bosc, 125
Bosk, 306
Bethie, 104
 bottle, 322
Bougu, 294
 Boulogne, Saxon colony near, 87—89
 Boundaries, names denoting, 176, 335
Bowie-knife, 295
Brag, 223
Brazz, 296
 Brasil, The, Portuguese discoveries in, 13 : origin of the name, 179

- Brazil and Brazil wood*, 279
bre, Celtic, 327
Brezouec dialect, The, 130
Bridges, local names derived from, 169, 331;
 and from their deficiency, 170; the art
 of building them unknown to the Saxons,
 169; known to the Celts, 170
Brig, 305
Brigand, 305
Brigantia, 305
Britain, name of, 38, 39; its Euskarian
 origin, 64. *See England*.
brith, 53
British chiefs, their names conserved in
 local names, 211
bro, root, 39, 328
brook, 330
Brooks in London, streets named from,
 186
brook, suffix, 81, 333
brym, Celtic root, 146, 327
Buckminster, 279
buda, 312
bus, suffix, 104, 124
buf, suffix, 124
Bunkum, 306
burgh, suffix, 81, 172, 333
Burgher, 46
Burgonet, 294
Burgundians, The, 56
Burial-places of saints, 232
Burking, 295
Burlesque, 301
burn, 330
bury, suffix, 81; denoting fortified camps,
 172, 333
bus, suffix, 332
by or byt, root, 104, 107—112, 115, 219,
 223, 332
By-lane, 104
Byzant, 295
- Caen*, Saxon settlement near, 92—94
caer, or *car*, Welsh word, 173, 334
Caesar, Julius, local names from, 215, 264
Cagot, 300
cal, Arabic prefix, 67
Caledonians, The, 56
Calibre, 294
Calice, 288
cam, river-root, 145
Cambric, 290
Cambridgeshire fens, changes in, 240
camp, Anglo-Saxon word, 266
Campanile, 294
Camps, ancient, local names derived from,
 173, 295; indicated by suffix "bury," 172
Canaanites, The, 55
Canaanitish names in Palestine, 21; wor-
 ship, traces of, in the Old Testament, 235
Canada, transformation of names in, 267
Candy sugar, 280
Cannibal, 305
Canter, 307
Café and Café, 234
Café Wine, 281
Carabine, 294
Carausius, 90, 92
Caravans, 280
Carp, 286
carick, Gadhelic root, 150, 326
Carromade, 294
cariba, Phoenician root, 62, 333
Carthage, Tyrian colony of, 62, 63
Carthaginians in Spain, 63; in Britain, 64
caster, meaning in local names, 173, 334;
 value as a test-word, 273
Castile, indicative of a border kingdom,
 176
Caucasus, ethnology of, 34
Causativeness, changes arising from, 265
cefn, Cymric root, names containing it, 146,
 327
Celts, The, traced by local names, 3, 42,
 43, 129—165; agriculture of, 107; lan-
 guage of, 129, 160; divided into two
 great branches, 129; once the dominant
 race of Europe, 130; traces of, in Swi-
 terland, 34; Wales and Ireland, 75;
 Scotland, 153; in river-names, 120—145;
 in names of mountains and hills, 245; of
 strongholds, 148; of rocks and combes,
 150; of dwellings, 152; of valleys and
 plains, 153; their distribution in Europe
 and Galatia, 155; summary of the evi-
 dence, 157; their settlements in Ger-
 many, 157; in France, 157; in the Brit-
 ish Isles, 160; compared with the
 Saxons and Danes, 162; their connexion
 with bridge-building, 170; deities of,
 220; phonetic changes in names derived
 from, 266
cenm, Gadhelic root, 147, 326
Ceremony, 304
Chaffer, 253
Chalcedony, 286
Chalybeate, 287
Changes, phonetic, in local nomenclature,
 258; among unlettered nations, 259; in
 territorial surnames, 261; from convert-
 ing sounds into words, 261; from causa-
 tiveness, 265; from converting words
 into sounds, Celtic, 266; Anglo-Saxons
 and Norse, 266; French and Norman,
 267; in Canada, 267
Channel Islands, their village-names all
 derived from saints, 165
Chart, 253
Chapel, 234
Chapman, 253
Charlatan, 297
chart, 244, 329
Chartreuse, 283

- Chasnowo, 40
 Chatti, The, 43, 54
Chêne, 253
Check, 324
Chemistry, 53
Cherry, 276
 Cherusc, The, 54
 Cheshire, Norse colony in, 116
 Chess, origin of the terms in, 324
 chester, its meaning in local nomenclature, 173, 334; its value as a test-word, 173; generally found with a Celtic prefix, 173
Chestnut, 277
Chevaux de Frise, 294
Chêvre, 307
Chien rouge, 281
 China, name of, 50
 chipping, market-place, 254
 chlum, 377
Chocolate, 279
 Christianity, its early propagation in Britain, 226
 chy, 153
 Cimbri in Italy, 36
 Cities, names of regions, &c. derived from, 49; history of, perpetuated in street-names, 166; names of ancient tribes preserved in, 47
 Civilization, its history derived from local names, 6
Clan, 81
 Clans, Teutonic, 84, 85
Clarté, 281
 Classical authors, fanciful derivations of, 297
 Classic mythology, names from, 223
 Classification of Norse names, 122
 clere, suffix, 126, 333
 cloth, river-root, 145
Clog, 292
 clon, 323
 clough, 335
Coat, 293
 Coast men, 57
Cock, 324
Cocca, 279
 coed, Celtic word, 180, 246, 329
Coffee, 279
 Coins, etymology of their names, 297
 Colddharkbour, origin of the name, 374; its frequency on Roman roads, 171
 colonia, names derived from, 175
 Colonies, intrusive, 181; isolated, 28
 Colonies of the French, 5, 19; of the English, 19, 20; of the Dutch, 20; of the Spaniards, 21; disto in the Pacific, 22; Swedish, 20; of the Portuguese, 21; of the Germans in North Italy, 35, 76, 98; of the Phoenicians, 59; of the Moors in the valleys of the Alps, 72—76; of the Northmen, 121; in Pembrokeshire, 112; Cheshire, 116; of the Saxons in Gaul, 88, 94, 102
 Colonization of America, 7; German, in France, 94; Scandinavian, character of, 53
 Colour, adjectival compounds denoting, 323
 Columbus, local memorials of, 8, 9
 combe, English names containing, 151, 328
 Commerce, its influence on local names, 253
 Comparison of names in the Old World with those in the New, 26, 30, 313—315
 Compass, points of the, 94
 Component elements of local names, 131, 316; adjectival, 317; substantival, 306
 condate, 331
 Confederations of Teutonic invaders, 97
 Configuration, adjectival compounds denoting, 323
 Contraction, its influence on phonetic changes, 261
 Cook, Captain, discoveries of, 25
Coolie, 294
 cop, Saxon, 326; Celtic, 329
Copper, 286
 Cordillera, 327
Cordwainer, 289
Cornrake, 197
 Cornwall, Northmen in, 119; language of, 161; local names in, 152; derived from places of assembly, 197
 Corruptions from changing sounds into words, 261; from mistakes or misconceptions, 273; legends arising from, 269
Corsair, 305
 Comica, Phoenicians in, 61; Arabs, 67
 Cossacks, The, 54
 cote, Anglo-Saxon, 333
 coteba, 63
Couch, 293
 Counties of England, named from cities, 49; divided into hundreds, 127; into wapentakes, 127; ethnic names of, 179
 Countries named from cities, 49; from rulers and founders, 49, 50
 court, Anglo-Norman suffix, 126
 craig, Cymric, a rock, 150, 326
 Crane, The, places in England named from, 250
 cran, 150, 326
Cramat, 292
Crayon, 286
 creek, in American river-names, 21, 330
Crichton, 285
 Crete, conquest of, by the Dorians, 41
 Phoenician settlements in, 60, 61
Cretin, 300
 crick, 326
Croat, 297
 Croats, 55
Croft, 189
Cubic Coins, 296
Cumopus, 263

- Cherrants*, 278
cwm, Celtic root, 151, 328
Cymri, The, 39, 40, 47; their course traced by names of places, 155; settlements in Europe, 155, 156; immigration into Germany, 157; from North Italy, 157; settlements in England and Wales, 160; in Scotland, 163; limits there defined, 164
Cymric dialect, The, 130
Cypress, 280
- dagh, suffix, 327
 dale, suffix, 106, 113, 328
 dam, 335
Damask, 283
Damask rose, 278
Damson, 278
Danelagh, The, 111, 117, 200, 201
 Danes: London besieged by, 109, their settlement in the South-East of England, 109, 110; in Lincolnshire, 111; in Oxfordshire, 112; in Somersetshire, 119; in Devonshire, 119; in Dorsetshire, 120; in Hampshire, 120; in the South of England, 120, 121; in Ireland, 120, 121; in France, 93, 122—125; conflicts with them, 204—206
 Danish names, distribution of, 117, 122; compared with Saxon and Celtic names in England, 163
 Date of the first Teutonic settlements in England, 90—92
 Davis, John, his discoveries, 14
Delf mure, 291
Demijohn, 293
 den, Celto-Saxon root, 245, 329
 dent, 327
Derrick, 296
 Derwent, meaning of, 133
 Descriptive names, 3, 4, 323
Drane, 223
Deutsche, The, 41
 Devil, The, legends attaching to places named after, 222; "Old Nick" and "Old Scratch," 222
 Devizes, derivation of the name, 178
 Devonshire, the Danes in, 119; Scandinavian colony there, 200
Dexter, 51
 deyr, Arabic prefix, 67
 dhu—black, river-root, 143
 Dialect, Anglian, 110
Diaper, 290
Diet, 198
Dimity, 289
 dodd, 326
Doiley, 295
 dol, Celtic root, 106, 149, 328
Dollar, 298
 Don, river-name, 138; its probable significance, 138; its extensive prevalence, 139; suffix, 334
 dorf, 78, 333
 Dorians, The, 55
 Dorsetshire, Danes in, 120
Douane, 71
 dour, 133
Dragonhovert, 280
 Drake, Sir Francis, adventures of, 16
 drow, 329
Drugget, 293
 drum, prefix, 327
 drwg, Indian, 334
Ducat, 298
Duck (cloth), 290
Duke, 176
 Dumfriesshire, Northmen in, 115
 dun, Celtic root, names of fortresses containing, 148, 327, 334
Dun cow, The, legend of, 269
 Duplicate names of nations, 39
 dur or dwt, river-root, 133—135; its probable source, 138
 Dutch, colonies of, in North and South America, 20; their discoveries in the Eastern Ocean, 23; their discovery of Australia, 24; origin of the name, 41
 Dwellings, substantival components denoting, 87, 104, 152
 dwr, Welsh word for water, 133, 135, 173, 330
 Dykes, Saxon, account of, 171; names derived from, 171, 235
- ea, 109
Eagle (coin), 295
Earnest, 45
Earnings, 45
Earth, 45
Easter, 221
 Eastern mythology, names from, 223
 Eastern Ocean, Dutch discoveries in the, 23
 Edomites, The, 53
 Egil, names derived from, 222
 Elements of local names, 316
 Elizabethan era and its worthies, 13, 16
 Elk, places in Germany named from, 290
Elvez, 325
 Emperors of Rome, local names derived from, 214
 en, suffix, 101
 England, once Celtic, 31; the land of inclosures, 77; Carthaginians in, 64; date of Teutonic settlements in, 90—92; Normans in, 126—128; Norman-French names in, 126—128; Celtic river-names in, 132—145; Celtic roots in names of hills

- and fortresses of, 146—154; estimate of the Celtic element in, 160; the retrocession of the Celts in, 160; traces of its universal occupation by them, 161; comparison of the Celtic element in, with the Saxon and Norse, 165; Roman names in, rare, 166; examples of Roman constructive skill abundant, 167; names from sites of popular assemblies, 168; from Scandinavian "things," 169—201; from battle-fields, 202; its ethnic shire and village names, 179; names derived from conflicts with the Danes, 204—206; myths of its early history, 207; eponymic names derived from the Saxon Conquest, 209—211; from British traditions, 212; from the propagation of Christianity, 216; geological changes in, 235; forest districts, 244—247; its populousness in Saxon times tested by the hundreds, 248; evidence as to state of agriculture, 249; vineyards, 250; extinct animals, 250; iron mines and salt works, 251, 252; commerce, 253; Saxon patronymics in, identical with those in Artois, 88; patronymics in, and in Germany and France, 94, 97. *See* Britain.
- English Colonies in North America, 16, 19
- English onomatology, books necessary for, 312
- Eostre*, Saxon goddess, 221
- Epicure*, 296
- Epigram on Spencer and Sandwich, 295
- Eponymic names, examples of, 207
- Ermine*, 284
- Errant*, 45
- Erse dialect, The, 130, 160
- Esk, river-name, 135—137, 330
- Esquimaux, 49
- Essex, Danes in, 109, 199
- etan, suffix, 39
- Ethical terms from names of nations, 299
- Ethiopians, The, 53
- Ethnic names, 37—58; obscure origin of, 37; conserved in the names of cities, 48, 49; derived from geographical position, 50; from weapons, 54, 98; ethnic shire-names, 179; and village-names, 179
- Ethnographic names, 53, 54
- Ethnology, illustrated by local names, 4, 27—36; its connexion with hydrography, 32, 33
- Ethnology of Great Britain, 31, 161; of mountain districts, 33—36; of Switzerland, 34; of the Isle of Man, 165
- Etruscans in Switzerland, 35; in the Tyrol, 35
- Etymologists, their sources of error examined, 311
- Europe, 51; peopled from the East, 129
- Euscladunae, 40
- Euskarian race, traces of, 30, 34, 39, 64, 113, 129, 159; settlements in France, Spain, and Portugal, 158
- Excellence, or the reverse, names denoting, 322
- Exchequer Court, 324
- ey, suffix, 109, 113, 115, 236, 330
- Fabrics, textile, derivations of names of, 288
- Falernian wine*, 281
- Fallen*, 55
- faran, 166
- Fare and Farewell*, 106
- Farthing*, 208
- fell, root, 106, 115, 123, 227
- Felahs, The*, 56
- Fens, names in the, 237; their reclamation and original state, 240, 241
- Feringhee*, 47
- Ferries, local names in London derived from, 188
- Festivals, names of places derived from, 10
- Feuilleton*, 297
- Fiacre*, 307
- field, 105, 244, 329
- Field*, 106
- Fieldfare*, 106
- Fields near London, streets named after, 185
- Fiend*, 302
- Filial and original settlements (Anglo-Saxon), 83—90
- Fir-trees, their absence from England in early times, 249
- Fish, names of, from places, 286, 320
- Flannel*, 293
- Flash*, 328
- fleet, suffix, 124, 184, 330
- flegg, Norse word, 110
- Flemings, The, 42; in Pembrokeshire, 118; evidence of their manufacturing industry, 299
- fleur, suffix, 124, 330
- flot, Norse word, 124
- Flitck*, 245
- Float*, 184
- Floran*, 293
- Fold*, 106
- fold, suffix, 80, 106, 333
- force, root, 106, 115, 330
- ford, suffix, 106, 107, 115, 331
- Fords, local names derived from, 169; proof of the deficiency of bridges, 169; substantival components denoting, 331
- Foresters, 56
- Forests, primæval, extent discoverable by local names, in Iceland, 243; in Holstein, &c., 244; south-west of London, 244; other parts of England, 244—246; the afforestation of the New Forest, 247; substantival components denoting, 329

- fork, 330
 Förstemann's "Altdeutsches Namenbuch," 312
 Fortresses, Arab, in Sicily, 66; Celtic, 148; Saxon, 81, 172; Roman, 173; Spanish, 176
 forum, phonetic modifications of, 263
 foss, root, 106, 330
 Foxes in the Isle of Man, 250
Franc, 298
 France, medieval extent of, 47; settlements of Arabs in, 72, 73; of Saxons, 87, 92; of Danes, 93; of Germans, 94, 95; German spoken in, 95; German names in, 33, 93–96; Northmen in, 122–125; Celtic river-names in, 132–144; Celtic roots in names of mountains, hill-forts, and towns, 146–154; traces of Celts in Northern and Central districts, 157; of Euskarians, 158; patronymics in, and in England and Germany, 88, 94, 97
Franchise, 300
Franks, 200
 Franks, The, 47, 54; supremacy of, in the Levant, 47; settlement in Kent, 97; meaning of the name, 54, 98
 Franks, The Salian, 96
 Frea, Saxon deity, places named after, 218
 French colonies in North America, 5, 19
Friese (architectural), 291
Friese (cloth), 291
 Frisian settlements in Yorkshire, 91, 92
Friszile, 291
 Frobisher's discoveries, 14
 Frontiers, influence of, on local nomenclature, 277
 Fruits, derivations of the names of, 276
Fridge, 301
 Fugitives, names meaning, 42
Fustian, 289
- Gadhelic names in England, 136, 155
 Gadhelic tongue, The, 130
 gadir, root, 63, 333
 Gaelic Celts traced by names, 156
 Gaelic tongue, The, 130, 160
 Gaels, The, 44; their occupation of Europe, 44, 155, 157; of Galatia, 156; immigration into Germany, 157; their limits in the British Isles defined, 163
 gaimean, 42
 gal, root, 43
 Galatia, settlement of Celts in, 156
Galilee (Jorch), 309
Gallegaskins, 292
Gallicher, 292
Gallion, 291
Gallomy (horse), 283
Galvanism, 266
Gamboge, 280
Ganga, 330
 gards, 123
 garth, root, 80, 106, 115, 123, 333
 garw, river root, 131, 343
Gaz, 319
Gazomade, 302
 Gascons, The, 55
 gate, its various meanings in local names, 168, 331
 gas, Teutonic suffix, 78, 88, 176, 328
 Gaul, ancient towns or rivers in, containing the root *dur*, 134; Saxon colonies in, 95
Gauze, 283
 gay, suffix, 88
 gebel, Arabic prefix, 66, 67, 326
Geist, 319
 Geographical botany, 276
 Geographical position, its bearing upon local names, 50–52, 317, 318
 Geology, its operations chronicled, 3, 233–243; origin of terms of, 287
 German colonies in Italy, 35, 36; in France, 94–97
 German, etymology of the name, 41
 German language, encroachment of, 31, 32; spoken in France, 95; in Italy, 95
 German nations, phonetic tendencies amongst, 262
 German Onomatology, 312
 German village-names in France, 33, 94–97; in Italy, 33
 German words introduced into the French language, 94
 Germany, Celtic roots in names of rivers, 131–145; ridges, hill-forts, and headlands, 146–150; prevalence in, of Gadhelic root *magh*, 154; immigration of Gaels and Cymry, 157; of the Germans, 157; places in, named from popular assemblies, 298; from extinct animals, 230; from iron and salt works, 252; saw upon its vine districts, 283
Geyser, 319
 ghār, Arabic prefix, 67, 335
Ghost, 319
Gibberish, 301
 Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, death of, 16
 gill, 115, 329, 333
Gin, 283
 Ginger, 280
Ginghām, 291
 Gipsies, route by which they entered Europe, 274; erroneous etymology of their various designations, 274
Girondists, 300
 glen, 328
 glyn, 328
Gobelin tapestry, 295
Golte, 300
 gol, Mongolian, 330
 gola, 329
 Goliath, a Viking, 107

- Good Hope, Cape of, Portuguese discovery of, 23
 gora, Slavonic root, 55, 326
 gorod, 50, 333
Gosnauer, 223
Gothic, 299
 Gothic architecture, misapplication of the term, 299
 Gothic, The, 40—53
 gourna, 327
 Goso, patois of, 67
 grad, Slavonic suffix, 80
 Greeks, The, 55, 57; their slaves, 303
Greengage, 276
 Greenland, a Norse name, 8
Grenade, 294
Grenadiers, 294
Greyfriar, 285
 "Grimm's Law" of phonetic change, 261
Great, 298
Grog, 283
Grigram, 284
Gratzen, 298
 Groves, sacred, names from sites of, 223
 gుnd, Arabic prefix, 70, 328
Guedel root, 278
Guernsey lily, 275
Guilder, 298
Guillotine, 296
Guimp, 297
Guinea, 297
Gust, 319
 gut, Kentish form of gate, 168, 331
 Guy of Warwick, origin of legend of, 269
 Gwent, ancient kingdom of, 154; meaning of the word, 154, 173, 328
 gwyr or gy, in names of rivers, and of aquatic animals, 135, 137
Gypon, 287
- Habitations, substantival components denoting, 338
Hack, 294
Hackney coach, 293
 Hadrian's Wall, traced by local names, 172
 haſſe, Norse word, 335
 haigh, suffix, 81, 333
 haim, suffix, prevalence of, in England, 81, 85, 88, 101, 322
 Hampshire, the Danes in, 220
 Harald Hardrada, 5; runic inscription by, 103
Harlequin, 297
Harmet, 45
Harrow, 45
 hart, 244, 329
 Hasting, the Viking, 125
 hatch, 246, 335
 haſgh, suffix, 106, 115, 125, 327
 haugr, root, 116, 125
 haun, 333
 haw, 329
Hawthorn, 81
 hay, suffix, 81, 333
 Hayward (surname), origin of, 245
Heal, 222
 Heathenism, Saxon, vestiges of, in local names, 217; none in Salop or Herefordshire, 219; Celtic, 220; Scandinavian, 221; Slavonic, 225; Eastern and Classical, 225; Canaanitish, 225
 Hebrides, names in the, 114
Hecting, 201
Hedge, 81
Heel, 221
 heim, suffix, 82, 101, 322
 Hel, Pagan deity, names derived from, 221
 Hellenes, The, 57
 Hellespont, Norse name on the, 226
Helet, 203
 hem, suffix, 101
 Hengist and Horsa, names of places derived from, 209
 Hercules, places named from, 226
 Herefordshire, no vestige of Heathendom in, 219
 Hermit missionaries, names in Scottish Islands derived from, 227
Hero, 43
Hibernianism, 306
 Heruli, The, 54
Hidalgo, 300
 Highlanders, 55
 hill, root, 327
 Hills, reduplication of synonyms in names of, 141; substantival components denoting, 326
 hippo, root, 63, 334
 Hispano-Arabic names, character of, 71
 Historical considerations necessary in Onomatology, 312
 Historical information derived from local names, 4—6
 Historic sites, names from, 196—216
 hithe, 188, 238, 335
 Hithers, or landing-places in London, streets named from, 185
 Hittites, The, 55
 Hivites, The, 55
 hlaw, Anglo-Saxon, 141
Hōcings, The, 84
 Hock wines, their inappropriate designation, 262
 hof, Norse, 224
 Helborn, etymology of, 186
 Holderness, Teutonic settlers in, 91, 92
 hell, root, 114
Holland, 283
 holm, Norse root, meaning of, 108, 115, 120, 125, 330
 holt, root, 125, 241, 329
Home, 82
 horn, 327

- Horses, breeds of, named from places, 285
horst, root, 99
Houses of historic families in London, 193, 194
how, root, 114, 119, 327
Howard (surname), origin of, 245
hoy, root, 114
Hreppar, districts of Iceland so called, 110, 127
Hudson's discoveries, 15
Hull, 221
Humboldt's investigations, 30, 159
Humber, 205
Hundreds, counties divided into, 127; names of, significant, 197; the populousness of Saxon England shewn by, 248
Hungary, 46, 48; ethnology of, 32
Hungary Water, 283
Huns, The, 48; settlements in Switzerland, 35; in England, 180
Huntingdonshire, fens of, changes in, 240
hurst, suffix, 247, 329
Hustings, 199
Hybrid composition, theory of, 240
Hyde, Saxon unit of land, 127
- Iberians, The, 30; traces of the Iberic race, 35, 39; settlements in France, Spain, and Portugal, 159
Iceland, Christian names in, 116; districts of, called Hreppar, 110, 127; Thingvellir or council-plains of, 198; extinct forests of, 243
Icelings, The, 85
Immigration of clans, Saxon, 83, 84
Immutability of local names, 257
inch, Gaelic, 113, 239, 329
Inclosures, characteristic of the Teutonic race, 77; names denoting, 78—82; substantival components indicating, 332
Incongruity of names in the United States, 313
Indian names in North America, 13, 25
Indigo, 280
India, Indian deity, identical with Anglo-Saxon Thor, 219
ing, ingen, German suffix, 82, 83, 88, 90, 101, 328, 334
Inheritance, 45
innis, Gaelic, 113, 136, 142, 329
Inns, signs of, transformations in, 273
Inuit, 40
Insects, local names given to, 285
Interchange of Anglo-Saxon suffixes, 260
Intrusive colonization, 182
Inventions named from places and persons, 293—296
Inver, Gaelic root, 163, 331
Investigation of names, rules to be observed in, 311
Ionians, The, 43, 56
- Ireland, Celtic names of, 78; Norse names in, 120, 122; Celtic river-names in, containing the root afso, 132; dur, 133; usige, 135; rhe, 137; don, 139; garw, 142; all, han, llefn, linn, 143, 244; ar, 144; cam, clith, 145; rocks containing the root craig, 150; the Celtic ar, 150; names with the Gadhelic root magh, 155; comparative table of its races, 162
Iron, the name of a Caucasian tribe, 45
Iron mines indicated by local names, 251
Islands joined to the mainland, evidence of, 235—241; substantival components denoting, 329
Italian, Arabic words in, 67
Italy, traces of Germans in, 33, 36; Sclavonians, 35; Cimbri, 36; Phoenicians, 61; Arabs, 65; Saxons and Lombards, 98; Northmen, 125; Cymri, 157; Celtic roots in names of rivers, 133—145; of mountains, strongholds, and towns, 146—153
Italy, North, names from the manufactures of, 291
- "Jack and Jill," origin of, 223
Jacket, 295
Jacobins, 308
Jalap, 279
James I., colonization in the reign of, 19
James River, English colonization on, 16
Jane, (coin), 293
Jara, 333
Jasyges, The, 41
Jazz, 269
"Jedward Justice," 305
Jenner, 215
Jerusalem artichoke, corruption of term, 278
Jet, 287
Jezirah, Arabic, an island, 68, 330
Julius and Julia, local names derived from, 215, 264
Jutes, The, 43, 264
Jutland, derivation of name, 264
- Kabyle, 40
kafr, 334
Kaffirs, The, 42
kal'ah (or kal'at), Arabic, a castle, 66, 70
Kali, festival of, in the East, 225
kammen, 535
Kao, 324
karthia, Phoenician root, 62—64, 177
kast, 334
kell, 330
Kent, Franks in, 97
ker, 334
Kersaymerr, 292
kiang, Chinese, 330
Kibotus, Varangian guard at, 126

kil, root, 78, 227, 335

king, 83

kirk, prefix, 228, 335

knock, 327

knott, 327

kom, 327

Kookas, The, 53

Kopuθa(ərθa), 304

kote, Indian root, 314

koti, 328

Kreuzer, 298

kund, Indian root, 328

Kurds, The, 56

ky, 353

Lacedaemonians, The, 56

Lacovic, 304

Ladino language, 35

Lati, Roman colonists, settlement of, at Bayeux, 92; at Arras, 95

Lake district of England peopled by Celts and Norwegians, 225

lan, Celtic root, 153, 328

Lancashire, mediæval condition of, 246

Land, 153

Landau, 293

Landscape, English, character of, 77

Landwehr, Prussian, 46

Langue d'oc, why called the Romance language, 301

Latatin *totus*, 281

Lathe, 95

Latins, The, 40, 56

law, 327

Laww, 153

Lazzaroni, 300

leben, suffix, 78, 333

Legends and myths arising from corruptions of names, 207, 208, 221, 232, 268

—271

Legends of saints, names from, 232

Legions, Roman, names from stations of, 175

Leif Ericson, discoveries of, 8

Leleges, 40

Lemon, 280

Leonium *verre*, 301

Letters convertible, 261; G and W, 43, 44, 46; P and F, 91; H and Ch, 244; D and G, 253

Lette, 40

Levant, 309

leven, smooth, river-names containing, 143

Lewis, meaning of, 114

ley, suffix, 209, 245, 329

Lighthouses, sites of, 352

Lincolnshire, Danes in, 211; changes in the fens of, 240

Lindsey *Wessex*, 293

linn, river-names containing, 243, 330

Lions at Venice, Norse runes on, 104

Liqueurs, derivation of names of, 283

lis, prefix, 334

Lithuanians, 40

Litus *Saxonicum*, 90—93

llan, root, 78, 153, 227, 335

llenn, smooth, 143

llwch, root, 151

Loddstone, 286

Local names derived from personal names, 67, 84, 116, 123, 127, 128, 192—195, 206—216, 222—233, 264

Lombards, The, 43; meaning of the name, 54, 98; settlement in London, 190; commercial enterprise, 301; various words derived from their name, 302

London, taken by Saxons, 91, 92; besieged by Danes, 109; history of, traced by street-names, 183—195; original shape and area of, 185; brooks of, 186; monasteries of, 188; districts of, originally islands, 235; residences of historic families, 192—193; traces of ancient forests to the south-west of, 244; persistency of its name, 253

loo, 329

low, suffix, 141, 327

Lowlanders, 55

Lumber, 302

lundr, Norse word, 224, 329

Lynch law, 256

Macadamization, 265

Mackintosh, 295

naes, 323

mag, 328

Magalhaens, discoveries of, 21

Magazine, 71

Magenta, 291

magh, Gædhele test-word, 155, 156, 328

Magnet, 286

Magnitude, relative, adjectival components denoting, 377

Mafalda, 295

Majolus, St., taken prisoner by the Arabs, 72

Malaca, 63

Malays, The, 55

Maltese wine, 282

Malta, Phoenicians in, 62; Arabic names in, 67; patron of, 67; siege of, 213

Manganeze, 286

man, Celtic root, 153, 173, 328

Man, Isle of, Northmen in, 4; Norwegian names in, 215; comparative table of its races, 166; ethnology of, 165; Norse "Thing" still retained in, 201; foxes in, 250

manor, Anglo-Norman suffix, 126

Mansarde roof, 296

Mantis maker, 291

Manufactures, derivation of names of, 283

—295

- Manx language, The, 130, 160
 Map, showing the ethnology of the British Isles, 1; distribution of Arabic names in Spain and Portugal, 69; of German patronymic names in France, 90; of Saxon names in Picardy and Artois, 87; Norse names in France, 123
 Marches, or border lands, influence on local names of, 176
Mare, 176
Margrave, 176
Mark, 298
 Mark, indicative of boundaries, 176-179, 335
Marquis, 176
 Marrons, The, of Auvergne, 72, 300
 marta, or mirah, Arabic, a port, 67, 335
 Martel, Charles, 71
Martinet, 296
 Massachusetts, laws of, 21
 mat, 328
 mawr, 147, 317
Mawduh cheriet, 276
Meadow, 309
 medina, Arabic, a city, 70, 334
Meeting, derivation of the word, 199
 melek, a root found in all Semitic languages, 60
 menzil, Arabic prefix, 66, 334
 Merchants, local names derived from, 26, 254
 mere, 331
Merino, 289
Mesmerism, 296
Milau, 291
 Mills, words denoting, 334
Milliner, 291
Minaret, 71
 Minerals, derivation of names of, 286
 Mineral springs, names derived from, 319
 minster, 233, 335
Mint, 298
 mirah, or marta, Arabic root, a port, 67
 Manomers arising from misconceptions, 273
 Missionaries, Irish, traces of, in the Islands of Scotland, 227
 mlyn, 334
 moel, 326
Mohair, 282
 monadh, 326
 monaster, 335
 Monasteries in London, streets named from, 288
 Monastic system, its influence on local names, 233
Money, 291
 money, 329
 Mons Palatinus, names derived from, 451
 mont, 327
Moor, 331
 Moors, The, 51; in France, 72; in the passes of the Alps, 73-76; in the valley of the Bernina, 75; in Spain, 176
 mor, 147
Mores, 269
Morsa, 331
Morini, The, 56
Morris dance, 309
Mosquito, 286
 moss, 331
 most, 331
Mountaineers, 55
 Mountains, ethnology of, 33-36; ethnological barriers, 34; Celtic names in, 35; names of, derived from snowy summits, 4, 324; from tumuli, 116; from their hues, 324; from the shape of their summits, 325; substantival components denoting, 326; antiquity and immutability of, 13, 27, 145
 null, 222, 326
 Mullen, 334
Musket, 226
Muslim, 288
 Mussulman, derivation of name, 271
Muyyid, 326
Myrrh, 280
 Mythical ancestors, names and cities from, 206
 Myths and legends evolved from corrupted local names, 268-271
Myths of early English History, 203
 Names, ethaic, 37-58; Hispano-Arabic, 71; onomatopoeian, 42; personal become local, 68, 83, 116, 123, 127, 128, 192-195, 206-216, 222-234, 264; eponymic, 207; rules for their investigation, 311; patronymic, 83-101; list of, in England, Germany, and France, 89, 94, 97; patronymic, in Artois and in England, 89; disused, resurrection of, 257
Nankeen, 333
 nant, Cymric root, 154, 328
 Nations, names of, 37-58; meanings of, 40-58; often duplicate, 39-41; ethical words derived from, 299
Natron, 287
 Natural productions, adjectival compounds denoting, 319
Negroes, The, 53
Negus, 283
 nemet, Celtic word, 223, 329
 Neptune, places named from, 206
 ness, Norse root, 108, 116, 327
 New England, settlement of, 12
 New Forest, sites of villages depopulated to form, 247
 Newhaven, laws of, 21
 New Netherland, Dutch colony of the, 20
Niemiec, 40
Nightmare, 223
Nitry, 287
 Norfolk, Danes in, 110

- Norman Conquest, transference of landed property at the time of the, 126—128
 Normandy, Saxons in, 93—94; traces of Scandinavian conquest of, 123; Norse names in, 123—126; division of land in, 127
 Norman-French names in England, 125—128
 Normans in England, 125—128; in Scotland, 128
 Norse colony in Cheshire, 116
 Norse element in England, comparative summary of, 162
 Norse names, 31; classification of, 121; occurrence in the Hebrides of, 124; in the Isle of Man, 115; in the Lake district, 125, 126; in Devonshire, 119; in Normandy, 123—126; in Belgium, Italy, and Spain, 125; off the coast of Portugal, 125; near Bayonne, 125; on the Hellespont, 126
 Norse origin of English seafaring terms, 107
 Northern Seas, discoveries in, 14—16
 Northmen, The, discover America, 8; their ravages, 103, 104; settlements in the Isle of Man, 4, 115; in Greenland, 8; in Russia, 103; in East Anglia, 107; in Scotland, 112—115; in the Lake district, 115; in Cheshire, 116; in Wales, 117; in Scilly and Cornwall, 119; in Ireland, 120; in France, 123—125; in Sicily, 125; their "Things," or legislative assemblies, 198; isolated colony of, in Devonshire, 119, 200
 Numerals, adjectival compounds denoting, 319
 Numidians, The, 52
- ō, 100, 124
ōar, 45
 ōe, suffix, 108, 330
 ofer, Anglo-Saxon suffix, 331
ōgry, 302
Old Nick, 223
Old Scratch, 222
 Onomatology, or the principles of name-giving, 311
 or, 331
 Orellana's adventures, 22
 Orientals, 51
 Original and filial settlements, 86
 Orkneys, The, names in, 113
 ormar, a serpent, 117
Orvery, 220
 Otinga Saxonica, district of, 92
 over, 311
 Oxfordshire, Dances in, 112
- Pad, Padding, Padbury*, 294
Pagoda, 298
Palace, 309
Paladin, 309
Palatinat, 309
Palatine county, 309
 Pale faces, 53
 Palestine, 41; traces in the Old Testament of Canaanitish worship in, 225
 Pallas, places named from, 226
Pamphlet, 297
 Pantellaria, Isle of, Arabic words and names in, 65
 para, 310
Parchment, 294
 park, Celto-Saxon, 81
 Parthians, The, 53
Pasquinade, 227
 patam, 334
 Patronymic names, 83—101; correspondence of, on the opposite coasts of England and France, 94; in Württemberg, 100; list of, in England, Germany, and France, 97; Saxon, in Artois and in England, 89
Peach, 276
 peak, 326
 peel, 334
Peeler, 296
 Peels along the Scotch border, 175
 Pembrokeshire, Scandinavian settlement on the coast of, 118, 119; colony of Flemings in, 118
 pen, Cymric root, 147, 163, 326
 Penn, William, 12
 Penny, 146, 298
 Perizantes, 42
 Personal names become local, 65, 84, 113, 123, 127, 128, 192—195, 206—216, 222—233, 254; words derived from, 295
 Personal Saxon names conserved in local names, 211
Pheasant, 284
 Philistines, The, 48; originally from Crete, 41
 Phoenician names in Crete, 60, 61; in Sardinia, 61; in Sicily, 61; in Italy, 61; in Malta, 61; in Spain, 62—64
 Phoenician sites, physical characteristics of, 59, 60
 Phoenicians, The, 53
 Phonetic changes in local names, 258; of H to Ch or W, 84; of G and W, 43, 44, 46, 47
 Phonetic tendencies of different nations, 261—264
 Physical characteristics of Phoenician sites, 59, 60
 Physical features, names derived from 35—58, 319
 pic, 326
 Picardy, names in, 87

- Pictones, The, 54
 Picts, The, 53: a Cymric tribe, 163; absorption by the Scots, 163; myth arising from the name, 261; settlement in Northamptonshire, 181
 pike, 326
 Pilgrimage, places of, 232: words derived from, 297: signs of, 308
 pill, 321
 Pin, 114, 146
 Pinchbeck, 265
 Pinus-tree, 145
 Pine-trees, Caesar's statement corroborated by local nomenclature, 249
 Pinnacle, 146
 Pistol, 291
 Pla, 326
 Places, the names of, not arbitrary sounds, 1, 311
 Plains, 53: substantival components denoting, 328
 Plants, derivations of names of, 278: local names derived from, 321
 Platonic, 265
 plon, 228
Ploughshare, 108
 plum, 328
 Pocahontas, the Indian princess, 18
 Poitou, 294
 Polecat, 285
 Poles, The, 53
 polis, 334
 Hôm, phonetic changes, in the word, 263
 Political names derived from local sources, 308
 Polony, 291
 pont, 170, 231
 Pontresina, Saracens' bridge, 75
 Po, River, changes in its delta, 242
 po, preposition, 56, 318
 pool, 321
 Popular assemblies, names derived from their sites, 197
 Population, Arab, in Spain, 68
 Population of England, in Saxon times, 80; changes in, 247; shown by the size of the hundreds, 248
 pore, 324
 Ports silted up, evidence of, in local names, 236
 Portugal, Arabs in, 68–71; distribution of Arabic names in, 68, 69; Norse name of the coast of, 125; Celtic river-names in, 133; the Euskarians in, 139
 Portuguese discoveries, 21, 23
 Portways, Roman roads so called, 168
 Port wine, 282
 Position, relative, adjectival components denoting, 317
 Potomac, The, exploration of, 18
 Pound, 295
 Powhatan, Indian chief, 18
 Prefix, The, as a component element of Celtic names, 315
 Prepositions, their incorporation with local names, 262
 Prichard's researches, 30
 Property, landed, transference of, at the Norman Conquest, 126, 127
 Provinces, names of ancient tribes preserved in, 47, 58
 Prussia, 26, 283, 306
 Punch, 297
 Puritans, The, persecution by, 21; Utopia of, 21; in New England, 22
 pyu, 326
 pyr, 146
- Quaidi, 40
 Quaker Colony in North America, 22
 Quality, names denoting, 322
 Quisine, 277
 Quixotic, 301
- rahah, Arabic prefix, 67
 rahl, Arabic prefix, 66, 67, 334
 Raindeer, 137
 Raleigh, Sir Walter, discoveries of, 14
 Ramnes, The, 36
 Rapes, a memorial of the Conquest, 127; Sussex divided into, 127
 ras, Arabic prefix, 66, 67, 327
 rath, prefix, 334
 rea, 137
 Red Men, 53
 Redstart, 240
 Reduplication of synonyms, in names of rivers, 140; hills, &c., 142
 Regions, names of, derived from cities, 49
 reku, 330
 Religious sentiment shewn in local names, 2
 Rennie, surname, derivation of, 216
 Retrocession of the Slaves, 31, 32; of the Celts in England, 160
 rheolu, 137
 rie or rhin, river-root, 137
 Rhode Island, foundation of, by Roger Williams, 12
 rhos, Celtic root, 150, 331
 Rhône, 280
 rhyd, Celtic root, 170, 331
 rhyn, a promontory, 137
 Ridges, names of, containing the root cefn, 146; bryn, 146; hrycg, 327
 Riff raff, 305
 rigge, 327
 rithe, 330
 River-names, permanence of, 13, 27, 130, 131; Arabic, in Spain, 70; chiefly of Celtic derivation, 131; classification of, substantival, 131–142; adjectival, 131, 142

- 145; containing the Celtic root *afon*, 131—133; *dwr*, or *dur*, 133, 134; *niȝe*, 135—137; *gwy*, or *wy*, 137; *rhe*, 137; *don*, 138, 139; *garw*, 131, 142; *ai*, 143; *ban*, *dbu*, *llevn*, *linn*, 143; *tam*, 144; *ar*, 144; *cam*, *clith*, 145; a unique one rarely found, 145; reduplication of synonyms in their formation, 140
- Rivers, the ancient highways, 32; names denoting, 339
- Roads, Roman, local names derived from, 167; their course traceable, 167
- Roads, substantival components denoting, 331
- Roamer*, 306
- Roan horse*, 285
- Rodomontade*, 301
- rog*, 327
- Romance*, 301
- Romance nations, phonetic tendency amongst, 262
- Romance words in Teutonic languages, 95
- Roman*, The, 49
- Romanisch language, The, 34, 49
- Romans, civilization of, contrasted with that of the Saxons, 166; character of local names, 166; essentially a constructive race, 166; places named from their roads, 167; bridges, 169; walls, 172; fortresses and camps, 173; stations, 175; legions, 175; emperors, 214, 264; boundaries, 178
- Rome, the name of, 37; retained in various parts of the ancient empire, 49
- Romney marsh, history and gradual formation of, illustrated, 237
- ros*, Gaelic root, 150, 327
- Rous*, paschalic of, 49
- royd*, 329
- Rudicon*, 309
- ridge*, 227
- Rugii*, The, 48
- rulmne*, Gaelic, a marsh, 237
- Rulers of the ancient world, local names derived from, 213, 264; ditto of the modern world, 49, 215
- Rules for the investigation of names, 312
- Rumble*, 293
- Rush*, 150
- Russia, Northmen in, 104; river-names in, containing Celtic root *rhe*, 138; *don*, 139
- Sabaeans, 40
- Sabie*, 284
- Sack*, Wine, 282
- Sacred groves and temples, names derived from, 223
- Satere, Saxon deity, doubts regarding, 218; places named after, 218
- Saints, places named after, 9—11; influence of, on names, 229—232; process of creating names of, 260
- sall*, 333
- Sally*, 305
- Salop, no traces of Saxon heathendom in, 219
- Salt-making, 108
- Salt-works, their influence on local names, 252
- Samaritan*, 304
- Samlaun mine*, 281
- Sandwich*, 295
- sapin*, 62
- Saracens, The, 48, 51, 75
- Saratz, family name in Switzerland, 75
- Sarinet*, 288
- Sardine*, fish, 286
- Sardine* stone, 286
- Sardinia, Phoenician settlements in, 61; Arab settlements, 67
- Sardonic smile*, 305
- Sardonyx*, 286
- Sarmatians, The, 25
- saun*, 333
- Saunderer*, 306
- Savoy*, 291
- Saxon and Lombard names in Italy, 98
- Saxon Chronicle, The, eponymous names from, 203
- Saxon element in England, compared with the Danish and Celtic, 102; comparative summary of, 163
- Saxons, The, 48, 54/99; meaning of the term, 98; their colony in Siebenbürgen or Transylvania, 23; immigration of clans, 23, 84; colony near Boulogne, 87—89; conquest of England, 90—93; London taken, 91, 92; settlement near Caen, 92—94; transported into France by Charlemagne, 93, 103; their original seat, 102; civilization contrasted with that of the Romans, 166; their names for Roman roads, 167; ignorance of bridge-building, 169; ramparts or dykes their only great works, 171; local names of, indicating border lands, 177; eponymous names from chiefs of, 209—212; names from deities of, 217; list of patronymic names of, in Artois and England, 89
- scale, Norse word, 200, 333
- Scaletta Pass, 75
- Scandinavian element, relative intensity of in England, 121, 122; colonization, character of, 83; legendis, local names from 221
- scar*, Norse root, 103, 327
- Scary*, 105
- Scheidam*, 283
- Schwanenland, 99
- Scilly, Northmen in, 119
- Scaves, retrocession of the, 31, 32
- Sclavonic races 40; in Western Germany

- 32; in Hanover, 32; in Italy, 35; history of, illustrated by names, 32; by the word slave, 303; names from deities of, 225
Scorze, 108
 Scotland, Norwegians in, 112—115; Celts in, 113, 114; the Normans in, 127; Anglo-Norman nobles in, 127; Celtic river-names in, 132—145; Celtic roots in names of mountains, forts, and headlands in, 147—153; names in, from places of assembly, 197, 199; from local saints, 229; local names proving its recent geological elevation, 229
 Scots, The, 47; their immigration from Ireland, 163
 Scottish surnames, 208
Scour, 101
Scuds, coin, 208
 Scythians, The, 52, 305
 Seafaring words, Norse, 107
 Seals on the Sussex coast, 235
Seat, 46
 Seclusiveness of Englishmen, 78
 Sects, religious, nomenclature of, 206
Sedan, 293
 self, 333
Senek or *Senna*, 280
Serf, 303
Servant, 301
 Servile races, names derived from, 303
 set, suffix, 47, 332
Seter, Norse suffix, 113, 121, 332
 Sette Communi, 76
 Settlements, original and filial, 86
Sewer, 108
Shallot, 279
Shallown, 292
 shan, 327
Shard, 108
 sharon, 328
Sharp, 108
Shaway leather, 285
Share, 108
 shaw, root, 125, 247, 309
Shawl, 288
Sheading, 313
Shears, 108
 Sheba, 40
 Shepherds, The, 56
 Shereymiers, 190
Sheriff, 184
Sherry, 282
 Shetlands, names in the, 113
Skilling, 298
Shire, 108
 Shire names, ethnic signification of, 179
Short, 331
Shewer, 108
 Shrubs, places named from, 321
 Sicily, Phoenician names in, 61; Arabs in, 66, 67; the Normans in, 125
 Sibbenbürgen, isolated Saxon colony in, 33
Sieven, 207
 sierra, mistaken etymology of, 307
 Significance of local names, 7, 311
Siebenbürgen, 304
 Sikhs, 53
Silhouette, 296
Silk, 293
Sillery wine, 281
 Sites, historic, names from, 106—216; sacred, 218—234; of popular assemblies, 197
 Size, alljectival components denoting, 317
Sharp, 108
Shrewer, 108
Skipper, 46
 skogr, root, 125
Slang, 308
Slave, 303
 slabb or slievh, Erse, 165, 327
 slieu, Manx prefix, 165, 327
 Slowjane, 40
 Smith, Capt. John, adventures of, 17, 18
 Snow, mountain-names derived from, 4, 324
 Sodor and Man, See of, 114
 soke, 200
 Somersetshire, Danes in, 119; its physical changes shewn by local names, 238
Sovereign, coin, 298
 Sovereigns, modern, local names derived from, 26, 215
Spat, 287
 Spain, Euskarians in, 138; Phoenicians in, 63—64; Carthaginians in, 63; Arabs in, 68—71, 176; Arabic river-names in, 70; German names in, 98; Norse names in, 125; Celtic names of places in, 132, 153; Celtic river-names in, 133—144
 Spaniards in the Pacific, 21, 22
Spaniel, 285
 Spanish, Arabic words in, 71, 289
 Spanish colonies, 10, 22
 Spartans, The, 56
Spencer, 295
Spinage, 279
Spine, 146
 spitz, 326
 Sports and pastimes, London streets named after, 191
 Springs, local names from, 187, 319
Spruce, 280, 306
Spruce beer, 283
Squill, 280
 Srb, 40
 svedlo, 332
 stackr, root, 116
 stadt, suffix, 78, 322
 Stamford Bridge, battle of, 5, 204
 stan, 332
 Stannary Court of Cornwall, antiquity of, 197

- staple, 254, 334
 Statesmen, local names from, 26
 Stations, Roman, their influence on names, 173, 175
 steal, suffix, 332
Sterlyard, 299
 steen, stein, 334
Sterling, 299
 ster, suffix, 113, 121, 332
 stoke, suffix, 80, 332
 stone, 118, 334, 335
 Stour, river-name, 134; its probable derivations, 135
 Stour River, in Kent, its silting up indicated by local names, 236
 stow, suffix, 332
 strath, 328
 Street-names, (The) of London, the records of its history, 183—193: transformations of, 273
 Street, the meaning of, in local nomenclature, 167, 332
 Strongholds, Celtic, indicated by the root *dun*, 148; *peel*, 175
 Substantival components of local names, list of, 326
 Substantival element of local names, 131, 316
Suevi, The, 48, 52, 79, 100
 Suffix, The, as a component element of Teutonic names, 316
 Suffolk, Danes in, 110; analysis of its local nomenclature, 247
Sugar candy, 280
Suiones, The, 79
 Surnames derived from local suffixes, 78, 152
 Surnames, Scottish, 228
 Surrey, analysis of its local nomenclature, 247
 Sussex, divided into rapes, 127
 Swabian patronymics recommended for New Anglo-Saxon names, 315
 Swabians, The, 52, 79, 84
 Swanawic, defeat of the Danish fleet at, 120
 Sweden, names in, 79; colonies from, in America, 30; in Switzerland, 181
 Switzerland, ethnology of, 34; variety of dialects in, 34; Alans, Celts, Huns, Etruscans, and Germans in, 35; Arabs in, 35, 72, 75; Celtic names of rivers, 144; ridges, 146; strongholds, 148; headlands, 150; and places in, 154
Sylphrite, 304
Syrene, 207
 Synonyms, Celtic, in the composition of river-names, 139; examples of their reduplication, 140
Talley, 288

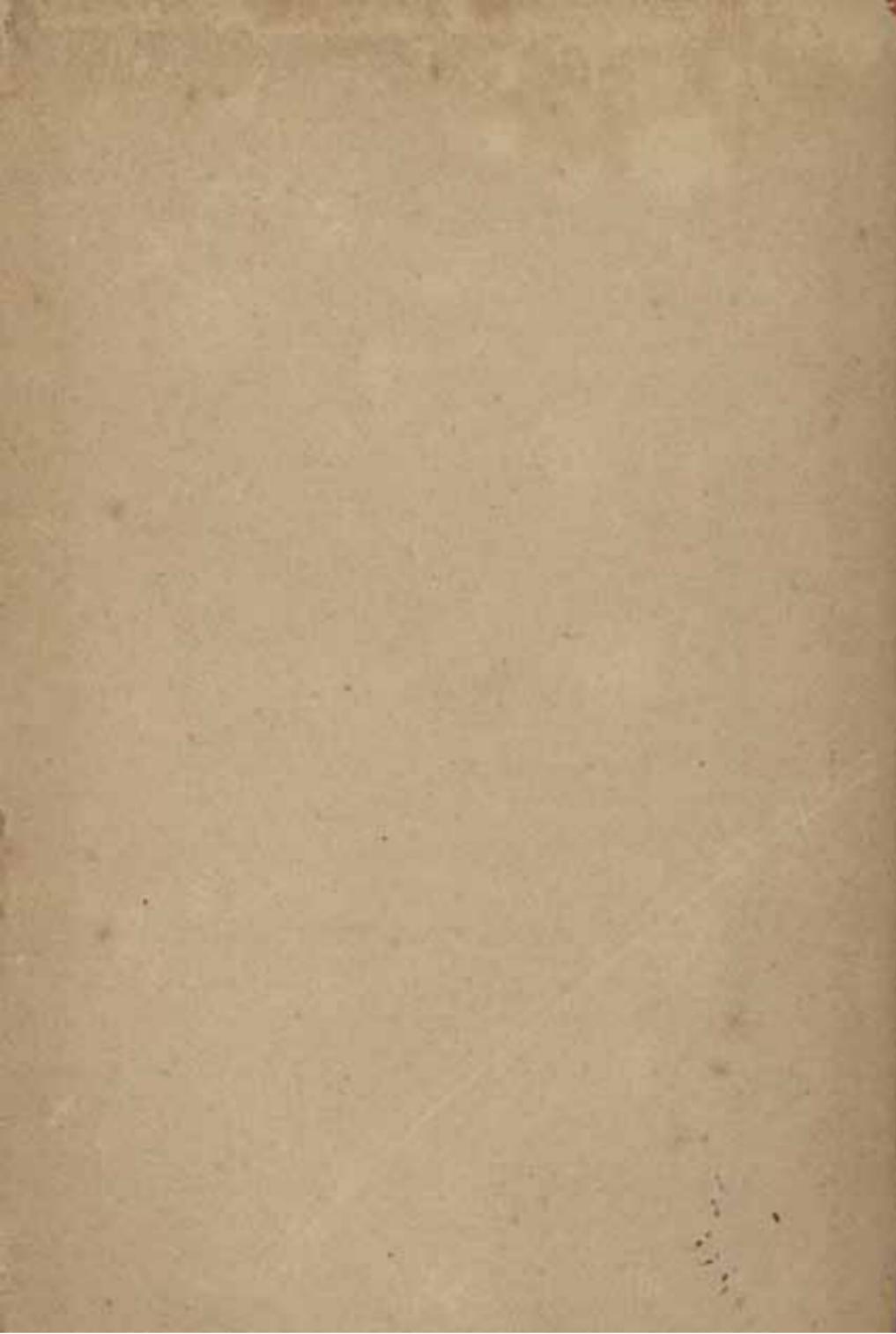
- Table of Norse words in Norman French, 122; of ancient tribes' names in modern cities, 58; of original settlements and their colonies, 86; of patronymic corresponding names in England and France, 97; of patronymic corresponding names in England and Normandy, 94; of Saxon names in Picardy and Artois, and corresponding English names, 83; of Saxon names in France and corresponding names in England, 89; of the relative intensity of the Scandinavian element in different parts of England, 122
Taffety, 255
tain, 138
 Taith, Celtic deity, names from, 220
 tam, "spreading," river-names containing, 144
Tamarind, 280
Tarantula, 285
 Tarif-Abd-Zarrah, invader of Spain, 68
Tarif, 305
 Tarik-Ibn-Zeyad, invader of Spain, 68
 tarn, suffix, 106, 330
Tatar, 304
 Tatars, 54; mythical corruption of the term, 271
Tawdry, 307
 tell, 327
Templar, 308
 Templars, The, names from, 189, 234
 Temples, names from their sites, 224
Tent name, 221
Tester, 293
 Teutonic changes of Celtic names in England, 265; on the Continent, 266
 Teutonic clans, 84, 85; date of settlements in England, 90—92
 Teutonic demigods, names from, 200
 Teutonic languages, The, Romance words introduced into, 93
Thaler, 298
 thal, 328
 Textile fabrics, local names given to, 228
 Thames River, changes in its valley indicated, 235; the Danes in the, 109; names in London derived from its islands, 236
 Theory of hybrid composition, 240
Thing, 198
 Things or councils of the Northmen, local names from, 108; in Iceland, 199; in Britain, 199—201
 Thingvellir, The, or council-plains of Iceland, 198
Thing, 198
Thing, 127
 Thor, Norse deity, popularity of, evidenced by local names, 219
 thorpe, suffix, 205, 209, 215, 224, 333
 Thrasymenae, Hannibal's victory at, preserved in local names, 203

- threap, 112
Thunder, 219
 Thunor or Thor, Saxon deity, his popularity evinced by local names, 200, 219
 Thuringians, The, 55
 Thuringia, The, 54
 thwaite, Norse suffix, 105, 109, 115, 123, 333
 tian, 139
Ticking, 290
 tir, 328
 Tiw, Saxon deity, places named after, 218
 Tobacco, 280
 taft, root, 105, 109, 112, 115, 123, 333
 ton, Anglo-Saxon suffix, 75, 79, 82, 85, 88, 332
Tephaz, 287
 tor, a projecting rock, names containing, 150, 326
 torbe, root, 124
 tot, root, 105, 123, 333
 Touques River, words derived from, 290
 tourbe, root, 124
 tourp, root, 124
 Tours, battle of, 71
 tra, 331
 Trades in London, streets named after, 190
 Trajectus, phonetic changes in the word, 203
Transmoraids, 296
 Transformations, phonetic, in local names, 264; etymological ditto, 258
 Transylvania, Saxon colony in, 33
 tre, Cymric prefix, its frequency in English names, 152, 332
 Tredici Comuni, 36
 Trees, places named from, 331
 Tribes, ancient, locality of, 48; from names of cities, 48; names of, in modern cities and provinces, 47–67, 58
 Tribes, conquering, names of, 47, 48
Trojan, 304
Troy weiget, 299
 Tschüdes, 41
Tucker, 290
 Tumuli, names of mountains derived from, 116
 Tungri, 40
 Turanian languages, The, 160
Turcen, 291
Turk, 324
 Turks, The, 48, 54; the name applied to all Mahomedans, 48
Turkey, 286
 Turkomans, The, 48
Turquoise, 286
Tusculs, 322
 twistle, 335
 ty, Welsh, 153, 230, 333
 Tyrian colony of Carthage, 62
 Tyrol, The, Etruscans in, 35
 Tyrolese, The, 55
 Tyrrhenians, The, 56
- Ugrian race, 113
 usage, "water," river-names containing, 135
 um, suffix, the Frisian form of ham, 82, 93, 332
Umber, 287
 United States, names in, 6, 8–14, 16–21, 28; local names derived from the presidents, 216; barbarous character of the modern names, 314
Usquehange, 283
- Valleys, substantival components denoting them, 328
 Vancouver, Captain, discoveries of, 23
Vandalism, 299
 Vandals, The, 48, 51, 52
 Varangian guard, 104; at Kibotus, 126
 Varini, The, 85
Varnish, 294
 varvara, 42
 vain, Norse root, 114, 330
Vauderville, 297
 vé, Norse, 224
 Vehicles, names of, derived from places, 293
 Veneti, The, traces of, in France, 154
 venta, names of places derived from, 154, 173
 Vernon, Admiral, the introducer of grog, 283
 vic, root, 92
 Vikings, meaning of the word, 107; traces of them, 31; their piracies, 114; Hastings, a celebrated one, 125
 villa, 105, 123
 Villages in England with ethnic names, 179; with Saxon patronymic names, 24
Villain, 303
 ville, suffix, 105, 109, 123, 332
 villiers, 106, 332
 Vine-districts of Germany, saw upon, 283
 Vineyards, their frequency in England shown by local names, 290
 Virginia, settlement of, 17
 Visigothic kings, 84
 Visigoths of Spain, names derived from, 299
 Vitality of local names, 1, 256
 Vocabulary, English, extent of, 2; of the peasant class, 2
 voe, suffix, 114
 Volcanoes of Italy, their names evidence of their antiquity, 243
 Voltaic, 286
 vyd, 67, 328
- wadi, Arabic word, 67, 70
 Walsons, The, 84

- were, root, 92
 wal, root, 42, 329
 wald, root, 91
 Wales, Celtic names of, 78; physical changes in, 178; local saints of, 229; marches of, 174
 Wales, North, Northmen in, 117
Wall, 184
Waller, 42
Wallet, 42
 Walloons, 43
 Walls of London, streets named after, 183
 Walls, Roman, their course traced by local names, 172; places named from, 172
Walnut, 42, 277
Walts, 42
 Wanderers, 40, 52, 56
 Wapentakes, counties divided into, 127
Ward, 80
 ware, suffix, 45
 Warrior races, 54
 Warriors, 57
 was, 332
 wash, 331
 Waters, substantival components denoting them, 330
 wath, 331
 Watling Street, 167; the boundary of the Danelagh, 111
 Wayland Smith, legend of, 221
Week, 107
 weald, 320
 Weald, The, its character indicated by local names, 244; analysis of its forest names, 245
 Weapons, names derived from, 54, 98; names of, derived from places, 294
 weiler, Teutonic suffix, 105, 322
Weir, 80
 wend or will, suffix, 160, 330, 332
 Wells and conduits, London streets named from, 188
 Welsh, 42—44; origin of name, 42; language of, 130, 160
 Wends, The, 31, 40, 52
 werp, 269, 315
Wet, 95
Whale, 42
Whisky, 135, 283
 White men, 53
 wich, root, 69
 wick, Anglo-Saxon, an abode, 107, 332
 wick, Norse root, a creek, 99, 107, 116, 331; its occurrence on the Essex coast, 107
 wiki, Slavonic, 332
 Williams, Archdeacon, on the Celts in Italy, 30
 Williams, Roger, story of, 11
 Wiltshire, a cleft earthworks in, 172
 Wines, derivation of the names of, 281
Witch, 224
 Witch mountains of Germany, 222
 with, suffix, 106
 woda, 330
 Woden, Anglo-Saxon deity, his great popularity, evinced by local names, 218
 wold, 91, 329
 Wolf, The, places in England named from, 250
 wood, 329
 Woolwich, meaning of, 109
 Words, component, denoting relative magnitude, 317; position, 317; age, 318; numerals, 318; natural productions, 319; excellence, or the reverse, 322; configuration, 323; colour, 323
 Words derived from places, 275—320
Worsted, 322
 worth, Anglo-Saxon suffix, 80, 82, 333
 worthing, Anglo-Saxon, 80
 woude, 329
 Württemberg, patronymic village-names in, 100, 101
 wy, or gwy, 135, 330; river-names derived from, 137
 Wych house, 108
 wysg, 135
- Yarker*, 259
 yard, Anglo-Saxon root, 80, 106, 333
Yeast, 319
 yende, Old English word, 80
 ynys, Welsh, an island, 238
 Yorkshire, Frisian settlement in, 91, 92
 ys, prefix, a Welsh intensive, 134
- Zamzummin, 42
 Zincale, The, 53
Zosante, 304
 Zürich, Canton, analysis of names in, 31

RICHARD CLAY AND SONS, LIMITED,
LONDON AND BUNGAY.

N.C
N.C. 246175





"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
